

WILLIAM BOERICKE

**HOMEOPHATIC MATERIA
MEDICA
(A a G)**

www.homeoesp.org

ABIES-C -----> ABIES CANADENSIS-PINUS CANADENSIS
ABIES-N -----> ABIES NIGRA
ABR -----> ABRUS PRECATORIUS - JEQUIRITY (JEQUIRITY -
 ARBRUS PRECATORIUS)
ABROT -----> ABROTANUM
ABSIN -----> ABSINTHIUM
ACAL -----> ACALYPHA INDICA
ACET-AC -----> ACETICUM ACIDUM (ACETIC ACID)
ACETAN -----> ACETANILIDUM
ACON -----> ACONITUM NAPELLUS
ACT-SP -----> ACTAEA SPICATA (ACTEA SPICATA)
ADON -----> ADONIS VERNALIS
ADREN -----> ADRENALINUM (ADRENALIN)
AESC -----> AESCULUS HIPPOCASTANUM
AETH -----> AETHUSA CYNAPIUM
AETHI-M -----> AETHIOPS MINERALIS (AETHIOPS MERCURIALIS-
 MINERALIS)
AGAR -----> AGARICUS MUSCARIUS (AGARICUS MUSCARIUS-
 AMANITA)
AGAV-A -----> AGAVE AMERICANA
AGN -----> AGNUS CASTUS
AGRA -----> AGRAPHIS NUTANS
AIL -----> AILANTHUS GLANDULOSA
ALET -----> ALETRIS FARINOSA
ALF -----> ALFALFA
ALL-C -----> ALLIUM CEPA
ALL-S -----> ALLIUM SATIVUM
ALN -----> ALNUS RUBRA (ALNUS)
ALOE -----> ALOE SOCOTRINA (ALOE)
ALST-S -----> ALSTONIA SCHOLARIS
ALUM -----> ALUMINA
ALUM-SIL -----> ALUMINA SILICATA
ALUMN -----> ALUMEN
AM-BE -----> AMMONIUM BENZOICUM
AM-BR -----> AMMONIUM BROMATUM
AM-C -----> AMMONIUM CARBONICUM (AMMONIUM CARB)
AM-CAUST -----> AMMONIUM CAUSTICUM
AM-I -----> AMMONIUM IODATUM (AMMONIUM IODATUM)
AM-M -----> AMMONIUM MURIATICUM
AM-P -----> AMMONIUM PHOSPHORICUM
AM-PIC -----> AMMONIUM PICRICUM (AMMONIUM PICRATUM)
AM-VAL -----> AMMONIUM VALERIANICUM
AMBR -----> AMBRA GRISEA
AMBRO -----> AMBROSIA ARTEMISIAEFOLIA (AMBROSIA)
AMGD-P -----> AMYGDALUS PERSICA
AML-NS -----> AMYLENUM NITROSUM (AMYL NITROSUM)
AMMC -----> AMMONIACUM GUMMI (AMMONIACUM-DOREMA)

AMPE-QU -----> AMPELOPSIS QUINQUEFOLIA (AMPELOPSIS)
ANAC -----> ANACARDIUM ORIENTALE (ANACARDIUM)
ANAG -----> ANAGALLIS ARVENSIS (ANAGALLIS)
ANAN -----> ANANTHERUM MURICATUM (ANATHERUM)
ANEMPS -----> ANEMOPSIS CALIFORNICA
ANG -----> ANGUSTURA VERA
ANH -----> ANHALONIUM LEWINII (ANHALONIUM)
ANIL -----> ANILINUM
ANIS -----> ANISUM STELLATUM (ILLICIIUM)
ANT-AR -----> ANTIMONIUM ARSENICOSUM
ANT-C -----> ANTIMONIUM CRUDUM
ANT-SAUR -----> ANTIMONIUM SULPHURATUM AURATUM
ANT-T -----> ANTIMONIUM TARTARICUM
ANTH -----> ANTHEMIS NOBILIS
ANTHRACI -----> ANTHRACINUM
ANTHRACO -----> ANTHRACOKALI (ANTHRAKOKALI)
ANTIP -----> ANTIPYRINUM (ANTIPYRINE)
AP-G -----> APIUM GRAVEOLENS
APHIS -----> APHIS CHENOPODII GLAUCI (CHENOPODI GLAUCI
 APHIS)
APIS -----> APIS MELLIFICA
APOC -----> APOCYNUM CANNABINUM
APOC-A -----> APOCYNUM ANDROSAEMIFOLIUM
APOM -----> APOMORPHINUM (APOMORPHIA)
AQUI -----> AQUILEGIA VULGARIS (AQUILEGIA)
ARAG -----> ARAGALLUS LAMBERTI
ARAL -----> ARALIA RACEMOSA
ARAN -----> ARANEA DIADEMA
ARB -----> ARBUTUS ANDRACHNE
AREC -----> ARECA CATECHU (ARECA)
ARG-MET -----> ARGENTUM METALLICUM
ARG-N -----> ARGENTUM NITRICUM
ARGE -----> ARGEMONE MEXICANA
ARIST-M -----> ARISTOLOCHIA MILHOMENS
ARN -----> ARNICA MONTANA (ARNICA)
ARS -----> ARSENICUM ALBUM
ARS-BR -----> ARSENICUM BROMATUM
ARS-H -----> ARSENICUM HYDROGENISATUM
ARS-I -----> ARSENICUM IODATUM
ARS-MET -----> ARSENICUM METALLICUM
ARS-S-F -----> ARSENICUM SULPHURATUM FLAVUM (ARSENIC
 TRISULPH.)
ART-V -----> ARTEMISIA VULGARIS
ARUM-D -----> ARUM DRACONTIUM
ARUM-T -----> ARUM TRIPHYLLUM
ARUND -----> ARUNDO MAURITANICA (ARUNDO)
ASAF -----> ASA FOETIDA (ASAFOETIDA)
ASAR -----> ASARUM EUROPÆUM (ASARUM EUROPUM)
ASC-C -----> ASCLEPIAS CORNUTI (ASCLEPIAS SYRIACA)
ASC-T -----> ASCLEPIAS TUBEROSA
ASIM -----> ASIMINA TRILOBA
ASPAR -----> ASPARAGUS OFFICINALIS
ASTAC -----> ASTACUS FLUVIATILIS (CANCER ASTACUS)
ASTER -----> ASTERIAS RUBENS
ASTRA-MO -----> ASTRAGALUS MOLLISSIMUS
AUR -----> AURUM METALLICUM
AUR-M-N -----> AURUM MURIATICUM NATRONATUM

AVEN -----> AVENA SATIVA
AZA -----> AZADIRACHTA INDICA

B

BAC -----> BACILLINUM BURNETT (BACILLINUM)
BAD -----> BADIAGA
BALS-P -----> BALSAMUM PERUVIANUM
BAPT -----> BAPTISIA TINCTORIA (BAPTISIA)
BAR-ACT -----> BARYTA ACETICA
BAR-C -----> BARYTA CARBONICA (BARYTA CARB)
BAR-I -----> BARYTA IODATA
BAR-M -----> BARYTA MURIATICA
BAROS -----> BAROSMA CRENULATUM (BAROSMA CRENATA)
BELL -----> BELLADONNA
BELL-P -----> BELLIS PERENNIS
BENZ-AC -----> BENZOICUM ACIDUM
BENZOL -----> BENZOLUM (BENZENUM - COAL NAPHTHA)
BERB -----> BERBERIS VULGARIS
BERB-A -----> BERBERIS AQUIFOLIUM (BERBERIS AQUIFOLIUM - MAHONIA)
BETA -----> BETA VULGARIS
BISM-SN -----> BISMUTHUM SUBNITRICUM (BISMUTHUM)
BLATTA-A -----> BLATTA AMERICANA
BLATTA-O -----> BLATTA ORIENTALIS
BOL-LA -----> BOLETUS LARICIS (POLYPORUS OFFICINALE)
BOR-AC -----> BORICUM ACIDUM
BORX -----> BORAX VENETA (BORAX)
BOTH -----> BOTHROPS LANCEOLATUS (BOTHROPS LANCIOLATUS - LACHESIS LANCIOLATUS)
BOTUL -----> BOTULINUM
BOV -----> BOVISTA LYCOPERDON (BOVISTA)
BRACH -----> BRACHYGLOTTIS REPENS (BRACHYGLOTTIS)
BROM -----> BROMIUM (BROMUM)
BRY -----> BRYONIA ALBA (BRYONIA)
BUFO -----> BUFO RANA (BUFO)
BUT-AC -----> BUTYRICUM ACIDUM (BUTYRIC ACID)

C

CACT -----> CACTUS GRANDIFLORUS (SELENICEREUS SPINULOSUS)
CADM-S -----> CADMIUM SULPHURATUM
CAIN -----> CAINCA (CAHINCA)
CAJ -----> CAJUPUTUM (OLEUM WITTNEBIANUM)
CALAD -----> CALADIUM SEGUINUM
CALC -----> CALCAREA CARBONICA (CALCAREA CARBONICA - OSTREARUM)
CALC-ACT -----> CALCAREA ACETICA
CALC-AR -----> CALCAREA ARSENICOSA (CALCAREA ARSENICA)
CALC-F -----> CALCAREA FLUORICA (FLUOR SPAR)
CALC-I -----> CALCAREA IODATA
CALC-P -----> CALCAREA PHOSPHORICA
CALC-S -----> CALCAREA SULPHURICA
CALC-SIL -----> CALCAREA SILICATA
CALEN -----> CALENDULA OFFICINALIS
CALO -----> CALOTROPIS GIGANTEA (CALOTROPIS)

CALTH -----> CALTHA PALUSTRIS
CAMPH -----> CAMPHORA
CAMPH-BR -----> CAMPHORA BROMATA (CAMPHORA MONO-BROMATA)
CANCH -----> CANCHALAGUA
CANN-I -----> CANNABIS INDICA
CANN-S -----> CANNABIS SATIVA
CANTH -----> CANTHARIS VESICATORIA (CANTHARIS)
CAPS -----> CAPSICUM ANNUUM (CAPSICUM)
CARB-AC -----> CARBOLICUM ACIDUM
CARB-AN -----> CARBO ANIMALIS
CARB-V -----> CARBO VEGETABILIS
CARBN-H -----> CARBONEUM HYDROGENISATUM
CARBN-O -----> CARBONEUM OXYGENISATUM
CARBN-S -----> CARBONEUM SULPHURATUM
CARC -----> CARCINOSINUM (CARCINOSIN)
CARD-M -----> CARDUUS MARIANUS
CARL -----> CARLSBAD AQUA (CARLSBAD)
CAS-S -----> CASCARA SAGRADA (RHAMNUS PURSHIANA)
CASC -----> CASCARILLA
CAST -----> CASTOREUM CANADENSE (CASTOREUM)
CASTN-V -----> CASTANEA VESCA
CASTOR-E -----> CASTOR EQUI
CATAR -----> CATARIA NEPETA
CAUL -----> CAULOPHYLLUM THALICTROIDES (CAULOPHYLLUM)
CAUST -----> CAUSTICUM
CEAN -----> CEANOTHUS AMERICANUS (CEANOTHUS)
CEDR -----> CEDRON (SIMARUBA FERROGINEA)
CENCH -----> CENCHRIS CONTORTRIX (ANCISTRODON)
CER-OX -----> CERIUM OXALICUM
CERE-B -----> CEREUS BONPLANDII
CHAM -----> CHAMOMILLA
CHAP -----> CHAPARRO AMARGOSO
CHEL -----> CHELIDONIUM MAJUS
CHELO -----> CHELONE GLABRA (CHELONE)
CHEN-A -----> CHENOPODIUM ANTHELMINTICUM
CHIM -----> CHIMAPHILA UMBELLATA
CHIN -----> CHINA OFFICINALIS (CINCHONA OFFICINALIS)
CHININ-A -----> CHININUM ARSENICOSUM
CHININ-S -----> CHININUM SULPHURICUM
CHION -----> CHIONANTHUS VIRGINICA (CHIONANTHUS)
CHLF -----> CHLOROFORMIUM (CHLOROFORMUM)
CHLOL -----> CHLORALUM HYDRATUM (CHLORALUM)
CHLOR -----> CHLORUM
CHOL -----> CHOLESTERINUM
CHR-AC -----> CHROMICUM ACIDUM
CHRY SAR -----> CHRYSAROBINUM
CIC -----> CICUTA VIROSA
CIMIC -----> CIMICIFUGA RACEMOSA (CIMICIFUGA - ACTAEA RACEMOSA - MACROTYS)
CIMX -----> CIMEX LECTULARIUS (CIMEX - ACANTHIA)
CINA -----> CINA MARITIMA (CINA)
CINE -----> CINERARIA MARITIMA (CINERARIA)
CINNB -----> CINNABARIS (MERCURIUS SULPHURATUS RUBER)
CINNM -----> CINNAMOMUM CEYLANICUM (CINNAMOMUM)
CIST -----> CISTUS CANADENSIS
CIT-V -----> CITRUS VULGARIS

CLEM -----> CLEMATIS ERECTA
COB -----> COBALTUM METALLICUM (COBALTUM)
COC-C -----> COCCUS CACTI
COCA -----> COCA-ERYTHROXYLON COCA
COCAIN -----> COCAINUM HYDROCHLORICUM (COCAINA)
COCC -----> COCCULUS INDICUS (COCCULUS)
COCC-S -----> COCCINELLA SEPTEMPUNCTATA
COCH -----> COCHLEARIA ARMORACIA (ARMORACIA SATIVA)
COD -----> CODEINUM
COFF -----> COFFEA CRUDA
COLCH -----> COLCHICUM AUTUMNALE (COLCHICUM)
COLL -----> COLLINSONIA CANADENSIS
COLOC -----> COLOCYNTHIS
CON -----> CONIUM MACULATUM (CONIUM)
COM -----> COMOCLADIA DENTATA
CONV -----> CONVALLARIA MAJALIS
COP -----> COPAIVA OFFICINALIS (COPAIVA)
COR-R -----> CORALLIUM RUBRUM (CORALLIUM)
CORH -----> CORALLORHIZA ODONTORHIZA (CORALLORHIZA)
CORN -----> CORNUS CIRCINATA
CORY -----> CORYDALIS FORMOSA (CORYDALIS - DICENTRA CANADENSIS)
COT -----> COTYLEDON UMBILICUS (COTYLEDON)
CRAT -----> CRATAEGUS OXYACANTHA (CRATAEGUS)
CROC -----> CROCUS SATIVUS (CROCUS SATIA)
CROT-H -----> CROTALUS HORRIDUS
CROT-T -----> CROTON TIGLIUM
CUB -----> CUBEBA OFFICINALIS (CUBEBA)
CUC-C -----> CUCURBITA CITRULLUS
CUC-P -----> CUCURBITA PEPO
CUND -----> CUNDURANGO (CONDURANGO)
CUPH -----> CUPHEA VISCOSISSIMA (CUPHEA)
CUPR -----> CUPRUM METALLICUM
CUPR-ACT -----> CUPRUM ACETICUM
CUPR-AR -----> CUPRUM ARSENICOSUM
CUR -----> CURARE (WOORARI)
CYCL -----> CYCLAMEN EUROPAEUM (CYCLAMEN)
CYPR -----> CYPRIPEDIUM PUBESCENS (CYPRIPEDIUM)
CYT-L -----> CYTISUS LABURNUM (LABURNUM)

D

DAM -----> DAMIANA (TURNERA)
DAPH -----> DAPHNE INDICA
DIG -----> DIGITALIS PURPUREA (DIGITALIS)
DIOS -----> DIOSCOREA VILLOSA
DIOSM -----> DIOSMA LINCARIS
DIPH -----> DIPHTHERINUM
DOL -----> DOLICHOS PRURIENS (DOLICHOS PURIENS - MUCUNA)
DOR -----> DORYPHORA DECEMLINEATA (DORYPHORA)
DROS -----> DROSEROTA ROTUNDIFOLIA (DROSEROTA)
DUBO-M -----> DUBOISIA MYOPOROIDES (DUBOISIA)
DULC -----> DULCAMARA

E

ECHI -----> ECHINACEA ANGUSTIFOLIA (ECHINACEA -

RUDBECKIA)

ELAPS -----> ELAPS CORALLINUS
ELAT -----> ELATERIUM OFFICINARUM (ELATERIUM - ECBALIUM)
EOS -----> EOSINUM (EOSIN)
EPIG -----> EPIGEA REPENS
EPIPH -----> EPIPHEGUS VIRGINIANA (EPIPHEGUS - OROBANCHE)
EQUIS-H -----> EQUISETUM HYEMALE (EQUISETUM)
ERECH -----> ERECHTHITES HIERACIFOLIA (ERECHTHITES)
ERIG -----> ERIGERON CANADENSE (ERIGERON - LEPTILON CANADENSE)
ERIO -----> ERIODYCTION CALIFORNICUM (ERIODICTYON)
ERY-A -----> ERYNGIUM AQUATICUM
ESCH -----> ESCHSCHOLTZIA CALIFORNICA
EUCAL -----> EUCALYPTUS GLOBULUS
EUG -----> EUGENIA JAMBOS (JAMBOSA VULGARIS)
EUON-A -----> EUONYMUS ATROPURPUREA
EUP-A -----> EUPATORIUM AROMATICUM
EUP-PER -----> EUPATORIUM PERFOLIATUM
EUP-PUR -----> EUPATORIUM PURPUREUM
EUPH -----> EUPHORBIIUM OFFICINARUM (EUPHORBIIUM)
EUPH-L -----> EUPHORBIA LATHYRIS
EUPH-PO -----> EUPHORBIA POLYCARPA (GOLONDRINA)
EUPHR -----> EUPHRASIA OFFICINALIS (EYEBRIGHT)
EUPI -----> EUPIONUM (EUPION)

F

FAB -----> FABIANA IMBRICATA
FAGO -----> FAGOPYRUM ESCULENTUM (FAGOPYRUM)
FEL -----> FEL TAURI
FERR -----> FERRUM METALLICUM
FERR-I -----> FERRUM IODATUM
FERR-MA -----> FERRUM MAGNETICUM
FERR-P -----> FERRUM PHOSPHORICUM
FERR-PIC -----> FERRUM PICRICUM
FIC-R -----> FICUS RELIGIOSA
FIL -----> FILIX MAS (ASPIDIUM)
FL-AC -----> FLUORICUM ACIDUM
FORM -----> FORMICA RUFA (MYRMEXINE)
FORMAL -----> FORMALINUM (FORMALIN)
FRAG -----> FRAGARIA VESCA (FRAGARIA)
FRANC -----> FRANCISCEA UNIFLORA (FRACISCEA)
FRAX -----> FRAXINUS AMERICANA
FUC -----> FUCUS VESICULOSUS
FUCH -----> FUCHSINUM (FUCHSINA - MAGENTA)
FULI -----> FULIGO LIGNI

G

GAL-AC -----> GALLICUM ACIDUM
GALA -----> GALANTHUS NIVALIS
GALI -----> GALIUM APARINE
GAMB -----> GAMBOGIA (GAMBOGIA - GARCINIA MORELLA)
GAUL -----> GAULTHERIA PROCUMBENS (GAULTHERIA)
GELS -----> GELSEMIUM SEMPERVIRENS (GELSEMIUM)
GENT-L -----> GENTIANA LUTEA

GER -----> GERANIUM MACULATUM
GET -----> GETTYSBURG WATER
GIN -----> GINSENG QUINQUEFOLIUM (GINSENG)
GLON -----> GLONOINUM
GLYC -----> GLYCERINUM
GNAPH -----> GNAPHALIUM POLYCEPHALUM (GNAPHALIUM)
GOSS -----> GOSSYPIUM HERBACEUM (GOSSYPIUM)
GRAN -----> GRANATUM
GRAPH -----> GRAPHITES
GRAT -----> GRATIOLA OFFICINALIS (GRATIOLA)
GRIN -----> GRINDELIA ROBUSTA (GRINDELIA)
GUA -----> GUACO
GUAJ -----> GUAJACUM OFFICINALE (GUAJACUM)
GUAR -----> GUARANA (PAULLINIA SORBILIS)
GUARE -----> GUAREA TRICHILOIDES (GUAREA)
GYMNO -----> GYMNOCLADUS CANADENSIS (GYMNOCLADUS)

H

HAEM -----> HAEMATOXYLON CAMPECHIANUM (HAEMATOXYLON)
HAM -----> HAMAMELIS VIRGINIANA (HAMAMELIS VIRGINICA)
HECLA -----> HECLA LAVA (HECLA LAVA)
HEDEO -----> HEDEOMA PULEGIOIDES (HEDEOMA)
HELIA -----> HELIANTHUS ANNUUS (HELIANTHUS)
HELL -----> HELLEBORUS NIGER (HELLEBORUS)
HELO -----> HELODERMA
HELON -----> HELONIAS DIOICA (HELONIAS - CHAMAELIRIUM)
HEP -----> HEPAR SULPHUR (HEPAR SULPHURIS CALCAREUM)
HEPAT -----> HEPATICA TRILOBA (HEPATICA)
HERA -----> HERACLEUM SPHONDYLIIUM (HERACLEUM - BRANCA URSINA)
HIP-AC -----> HIPPURICUM ACIDUM (HIPPURIC ACID)
HIPP -----> HIPPOMANES
HIPPOZ -----> HIPPOZAENIUM (HIPPOZAENIUM)
HOM -----> HOMARUS
HURA -----> HURA BRASILIENSIS
HYDR -----> HYDRASTIS CANADENSIS (HYDRASTIS)
HYDR-AC -----> HYDROCYANICUM ACIDUM (HYDROCYANIC ACID)
HYDRANG -----> HYDRANGAEA ARBORESCENS (HYDRANGAEA)
HYDRC -----> HYDROCOTYLE ASIATICA (HYDROCOTYLE)
HYOS -----> HYOSCYAMUS NIGER (HYOSCYAMUS)
HYPER -----> HYPERICUM PERFORATUM (HYPERICUM)

I

IBER -----> IBERIS AMARA (IBERIS)
ICHTH -----> ICHTHYOLUM
ICTOD -----> ICTODES FOETIDA (POTHOS FOETIDUS)
IGN -----> IGNATIA AMARA (IGNATIA)
ILX-A -----> ILEX AQUIFOLIUM
IND -----> INDIUM METALLICUM (INDIUM)
INDG -----> INDIGO TINCTORIA (INDIGO)
INDOL -----> INDOLUM (INDOL)
INS -----> INSULINUM (INSULIN)
INUL -----> INULA HELENIIUM (INULA)
IOD -----> IODIUM (IODUM)
IODOF -----> IODOFORMIUM (ODOFORMUM)

IP -----> IPECACUANHA (IPECA)
IRID-MET -----> IRIDIUM METALLICUM (IRIDIUM)
IRIS -----> IRIS VERSICOLOR

J

JAB -----> JABORANDI (PILOCARPUS MICROPHYLLUS)
JAC-C -----> JACARANDA CAROBA (JACARANDA)
JAL -----> JALAPA (EXOGONIUM PURGA)
JATR -----> JATROPHA CURCAS (JATROPHA)
JOAN -----> JOANESIA ASOCA (JONOSIA ASOCA)
JUG-C -----> JUGLANS CINEREA
JUG-R -----> JUGLANS REGIA
JUNC-E -----> JUNCUS EFFUSUS
JUNI-C -----> JUNIPERUS COMMUNIS
JUST -----> JUSTICIA ADHATODA (JUSTICIA ADHATODA BASAKA)

K

KALI-AR -----> KALIUM ARSENICOSUM (KALI ARSENICUM)
KALI-BI -----> KALIUM BICHROMICUM (KALI BICHROMICUM)
KALI-BR -----> KALIUM BROMATUM (KALI BROMATUM)
KALI-C -----> KALIUM CARBONICUM (KALI CARBONICUM)
KALI-CHL -----> KALIUM CHLORICUM (KALI CHLORICUM)
KALI-CY -----> KALIUM CYANATUM (KALI CYANATUM)
KALI-I -----> KALIUM IODATUM (KALI HYDRIODICUM)
KALI-M -----> KALIUM MURIATICUM (KALI MURIATICUM)
KALI-N -----> KALIUM NITRICUM (KALI NITRICUM - NITRUM)
KALI-P -----> KALIUM PHOSPHORICUM (KALI PHOSPHORICUM)
KALI-PER -----> KALIUM PERMANGANATUM (KALI PERMANGANICUM)
KALI-S -----> KALIUM SULPHURICUM (KALI SULPHURICUM)
KALI-SIL -----> KALIUM SILICICUM (KALI SILICATUM)
KALM -----> KALMIA LATIFOLIA
KAOL -----> KAOLINUM (KAOLIN)
KOLA -----> KOLA (STERCULIA)
KOU -----> KOUSSO (KOUSSO - BRAYERA)
KREOS -----> KREOSOTUM

L

LAC-AC -----> LACTICUM ACIDUM
LAC-C -----> LAC CANINUM
LAC-D -----> LAC VACCINUM DEFLORATUM (LAC DEFLORATUM)
LACH -----> LACHESIS MUTUS (LACHESIS)
LACHN -----> LACHNANTHES TINCTORIA (LACHNANTHES)
LACT-V -----> LACTUCA VIROSA
LAM -----> LAMIUM ALBUM (LAMIUM)
LAP-A -----> LAPIS ALBUS
LAPPA -----> LAPPA ARCTIUM
LAT-M -----> LATRODECTUS MACTANS
LATH -----> LATHYRUS SATIVUS (LATHYRUS)
LAUR -----> LAUROCERASUS
LEC -----> LECITHINUM (LECITHIN)
LED -----> LEDUM PALUSTRE (LEDUM)
LEM-M -----> LEMNA MINOR

[LEPI](#) -----> LEPIDIUM BONARIENSE
[LEPT](#) -----> LEPTANDRA VIRGINICA (LEPTANDRA)
[LIAT](#) -----> LIATRIS SPICATA (LIATRIS SPICATA - SERRATULA)
[LIL-T](#) -----> LILIUM TIGRINUM
[LIM](#) -----> LIMULUS CYCLOPS (LIMULUS - XIPHOSURA)
[LINA](#) -----> LINARIA VULGARIS (LINARIA)
[LINU-U](#) -----> LINUM USITATISSIMUM
[LITH-C](#) -----> LITHIUM CARBONICUM
[LOB](#) -----> LOBELIA INFLATA
[LOB-P](#) -----> LOBELIA PURPURASCENS
[LOL](#) -----> LOLEUM TEMULENTUM (LOLIUM TUMULENTUM)
[LON-X](#) -----> LONICERA XYLOSTEUM
[LUP](#) -----> LUPULUS HUMULUS
[LYC](#) -----> LYCOPODIUM CLAVATUM (LYCOPODIUM)
[LYCPR](#) -----> LYCOPERSICUM ESCULENTUM (SOLANUM LYCOPERSICUM)
[LYCPS-V](#) -----> LYCOPUS VIRGINICUS
[LYSS](#) -----> LYSSINUM (HYDROPHOBINUM)

M

[MAG-C](#) -----> MAGNESIUM CARBONICUM (MAGNESIA CARBONICA)
[MAG-M](#) -----> MAGNESIUM MURIATICUM (MAGNESIA MURIATICA)
[MAG-P](#) -----> MAGNESIUM PHOSPHORICUM (MAGNESIA PHOSPHORICA)
[MAG-S](#) -----> MAGNESIUM SULPHURICUM (MAGNESIA SULPHURICA)
[MAGN-GR](#) -----> MAGNOLIA GRANDIFLORA
[MALAND](#) -----> MALANDRINUM
[MANC](#) -----> MANCINELLA
[MANG-ACT](#) -----> MANGANUM ACETICUM
[MANGI](#) -----> MANGIFERA INDICA
[MED](#) -----> MEDORRHINUM
[MEDUS](#) -----> MEDUSA
[MEL-C-S](#) -----> MEL CUM SALE
[MELI](#) -----> MELILOTUS OFFICINALIS (MELILOTUS)
[MENIS](#) -----> MENISPERMUM CANADENSE (MENISPERMUM)
[MENTH](#) -----> MENTHA PIPERITA
[MENTHO](#) -----> MENTHOLUM
[MENY](#) -----> MENYANTHES TRIFOLIATA (MENYANTHES)
[MEPH](#) -----> MEPHITIS PUTORIUS (MEPHITIS)
[MERC](#) -----> MERCURIUS SOLUBILIS (MERCURIUS - HYDRARGYRUM)
[MERC-C](#) -----> MERCURIUS CORROSIVUS
[MERC-CY](#) -----> MERCURIUS CYANATUS
[MERC-D](#) -----> MERCURIUS DULCIS
[MERC-I-F](#) -----> MERCURIUS IODATUS FLAVUS
[MERC-I-R](#) -----> MERCURIUS IODATUS RUBER
[MERC-SUL](#) -----> MERCURIUS SULPHURICUS, DRARG, OXYD, SUB-SULPH
[MERL](#) -----> MERCURIALIS PERENNIS
[METHYL](#) -----> METHYLENUM COERULEUM (METHYLENE BLUE)
[MEZ](#) -----> MEZEREUM
[MICR](#) -----> MICROMERIA DOUGLASII (MICROMERIA)
[MILL](#) -----> MILLEFOLIUM
[MIT](#) -----> MITCHELLA REPENS (MITCHELLA)

[MOM-B](#) -----> MOMORDICA BALSAMICA
[MORPH](#) -----> MORPHINUM
[MOSCH](#) -----> MOSCHUS
[MUR-AC](#) -----> MURIATICUM ACIDUM
[MURX](#) -----> MUREX PURPUREA (MUREX)
[MYGAL](#) -----> MYGALE LASIODORA
[MYOS-S](#) -----> MYOSOTIS SYMPHYTIFOLIA (MYOSOTIS)
[MYRIC](#) -----> MYRICA CERIFERA (MYRICA)
[MYRIS](#) -----> MYRISTICA SEBIFERA
[MYRT-C](#) -----> MYRTUS COMMUNIS

N

[NAJA](#) -----> NAJA TRIPUDIANS
[NAPH](#) -----> NAPHTHALINUM (NAPHTHALINE)
[NARC-PS](#) -----> NARCISSUS PSEUDONARCISSUS (NARCISSUS)
[NAT-AR](#) -----> NATRIUM ARSENICOSUM (NATRUM ARSENICUM)
[NAT-C](#) -----> NATRIUM CARBONICUM (NATRUM CARBONICUM)
[NAT-HCHL](#) -----> NATRIUM HYPOCHLOROSUM (NATRUM CHLORATUM)
[NAT-M](#) -----> NATRIUM MURIATICUM (NATRUM MURIATICUM)
[NAT-N](#) -----> NATRIUM NITRICUM (NATRUM NITRICUM)
[NAT-P](#) -----> NATRIUM PHOSPHORICUM
[NAT-S](#) -----> NATRIUM SULPHURICUM (NATRUM SULPHURICUM)
[NAT-SAL](#) -----> NATRIUM SALICYLICUM (NATRUM SALICYLICUM)
[NICC-MET](#) -----> NICCOLUM METALLICUM (NICCOLUM)
[NICC-S](#) -----> NICCOLUM SULPHURICUM
[NIT-AC](#) -----> NITRICUM ACIDUM
[NIT-M-AC](#) -----> NITROMURIATICUM ACIDUM (NITRO-MURIATIC ACID)
[NIT-S-D](#) -----> NITRI SPIRITUS DULCIS
[NUPH](#) -----> NUPHAR LUTEUM
[NUX-M](#) -----> NUX MOSCHATA
[NUX-V](#) -----> NUX VOMICA
[NYCT](#) -----> NYCTANTHES ARBOR TRISTIS

O

[OCI](#) -----> OCIMUM CANUM
[OENA](#) -----> OENANTHE CROCAT
[OL-AN](#) -----> OLEUM ANIMALE AETHEREUM (OLEUM ANIMALE)
[OL-J](#) -----> OLEUM JECORIS ASELLI
[OL-SANT](#) -----> OLEUM SANTALI
[OLND](#) -----> OLEANDER (NERIUM ODORUM)
[ONIS](#) -----> ONISCUS ASELLUS (MILLEPEDES)
[ONOS](#) -----> ONOSMODIUM VIRGINIANUM (ONOSMODIUM)
[OP](#) -----> OPIUM (PAPAVER SOMNIFERUM)
[OPER](#) -----> OPERCULINA TURPENTHUM (OPERCULINA TURPETHUM)
[OPUN-F](#) -----> OPUNTIA FICUS (OPUNTIA-FICUS INDICA)
[OREO](#) -----> OREODAPHNE CALIFORNICA (OREODAPHNE)
[ORIG](#) -----> ORIGANUM MAJORANA (ORIGANUM)
[ORNI](#) -----> ORNITHOGALUM UMBELLATUM
[OSM](#) -----> OSMIUM
[OST](#) -----> OSTRYA VIRGINICA
[OV](#) -----> OVININUM (OOPHORINUM)
[OVI-P](#) -----> OVI GALLINAE PELLICULA

OX-AC -----> OXALICUM ACIDUM
OXYD -----> OXYDENDRON ARBOREUM (OXYDENDRON -
ANDROMEDA ARBOREA)
OXYT -----> OXYTROPIS LAMBERTI (OXYTROPIS)

P

PAEON -----> PAEONIA OFFICINALIS (PAEONIA)
PALL -----> PALLADIUM METALLICUM (PALLADIUM)
PAR -----> PARIS QUADRIFOLIA
PARAF -----> PARAFFINUM (PARAFFINE)
PAEIR -----> PAREIRA BRAVA (CHONDRODENDRON
TOMENTOSUM)
PARTH -----> PARTHENIUM HYSTEROPHORUS (PARTHENIUM -
ESCOBA AMARGO)
PASSI -----> PASSIFLORA INCARNATA
PEN -----> PENTHORUM SEDOIDES (PENTHORUM)
PERT -----> PERTUSSINUM (PERTUSSIN)
PETR -----> PETROLEUM
PETROS -----> PETROSELINUM SATIVUM (PETROSELINUM)
PH-AC -----> PHOSPHORICUM ACIDUM
PHASE -----> PHASEOLUS NANUS (PHASEOLUS)
PHEL -----> PHELLANDRIUM AQUATICUM (PHELLANDRIUM)
PHOS -----> PHOSPHORUS
PHYS -----> PHYSOSTIGMA VENENOSUM
PHYSAL -----> PHYSALIS ALKEKENGII (PHYSALIS - SOLANUM
VESICARIUM)
PHYT -----> PHYTOLACCA DECANDRA (PHYTOLACCA)
PIC-AC -----> PICRICUM ACIDUM
PIN-S -----> PINUS SILVESTRIS
PIP-M -----> PIPER METHYSTICUM
PIP-N -----> PIPER NIGRUM
PITU-GL -----> PITUITARIA GLANDULA (PITUITARY GLAND)
PIX -----> PIX LIQUIDA
PLAN -----> PLANTAGO MAJOR
PLAT -----> PLATINUM METALLICUM (PLATINA)
PLATAN -----> PLATANUS OCCIDENTALIS
PLB -----> PLUMBUM METALLICUM
PODO -----> PODOPHYLLINUM (PODOPHYLLUM)
POLYG-H -----> POLYGONUM HYDROPIPEROIDES (POLYGONUM
PUNCTATUM)
POLYP-P -----> POLYPORUS PINICOLA
POP -----> POPULUS TREMULOIDES
POP-C -----> POPULUS CANDICANS
PRIM-O -----> PRIMULA OBCONICA
PRIM-V -----> PRIMULA VERIS
PROP -----> PROPYLAMINUM (PROPYLAMIN -
TRIMETHYLAMINUM)
PRUN -----> PRUNUS SPINOSA
PSOR -----> PSORINUM
PTEL -----> PTELEA TRIFOLIATA (PTELEA)
PULS -----> PULSATILLA PRATENSIS (PULSATILLA)
PULX -----> PULEX IRRITANS
PYROG -----> PYROGENIUM

Q

[QUAS](#) -----> QUASSIA AMARA (QUASSIA - PICRAENA EXCELSA)
[QUEB](#) -----> QUEBRACHO (ASPIDOSPERMA)
[QUERC](#) -----> QUERCUS E GLANDIBUS (QUERCUS GLANDIUM SPIRITUS)
[QUILL](#) -----> QUILLAYA SAPONARIA

R

[RAD-BR](#) -----> RADIUM BROMATUM (RADIUM)
[RAN-B](#) -----> RANUNCULUS BULBOSUS
[RAN-S](#) -----> RANUNCULUS SCLELERATUS
[RAPH](#) -----> RAPHANUS SATIVUS (RAPHANUS)
[RAT](#) -----> RATANHIA PERUVIANA (RATANHIA)
[RHAM-CAL](#) -----> RHAMNUS CALIFORNICA
[RHEUM](#) -----> RHEUM PALMATUM (RHEUM)
[RHOD-F](#) -----> RHODODENDRON FERRUGINEUM (RHODODENDRON)
[RHODI](#) -----> RHODIUM METALLICUM (RHODIUM)
[RHUS-A](#) -----> RHUS AROMATICA
[RHUS-G](#) -----> RHUS GLABRA
[RHUS-T](#) -----> RHUS TOXICODENDRON
[RHUS-V](#) -----> RHUS VENENATA
[RIC](#) -----> RICINUS COMMUNIS (RICINUS COMMUNIS - BOFAREIRA)
[ROB](#) -----> ROBINIA PSEUDACACIA (ROBINIA)
[ROS-D](#) -----> ROSA DAMASCENA
[RUMX](#) -----> RUMEX CRISPUS
[RUTA](#) -----> RUTA GRAVEOLENS

S

[SABAD](#) -----> SABADILLA
[SABAL](#) -----> SABAL SERRULATA
[SABIN](#) -----> SABINA
[SACCH](#) -----> SACCHARUM OFFICINALE (SUCROSE)
[SAL-AC](#) -----> SALICYLICUM ACIDUM
[SAL-N](#) -----> SALIX NIGRA
[SALV](#) -----> SALVIA OFFICINALIS
[SAMB](#) -----> SAMBUCUS NIGRA
[SANG](#) -----> SANGUINARIA CANADENSIS (SANGUINARIA)
[SANGIN-N](#) -----> SANGUINARINUM NITRICUM (SANGUINARINA NITRICA)
[SANIC](#) -----> SANICULA AQUA (SANICULA)
[SANTIN](#) -----> SANTONINUM
[SAPO](#) -----> SAPONARIA OFFICINALIS (SAPONARIA)
[SARCOL-A](#) -----> SARCOLACTICUM ACIDUM (SARCOLACTIC ACID)
[SAROTH](#) -----> SAROTHAMNUS SCOPARIUS (SPARTIUM SCOPARIUM - CYSTISUS SCOPARIUS)
[SARR](#) -----> SARRACENIA PURPUREA
[SARS](#) -----> SARSAPARILLA OFFICINALIS (SARSAPARILLA)
[SCROPH-N](#) -----> SCROPHULARIA NODOSA
[SCUT](#) -----> SCUTELLARIA LATERIFOLIA
[SEC](#) -----> SECALE CORNUTUM (CLAVICEPS PURPUREA)
[SED-AC](#) -----> SEDUM ACRE
[SEL](#) -----> SELENIUM METALLICUM (SELENIUM)
[SEMP](#) -----> SEMPERVIVUM TECTORUM

[SENEC](#) -----> SENECIO AUREUS
[SENEG](#) -----> SENEGA
[SENN](#) -----> SENNA
[SEP](#) -----> SEPIA OFFICINALIS (SEPIA)
[SER-ANG](#) -----> SERUM ANGUILLAE (SERUM ANGUILLAR ICHTHYOTOXIN)
[SIL](#) -----> SILICEA TERRA (SILICEA)
[SILPHU](#) -----> SILPHIUM LACINATUM (SILPHIUM)
[SIN-N](#) -----> SINAPIS NIGRA (BRASSICA NIGRA)
[SKAT](#) -----> SKATOLUM (SKATOL)
[SKOOK](#) -----> SKOOKUM CHUCK AQUA (SKOOKUM - CHUCK)
[SOL-N](#) -----> SOLANUM NIGRUM
[SOLID](#) -----> SOLIDAGO VIRGAUREA (SOLIDAGO VIRGA)
[SPIG](#) -----> SPIGELIA ANTHELMIA (SPIGELIA)
[SPIRA](#) -----> SPIRANTHES AUTUMNALIS (SPIRANTHES)
[SPIRAE](#) -----> SPIRAEA ULMARIA
[SPONG](#) -----> SPONGIA TOSTA
[SQUIL](#) -----> SQUILLA MARITIMA
[STACH](#) -----> STACHYS BETONICA (BETONICA)
[STANN](#) -----> STANNUM METALLICUM (STANNUM)
[STAPH](#) -----> STAPHYSAGRIA
[STEL](#) -----> STELLARIA MEDIA
[STICT](#) -----> STICTA PULMONARIA (STICTA)
[STIGM](#) -----> STIGMATA MAYDIS (ZEA)
[STILL](#) -----> STILLINGIA SILVATICA (STILLINGIA)
[STRAM](#) -----> STRAMONIUM
[STRONT-C](#) -----> STRONTIUM CARBONICUM (STRONTIA)
[STROPH-H](#) -----> STROPHANTHUS HISPIDUS
[STRY](#) -----> STRYCHNINUM PURUM (STRYCHNINUM)
[STRY-P](#) -----> STRYCHNINUM PHOSPHORICUM (STRYCHNIA PHOSPHORICA)
[STRYCH-G](#) -----> STRYCHNOS GAULTHERIANA (HOANG NAN)
[SUCC](#) -----> SUCCINUM
[SUL-AC](#) -----> SULPHURICUM ACIDUM
[SUL-I](#) -----> SULPHUR IODATUM
[SULFON](#) -----> SULFONALUM (SULFONAL)
[SULO-AC](#) -----> SULPHUROSUM ACIDUM
[SULPH](#) -----> SULPHUR
[SUMB](#) -----> SUMBULUS MOSCHATUS (SUMBUL - FERULA SUMBUL)
[SYM-R](#) -----> SYMPHORICARPUS RACEMOSUS (SYMPHORICARPUS RACEMOSA)
[SYMPH](#) -----> SYMPHYTUM OFFICINALE (SYMPHYTUM)
[SYPH](#) -----> SYPHILINUM
[SYZYG](#) -----> SYZYGIIUM JAMBOLANUM

T

[TAB](#) -----> TABACUM
[TANAC](#) -----> TANACETUM VULGARE
[TANN-AC](#) -----> TANNICUM ACIDUM (TANNIC ACID)
[TARAX](#) -----> TARAXACUM OFFICINALE
[TARENT](#) -----> TARENTULA HISPANICA
[TARENT-C](#) -----> TARENTULA CUBENSIS
[TART-AC](#) -----> TARTARICUM ACIDUM
[TAX](#) -----> TAXUS BACCATA
[TELL](#) -----> TELLURIUM METALLICUM (TELLURIUM)
[TER](#) -----> TEREBINTHINIAE OLEUM (TEREBINTHINA)

TEUCR -----> TEUCRIUM MARUM VERUM (TEUCRIUM MARUM)
THAL-MET -----> THALLIUM METALLICUM (THALLIUM)
THEA -----> THEA CHINENSIS (THEA)
THER -----> THERIDION CURASSAVICUM (THERIDION)
THIOSIN -----> THIOSINAMINUM (RHODALLIN)
THLAS -----> THLASPI BURSA PASTORIS (CAPSELLA)
THUJ -----> THUJA OCCIDENTALIS
THYMOL -----> THYMOLUM (THYMOL)
THYMU -----> THYMUS SERPYLLUM
THYR -----> THYROIDINUM
TIL -----> TILIA EUROPAEA (TILIA EUROPA)
TITAN -----> TITANIUM METALLICUM (TITANIUM)
TONG -----> TONGO-DIPTERIX ODORATA (TONGO - DIPTRIX ODORATA)
TOR -----> TORULA CEREVISIAE
TRIB -----> TRIBULUS TERRESTRIS
TRIF-P -----> TRIFOLIUM PRATENSE
TRIL-P -----> TRILLIUM PENDULUM
TRINIT -----> TRINITROTOLUENUM (TRINITROTOLUENE)
TRIOS -----> TRIOSTEUM PERFOLIATUM
TRITIC -----> TRITICUM REPENS-AGROPYRON REPENS (TRITICUM)
TROM -----> TROMBIDIUM MUSCAE DOMESTICAE (TROMBIDIUM)
TUB -----> TUBERCULINUM
TUS-P -----> TUSSILAGO PETASITES

U

UPA -----> UPAS TIEUT (UPAS TIENTE)
URAN-N -----> URANIUM NITRICUM
UREA -----> UREA PURA (UREA)
URT-U -----> URTICA URENS
USN -----> USNEA BARBATA
UST -----> USTILAGO MAYDIS
UVA -----> UVA URSI

V

VAC -----> VACCININUM
VALER -----> VALERIANA OFFICINALIS (VALERIANA)
VANAD -----> VANADIUM METALLICUM (VANADIUM)
VANIL -----> VANILLA AROMATICA (VANILLA - PLANIFOLIA)
VARIO -----> VARIOLINUM
VERAT -----> VERATRUM ALBUM
VERAT-V -----> VERATRUM VIRIDE
VERB -----> VERBASCUM THAPSUS (VERBASCUM)
VERBE-U -----> VERBENA URTICAEOFOLIA (VERBENA)
VESP -----> VESPA CRABRO
VIB -----> VIBURNUM OPULUS
VINC -----> VINCA MINOR
VIOL-O -----> VIOLA ODORATA
VIOL-T -----> VIOLA TRICOLOR
VIP -----> VIPERA BERUS (VIPERA)
VISC -----> VISCUM ALBUM

W

[WYE](#) -----> WYETHIA HELENOIDES (WYETHIA)

X

[X-RAY](#) -----> X-RAY

[XAN](#) -----> XANTOXYLUM FRAXINEUM (XANTHOXYLUM)

[XERO](#) -----> XEROPHYLLUM

Y

[YOHIM](#) -----> YOHIMBINUM

[YUC](#) -----> YUCCA FILAMENTOSA

Z

[ZINC](#) -----> ZINCUM METALLICUM (ZINC)

[ZINC-VAL](#) -----> ZINCUM VALERIANICUM (ZINCUM VALERIANUM)

[ZING](#) -----> ZINGIBER OFFICINALE (ZINGIBER)

[ZIZ](#) -----> ZIZIA AUREA (THASPIUM AUREUM - ZIZIA)

ABIES CANADENSIS-PINUS CANADENSIS

Hemlock Spruce

Mucous membranes are affected by Abies can and gastric symptoms are most marked, and a catarrhal condition of the stomach is produced. There are peculiar *cravings* and chilly sensations that are very characteristic, especially for women with uterine displacement, probably due to defective nutrition with debility. Respiration and heart action labored. Wants to lie down all the time; skin cold and clammy, hands cold; very faint. Right lung and liver feel small and hard. Gleet.

Head » » Feels light-headed, tipsy. Irritable.

Stomach » » Canine hunger with torpid liver. *Gnawing, hungry, faint feeling* at the epigastrium. Great appetite, craving for meat, pickles, radishes, turnips, artichokes, coarse food. *Tendency to eat far beyond capacity for digestion.* Burning and *distention of stomach and abdomen with palpitation.* Flatulence disturbs the heart's action. Pain in right shoulder-blade, and constipation, with burning in rectum.

Female » » Uterine displacements. Sore feeling at fundus of uterus, relieved by pressure. Prostration; wants to lie down all the time. Thinks womb is soft and feeble.

Fever » » Cold shivering, as if blood were ice-water (*Acon*). Chills run down back. Cold water feeling between shoulders (*Ammon mur*). Skin clammy and sticky. Night-sweat (*China*).

Dose » » First to third potency.

ABIES NIGRA

Black Spruce

A powerful and long-acting remedy, in various forms of disease, whenever the characteristic stomach symptoms are present. Most of the symptoms are associated with the gastric disturbances. *In dyspeptic troubles of the aged*, with functional heart symptoms; also after tea or tobacco. *Constipation*. Pain in external meatus.

Head » » Hot, with flushed cheeks. Low-spirited. Dull during the day, wakeful at night. Unable to think.

Stomach » » *Pain in stomach always comes on after eating*. Sensation of a lump that hurts, *as if a hard-boiled egg had lodged in cardiac end of stomach*; continual distressing constriction just above the pit of the stomach, as if everything were knotted up. Total loss of appetite in morning, but great craving for food at noon and night. Offensive breath. Eructations.

Chest » » Painful sensation, as if something were lodged in the chest and had to be coughed up; lungs feel compressed. Cannot be fully expanded. Worse coughing; waterbrash succeeds cough. Choking sensation in throat. Dyspnœa; worse lying down; sharp, cutting pain in heart; *heart's action heavy and slow; tachycardia, bradycardia*.

Back » » Pain in small of back. Rheumatic pains and aching in bones.

Sleep » » Wakeful and restless at night, with hunger. Bad dreams.

Fever » » Alternate heat and cold; chronic intermittent fever, with pain in stomach.

Modalities » » *Worse after eating*.

Relationship » » Compare: (Lump in stomach--*China, Bryon, Pulsat*); also other Conifers--*Thuja, Sabina, Cupressus* (painful indigestion) also *Nux vom, Kali carb*.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency.

ABRUS PRECATORIUS -- JEQUIRITY

Crab's Eye Vine

(JEQUIRITY - ARBRUS PRECATORIUS)

Epithelioma, lupus, ulcers, granular lids.

Eyes » » Purulent conjunctivitis; inflammation spreads to face and neck. Granular ophthalmia. Keratitis.

Relationship » » Compare: *Jequiritol* (in cases of trachoma and pannus to engraft a new purulent inflammation. The proteid poisons contained in Jequirity seeds are almost identical in their physiological and toxic properties with the similar principles found in snake venom).

Dose » » Mother tincture diluted locally and 3x internally.

ABROTANUM

Southernwood

A very useful remedy in *marasmus*, especially of lower extremities *only*, yet with good appetite. Metastasis. Rheumatism following checked diarrhœa. Ill effects of suppressed conditions especially in gouty subjects. *Tuberculous peritonitis. Exudative pleurisy* and other exudative processes. After operation upon the chest for hydrothorax or empyæmia, a pressing sensation remains. Aggravation of hæmorrhoids when rheumatism improves. Nosebleed and hydrocele in boys.

Great weakness after influenza (*Kali phos*).

Mind » » Cross, irritable, anxious, depressed.

Face » » Wrinkled, cold, dry, pale. Blue rings around dull-looking eyes. Comedones, with emaciation.

Nosebleed. *Angioma of the face*.

Stomach » » Slimy taste. Appetite good, but emaciation progresses. Food passes undigested. Pain in stomach; worse at night; cutting, gnawing pain. *Stomach feels as if swimming in water*; feels cold. Gnawing hunger and whining. Indigestion, with vomiting of large quantities of offensive fluid.

Abdomen » » Hard lumps in abdomen. *Distended*. Alternate diarrhœa and constipation. Hæmorrhoids; frequent urging; bloody stools; worse as rheumatic pains abate. Ascarides. Oozing from umbilicus. Sensation as if bowels were sinking down.

Respiratory » » Raw feeling. Impeded respiration. Dry cough following diarrhœa. Pain across chest; severe in region of heart.

Back » » Neck so weak cannot hold head up. Back lame, weak, and painful. Pain in lumbar region extending along spermatic cord. Pain in sacrum, with hæmorrhoids.

Extremities » » Pain in shoulders, arms, *wrists*, and *ankles*. Pricking and coldness in fingers and feet. *Legs*

greatly emaciated. Joints stiff and lame. Painful contraction of limbs (*Amm mur*).

Skin » » Eruptions come out on face; are suppressed, and the skin becomes purplish. Skin flabby and loose. Furuncles. Falling out of hair. Itching chilblains.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold air, checked secretions. *Better*, motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Scrophularia*; *Bryonia*; *Stellaria*; *Benzoic acid*, in gout. *Iodine*, *Natr mur* in marasmus.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

ABSINTHIUM

Common Wormwood

A perfect picture of epileptiform seizure is produced by this drug. Nervous tremors precede attacks. Sudden and severe giddiness, delirium with hallucinations and loss of consciousness. Nervous excitement and sleeplessness. Cerebral irritation, hysterical and infantile spasms come within range of this remedy. Poisoning by mushrooms. Chorea. *Tremor*. Nervousness, excitement, and sleeplessness in children.

Mind » » Hallucinations. Frightful visions. Kleptomania. Loss of memory. Forgets what has recently happened. Wants nothing to do with anybody. Brutal.

Head » » *Vertigo, with tendency to fall backward*. General confusion. Wants head low. Pupils dilated unequally. Face blue. *Spasmodic facial twitching*. Dull occipital headache (*Gelsem, Picric ac*).

Mouth » » Jaws fixed. Bites tongue; trembles; feels as if swollen and too large; protruding.

Throat » » Scalded sensation; as of a lump.

Stomach » » Nausea; retching; eructation. Bloated around waist and *abdomen*. Wind colic.

Urine » » Constant desire. Very strong odor; deep yellow color (*Kali phos*).

Sexual » » Darting pain in right ovary. Spermatorrhœa, with relaxed, enfeebled parts. Premature menopause.

Chest » » Sensation of weight on chest. Irregular, tumultuous action of heart can be heard in back.

Extremities » » Pain in limbs. Paralytic symptoms.

Relationship » » Compare: *Alcohol; Artemisia; Hydrocy acid; Cina; Cicutia*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

ACALYPHA INDICA

Indian Nettle

A drug having a marked action on the alimentary canal and respiratory organs. It is indicated in incipient phthisis, with hard, racking cough, bloody expectoration, arterial hæmorrhage, but no febrile disturbance. Very weak in the morning, gains strength during day. Progressive emaciation. All pathological hæmorrhages having notably *a morning aggravation*.

Chest » » *Cough dry, hard, followed by hæmoptysis; worse in morning and at night. Constant and severe pain in chest. Blood bright red and not profuse in morning; dark and clotted in afternoon. Pulse soft and compressible. Burning in pharynx, œsophagus, and stomach.*

Abdomen » » Burning in intestines. *Spluttering diarrhœa with forcible expulsion of noisy flatus*, bearing down pains and tenesmus. Rumbling distention, and griping pain in abdomen. Rectal hæmorrhage; worse in morning.

Skin » » Jaundice. Itching and circumscribed furuncle-like swellings.

Modalities » » *Worse in morning.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Millefol; Phosphor; Acetic acid; Kali nit.*

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

ACETICUM ACIDUM

Glacial Acetic Acid

(ACETIC ACID)

This drug produces a condition of profound anæmia, with some dropsical symptoms, great debility, frequent fainting, dyspnœa, weak heart, vomiting, profuse urination and sweat. Hæmorrhage from any part.

Especially indicated in pale, lean persons, with lax, flabby muscles. *Wasting and debility*. Acetic acid has the power to *liquefy albuminous and fibrinous deposits*. Epithelial cancer, internally and locally (W Owens). Sycosis with nodules and formations in the joints. Hard chancre. The 1x solution will soften and cause formation of pus.

Mind » » Irritable, worried about business affairs.

Head » » Nervous headache, from abuse of narcotics. Blood rushes to head with delirium. Temporal vessels distended. Pain across root of tongue.

Face » » *Pale, waxen, emaciated*. Eyes sunken, surrounded by dark rings. Bright red. Sweaty. Epithelioma of lip. Cheeks hot and flushed. Aching in left jaw-point.

Stomach » » *Salivation. Fermentation* in stomach. Intense burning thirst. Cold drinks distress. Vomits after every kind of food. Epigastric tenderness. Burning pain as of an ulcer. Cancer of stomach. Sour belching and vomiting. Burning waterbrash and profuse salivation. Hyperchlorhydria and gastralgia. *Violent burning pain in stomach and chest, followed by coldness of skin and cold sweat on forehead*. Stomach feels as if she had taken a lot of vinegar.

Abdomen » » Feels as if abdomen was sinking in. Frequent watery stools, worse in morning. *Tympanitic*. Ascites. Hæmorrhage from bowels.

Urine » » Large quantities of pale urine. Diabetes, with great thirst and debility (*Phos ac*).

Female » » Excessive catamenia. *Hæmorrhages after labor*. Nausea of pregnancy. Breasts painfully enlarged, distended with milk. Milk impoverished, bluish, transparent, sour. Anæmia of nursing mothers.

Respiratory » » Hoarse, hissing respiration; *difficult breathing; cough when inhaling*. Membranous croup. Irritation of trachea and bronchial tubes. False membrane in throat. Profuse bronchorrhœa. Putrid sore throat (gargle).

Back » » Pain in back, *relieved only by lying on abdomen*.

Extremities » » Emaciation. Œdema of feet and legs.

Skin » » Pale, waxen, œdematous. Burning, dry, hot skin, or bathed in profuse sweat. Diminished sensibility of the surface of body. Useful after stings, bites, etc. Varicose swellings. Scurvy; *anasarca*. Bruises; sprains.

Fever » » *Hectic, with drenching night-sweats. Red spot on left cheek. No thirst in fever*. Ebullitions. *Sweat profuse, cold*.

Relationship » » Acetic acid is antidotal to all anæsthetic vapors. Counteracts sausage poisoning. Compare: *Ammon acet* (Profuse saccharine urine, patient is bathed in sweat). *Benzoin oderiferum*--*Spice-wood (night sweats)*. *Ars; China; Digitalis; Liatris* (*General anasarca in heart and kidney disease, dropsy, and chronic diarrhœa*).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Not to be repeated too often, except in croup.

ACETANILIDUM

Antifebrinum

Depresses heart, respiration and blood pressure, lowers temperature. Cyanosis and collapse. Increased susceptibility to cold. Destroys red blood corpuscles; pallor.

Head » » Enlarged sensation. Fainting. Moral depravity.

Eyes » » Pallor of optic discs, contracted visual field and shrinking retinal vessel; mydriasis.

Heart » » Weak, irregular, with blue mucous membranes, albuminuria, œdema of feet and ankles.

Relationship » » Compare: *Antipyrin*.

Dose » » Used as a sedative and antipyretic for various forms of headache and neuralgia in doses of one to three grains. For the homeopathic indications use the third potency.

ACONITUM NAPELLUS

Monkshood

A state of fear, anxiety; anguish of mind and body.

Physical and mental restlessness, fright, is the most characteristic manifestation of Aconite. Acute, sudden, and violent invasion, with fever, call for it. Does not want to be touched. Sudden and great sinking of strength.

Complaints and tension caused by exposure to dry, cold weather, draught of cold air, checked perspiration, also complaints from very hot weather, especially gastro-intestinal disturbances, etc. First remedy in inflammations, inflammatory fevers. Serous membranes and muscular tissues affected markedly. Burning in internal parts; tingling, coldness and numbness.

Influenza. *Tension* of arteries; emotional and physical mental tension explain many symptoms. When prescribing Aconite remember Aconite causes only functional disturbance, no evidence that it can produce tissue change--its action is brief and *shows no periodicity*. Its sphere is in the beginning of an acute disease and not to be continued after pathological change comes. In Hyperæmia, congestion not after exudation has set in.

Influenza (Influenzin)

Mind » » *Great fear, anxiety, and worry accompany every ailment, however trivial. Delirium is characterized by unhappiness worry, fear, raving, rarely unconsciousness. Forebodings and fears. Fears death but believes that he will soon die; predicts the day. Fears the future, a crowd, crossing the street. Restlessness, tossing about. Tendency to start. Imagination acute, clairvoyance. Pains are intolerable; they drive him crazy. Music is unbearable; makes her sad (Ambrà). Thinks his thoughts come from the stomach--that parts of his body are abnormally thick. Feels as if what had just been done was a dream.*

Head » » Fullness; *heavy, pulsating, hot, bursting*, burning undulating sensation. Intercranial pressure (*Hedera Helix*). Burning headache, as if brain were moved by boiling water (*Indigo*). Vertigo; *worse on rising* (*Nux. Opium*) and shaking head. Sensation on vertex as if hair were pulled or stood on end. Nocturnal furious delirium.

Eyes » » Red, inflamed. Feel *dry and hot*, as if sand in them. *Lids swollen, hard and red*. Aversion to light. Profuse watering after exposure to dry, cold winds, *reflection from snow, after extraction of cinders* and other foreign bodies.

Ears » » Very *sensitive to noises*; music is unbearable. External ear hot, red, painful, swollen. Earache (*Cham*). Sensation as of drop of water in left ear.

Nose » » *Smell acutely sensitive. Pain at root of nose*. Coryza much sneezing; throbbing in nostrils. Hæmorrhage of bright red blood. *Mucous membrane dry, nose stopped up; dry or with but scanty watery coryza*.

Face » » Red, hot, flushed, swollen. One cheek red, the other pale (*Cham, Ipec*). *On rising the red face becomes deathly pale, or he becomes dizzy. Tingling* in cheeks and numbness. *Neuralgia, especially of left side, with restlessness, tingling, and numbness*. Pain in jaws.

Mouth » » Numb, *dry*, and tingling. Tongue swollen; *tip tingles*. Teeth sensitive to cold. Constantly moves lower jaw as if chewing. *Gums hot and inflamed. Tongue coated white* (*Antim crud*).

Throat » » *Red, dry, constricted*, numb, prickling, burning, stinging. Tonsils swollen and dry.

Stomach » » *Vomiting, with fear, heat, profuse sweat and increased urination*. Thirst for cold water. *Bitter taste* of everything except water. *Intense thirst*. Drinks, vomits, and declares he will die. Vomiting, bilious mucous and bloody, greenish. Pressure in stomach with dyspnœa. Hæmatemesis. Burning from stomach to œsophagus.

Abdomen » » Hot, tense, tympanitic. *Sensitive to touch. Colic*, no position relieves. Abdominal symptoms better after warm soup. Burning in umbilical region.

Rectum » » Pain with nightly itching and stitching in anus. Frequent, small stool with tenesmus; *green, like chopped herbs*. White with red urine. Choleraic discharge

with collapse, anxiety, and restlessness. Bleeding hæmorrhoids (*Hamam*). Watery diarrhœa in children. They cry and complain much, are sleepless and restless.

Urine » » *Scanty, red, hot, painful*. Tenesmus and burning at neck of bladder. Burning in urethra. Urine suppressed, bloody. Anxiety always on beginning to urinate. *Retention, with screaming and restlessness*, and handling of genitals. Renal region sensitive. Profuse urination, with profuse perspiration and diarrhœa.

Male » » Crawling and stinging in glans. Bruised pain in testicles, swollen, hard. Frequent erections and emissions. Painful erections.

Female » » Vagina dry, hot, sensitive. Menses too profuse, with nosebleed, too protracted, late. Frenzy on appearance of menses. *Suppressed from fright, cold*, in plethoric subjects. Ovaries congested and painful. Sharp shooting pains in womb. *After-pains, with fear and restlessness*.

Respiratory » » Constant pressure in left chest; *oppressed breathing* on least motion. *Hoarse, dry, croupy cough*; loud, labored breathing. Child grasps at throat every time he coughs. Very sensitive to inspired air. *Shortness of breath*. Larynx sensitive. Stitches through chest. Cough, dry, short, hacking; *worse at night and after midnight*. Hot feeling in lungs. Blood comes up with hawking. Tingling in chest after cough.

Heart » » *Tachycardia*. Affections of the heart with pain in *left shoulder*. Stitching pain in chest. *Palpitation, with anxiety*, fainting, and *tingling* in fingers. *Pulse full, hard; tense and bounding*; sometimes intermits. Temporal and carotid arteries felt when sitting.

Back » » Numb, stiff, painful. Crawling and tingling, as if bruised. Stiffness in nape of neck. Bruised pain between scapulæ.

Extremities » » *Numbness and tingling*; shooting pains; icy coldness and insensibility of hands and feet. Arms feel lame, bruised, heavy, numb. Pain down left arm (*Cact, Crotal, Kalmia, Tabac*). *Hot hands and cold feet*.

Rheumatic inflammation of joints; worse at night; red shining swelling, very sensitive. Hip-joint and thigh feel lame, especially after lying down. Knees unsteady;

disposition of foot to turn (*Aescul*). Weak and lax ligaments of all joints. Painless cracking of all joints.

Bright red hypothenar eminences on both hands.

Sensation as if drops of water trickled down the thigh.

Sleep » » Nightmare. Nightly ravings. *Anxious dreams.*

Sleeplessness, with restless and tossing about (Use thirtieth potency). Starts up in sleep. Long dreams, with anxiety in chest. Insomnia of the aged.

Skin » » Red, hot, swollen, dry, burning. *Purpura miliaris*. Rash like measles. Gooseflesh. Formication and numbness. Chilliness and formication down back. Pruritus relieved by stimulants.

Fever » » Cold stage most marked. Cold sweat and icy coldness of face. Coldness and heat alternate. Evening chilliness soon after going to bed. *Cold waves pass through him.* Thirst and restlessness always present.

Chilly if uncovered or touched. Dry heat, red face. Most valuable febrifuge with mental anguish, restlessness, etc. Sweat drenching, on parts lain on; relieving all symptoms.

Modalities » » *Better* in open air; *worse* in warm room, in evening and *night*; *worse* lying on affected side, from music, from tobacco-smoke, dry, cold winds.

Vinegar in large doses is antidotal to poisonous effects.

Relationship » » Acids, wine and coffee, lemonade, and acid fruits modify its action.

Not indicated in malarial and low fevers or hectic and pyæmic conditions, and in inflammations when they localize themselves. *Sulphur* often follows it. Compare *Cham* and *Coffea* in *intense pain* and sleeplessness.

Agrostis acts like *Acon* in fever and inflammations, also *Spiranthes*.

Complementary: *Coffea*; *Sulph*. Sulphur may be considered a chronic Aconite. Often completes a cure begun with Aconite.

Compare; *Bellad*; *Cham*; *Coffea*; *Ferr*, *phos*.

Aconitine » » (Heavy feeling as of lead; pains in supraorbital nerve; ice-cold sensations creep up; hydrophobia symptoms. Tinnitus aurium 3x). Tingling sensation.

Aconitum Lycotonum » » Great yellow wolfsbane » » (Swelling of glands; Hodgkin's disease. Diarrhœa after

eating pork. Itching of nose, eyes, anus and vulva. Skin of nose cracked; taste of blood).

Aconitum Cammarum » » (Headache with vertigo and tinnitus. Cataleptic symptoms. Formication of tongue, lips and face).

Aconitum ferox » » Indian Aconite » » Rather more violent in its actions than *A. napellus*. It is more diuretic and less antipyretic. It has proved valuable in *cardiac dyspnœa*, neuralgia, and acute gout. *Dyspnœa. Must sit up. Rapid respiration.* Anxiety, with suffocation from feeling of paralysis in respiratory muscles. Cheynes-Stokes breathing. *Quebracho* (cardiac dyspnœa) (*Achyranthes* » » A Mexican drug--very similar to Aconite in fevers, but of larger range, being also adapted to typhoidal states and intermittents. Muscular rheumatism. A great diaphoretic. Use 6x). *Eranthis hymnalis*--(Winter Aconite--acts on solar plexus and works upwards causing dyspnœa. Pain in occiput and neck).

Dose » » Sixth potency for sensory affections; first to third for congestive conditions. Must be repeated frequently in acute diseases. Acon is a rapid worker. In Neuralgias tincture of the root often preferable, one drop doses (poisonous), or again, the 30th according to susceptibility of patient.

ACTAEA SPICATA

Baneberry

(ACTEA SPICATA)

Is a rheumatic remedy, especially of the *small joints*; tearing, tingling pains characterize it. *Wrist-rheumatism*. Pulsations over whole body, especially liver and renal region. Cardiovascular spasm. Pains worse from touch and motion.

Head » » Fearful, starts easily; confused. Ebullition of blood to head excited by drinking coffee. Vertigo, tearing headache, better in open air, throbbing in brain, pain from crown to between eyebrows; heat in forehead, pain in left frontal eminence as if bone were crushed. Itching of scalp alternating with heat; nose red at tip, fluent coryza.

Face » » Violent pain in upper jaw, running from teeth through malar bones to temples. Perspiration on face and head.

Stomach » » Tearing, darting pains in epigastric region, with vomiting. Cramp-like pains in stomach and epigastrium, with difficult breathing; sense of suffocation. Sudden lassitude after eating.

Abdomen » » Spasmodic retraction. Sticking pain and distension of hypogastrium.

Respiratory » » Short, irregular breathing at night, while lying. *Great oppression. Shortness of breath on exposure to cold air.*

Extremities » » Tearing pains in loins. *Rheumatic pains in small joints, wrist, (Ulmus) fingers, ankles, toes. Swelling of joints from slight fatigue. Wrist swollen, red, worse any motion. Paralytic weakness in the hands. Lame feeling in arms. Pain in knee. Sudden lassitude after talking or eating.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Cimicif; Cauloph; Led.*

Dose » » Third potency.

ADONIS VERNALIS

Pheasant's Eye

A heart medicine, after rheumatism or influenza, or Bright's disease, where the muscles of the heart are in stage of fatty degeneration, regulating the pulse and increasing the power of contractions of heart, with increased urinary secretions. Most valuable in cardiac dropsy. Low vitality, with weak heart and slow, weak pulse. Hydrothorax, ascites. Anasarca.

Head » » Feels light; aches across front, *from occiput around temples to eyes*. Vertigo on rising, turning head quickly or lying down. Tinnitus. Scalp feels tight. Eyes dilated.

Mouth » » Slimy. Tongue dirty yellow, sore, feels scalded.

Heart » » Mitral and aortic regurgitation. Chronic aortitis, Fatty heart pericarditis. Rheumatic Endocarditis (*Kalmia*). *Præcordial pain, palpitation, and dyspnœa*. Marked venous engorgement. Cardiac asthma (*Quebracho*). Fatty heart. Myocarditis, irregular cardiac action, constriction and vertigo. Pulse rapid, irregular.

Stomach » » Heavy weight. Gnawing hunger. Faint feeling in epigastrium. Better out of doors.

Urine » » Oily pellicle on urine. Scanty, albuminous.

Respiratory » » Frequent desire to take a long breath. Feeling of weight on chest.

Sleep » » Restlessness, with horrible dreams.

Extremities » » Aching in nape. Spine stiff and aching. Œdema.

Relationship » » *Adonidin* is a cardiac tonic and diuretic. Quarter grain daily, or two to five grains of first decimal trit increases arterial pressure and prolongs the diastole, favoring emptying engorged veins. Is an excellent substitute for Digitalis and is not cumulative in action. Compare: *Digit*; *Cratoeg*; *Conval*; *Strophanthus*.

Dose » » Five to ten drops of the tincture.

ADRENALINUM

An Internal Secretion of Suprarenal Glands (ADRENALIN)

Adrenaline or Epinephrine, the active principle of the medulla of the suprarenal gland, (cortical secretion not as yet isolated), is employed as a chemical messenger in the regulation of the activities of the body; in fact, its presence is essential to the activity of the sympathetic nerve. Adrenaline action on any part is the same as *stimulation of the sympathetic nerve endings* thereto.

Local application (1: 1,000 solution) to mucous membranes promptly induces transient ischemia, seen in a *blanching*, persisting several hours from conjunctival instillation. Its action is very prompt, efficient, *evanescent*, owing to rapid oxidation and therefore practically harmless, *unless* too frequently repeated, when atheroma and heart lesions--myocardial--in animals have been reported. Arteries, heart, supra-renal bodies and vaso-motor system are prominently affected. The main action of Adrenaline is stimulation of the *sympathetic endings*, notably the splanchnic area, causing *constriction of the peripheral arterioles*, with resulting *rise in blood pressure*. This is especially observed in stomach, intestines; less in uterus, skin; nil in brain and lungs. Furthermore, is noticed, *slowing of pulse*, (medullary vagus stimulation), and *strengthening of heart beat* (increased myocardial contractility), resembling Digitalis; increased glandular activity, glycosuria; depression of respiratory center; contraction of muscular tissue of eye, uterus, vagina; relaxation of muscular tissue of stomach, intestines, bladder.

Uses » » Its chief therapeutic use depends on its *vaso-constriction* action; therefore a most powerful and prompt *astringent* and *hæmostatic*; and invaluable in *checking* capillary hæmorrhages, from *all* parts, where *local* or

direct application is feasible: nose, ear, mouth, throat, larynx, stomach, rectum, uterus, bladder. Hæmorrhagic condition not due to defective coagulation of the blood. Complete *bloodlessness*, ischemia, may be induced with impunity. Locally, solutions (1: 10,000-1: 1,000) sprayed or applied on cotton have been very efficient in bloodless operations about the eye, nose, throat, and larynx. Congestions of the ethmoid and sphenoid sinuses, also hay fever, have been markedly alleviated by warm spray of Adrenaline chloride, 1: 5,000. Here compare, Hepar 1x, which will start up secretions and so facilitate drainage. Werlhoff's disease, hypodermically, 1: 1,000. Externally, it has been used in neuritis, neuralgia, reflex pains, gout, rheumatism, as an ointment, 1-2 m of (1: 1,000) solution, along the nerve trunk at point of skin nearest its origin which could be reached (H. G. Carlton). Therapeutically, Adrenaline has been suggested in acute congestion of lungs, *Asthma*, Grave's and Addison's diseases, arterio-sclerosis, chronic aortitis, angina pectoris, hæmophilia chlorosis, hay fever, serum rashes, acute urticaria, etc. Dr. P. Jousset reports success in treating, homeopathically, cases of angina and of aortitis, sub-acute and chronic, when Adrenaline has been prescribed *per os* and in infinitesimal dose. The symptom guiding to this is, *Sensation of thoracic constriction with anguish*. This, with vertigo, nausea and vomiting have been produced by the drug. *Abdominal pain*. Shock or heart failure during anæsthesia, as it causes very prompt rise of blood pressure by its action on nerve endings in the vessel wall.

Dose » » Hypodermically, 1-5 m (1: 1,000 solution, as chloride) diluted in water. Internally, 5-30m of 1: 1,000 solution.

Caution » » On account of its affinity for oxygen, the drug easily decomposes in watery and dilute acid solutions. The solution must be protected from air and light. It must not be too frequently repeated, owing to cardiac and arterial lesions. For homeopathic use 2x to 6x attenuation.

AESCULUS HIPPOCASTANUM

Horse Chestnut

The action of this drug is most marked on the lower bowel, producing engorged hæmorrhoidal veins, with characteristic backache, with absence of actual constipation. Much pain but little bleeding. Venous stasis general, varicose veins of purple color; everything is slowed down, digestion, heart, bowels, etc. Torpor and congestion of the liver and portal system, with constipation. The back aches and gives out and unfits the patient for business. Flying pains all over. *Fullness in various parts*, dry, swollen mucous membranes. Throat with hæmorrhoidal conditions.

Head » » Depressed and *irritable*. Head dull, confused, aching as from a cold. Pressure in forehead, with nausea, followed by stitches in right hypochondrium. Pain from occiput to frontal region, with bruised sensation of the scalp; worse in the morning. Neuralgic stitches from right to left through forehead, followed by flying pains in epigastrium. Vertigo when sitting and walking.

Eyes » » Heavy and hot, with lachrymation, with *enlarged blood vessels*. Eyeballs sore.

Nose » » Dry; inspired air feels cold, *nasal passages sensitive to it*. *Coryza*, sneezing. Pressure at root of nose. Membrane over turbinate bones distended and boggy, dependent upon hepatic disorders.

Mouth » » Scalded feeling. Metallic taste. Salivation. Tongue thickly coated, feels as if scalded.

Throat » » Hot, *dry*, raw, stitching pain into ears when swallowing. Follicular pharyngitis connected with hepatic congestion. *Veins in pharynx distended* and tortuous. Throat sensitive to inspired air; feels excoriated and constricted, burns like fire on swallowing, in afternoon. Early stages of atrophic pharyngitis in dried-up, bilious subjects. Hawking of ropy mucus of sweetish taste.

Stomach » » Weight of a stone, with gnawing, aching pain; most manifest about three hours after meals. Tenderness and fullness in region of liver.

Abdomen » » Dull aching in liver and epigastrium. Pain at umbilicus. Jaundice; throbbing in hypogastrium and pelvis.

Rectum » » Dry, aching. *Feels full of small sticks*. Anus raw, sore. Much pain after stool, with prolapse. *Hæmorrhoids*, with sharp shooting pains up the back; blind and bleeding; worse during climacteric. Large, hard, dry stools. Mucous membrane seems swollen and obstructs the passage. Irritation caused by ascarides and aids their expulsion. *Burning in anus with chills up and down back*.

Urinary » » Frequent, scant, dark, muddy, hot urine. Pain in kidneys, especially left and ureter.

Male » » Discharge of prostatic fluid at stool.

Female » » *Constant throbbing behind symphysis pubis*. Leucorrhœa, with *lameness of back across the sacro-iliac articulation*; dark yellow, sticky corroding; worse after menses.

Chest » » Feels constricted. Heart's action full and heavy, can feel pulsations all over. Laryngitis; coughs *depending on hepatic disorders*; hot feeling in chest; pain around heart in hæmorrhoidal subjects.

Extremities » » Aching and soreness in limbs, in left acromion process with shooting down arms; finger tips numb.

Back » » Lameness in neck; aching between shoulder blades; region of *spine feels weak*; back and legs give out. *Backache affecting sacrum and hips*; worse walking or stooping. When walking feet turn under. Soles feel sore, tired, and swell. Hands and feet swell, and become red after washing, feel full.

Fever » » Chill at 4 pm. Chilliness up and down back. Fever 7 to 12 pm. Evening fever, skin hot and dry. Sweat profuse and hot with the fever.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in morning on awaking, and from any motion, *walking*; from moving bowels; after eating, afternoon, standing. *Better*, cool open air.

Relationship » » *Aesculus glabra*-Ohio-Buckeye
Proctitis. Very painful, dark purple, external hæmorrhoids,
with constipation and vertigo and portal congestion.
Speech thick, tickling in throat, impaired vision, paresis.
Phytolacca (throat dry, more often in acute cases).
Negundium Americanum--Box-elder--(Engorgements of
rectum and piles with great pain, ten-drop doses of
tincture every two hours). Compare also: *Aloe*, *Collinson*.
Nux. Sulphur.
Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

AETHUSA CYNAPIUM

Fool's Parsley

The characteristic symptoms relate mainly to the brain and nervous system, connected with gastro-intestinal disturbance. Anguish, crying, and expression of uneasiness and discontent, lead to this remedy most frequently in disease in children, during dentition, summer complaint, when, with the diarrhoea, there is *marked inability to digest milk*, and poor circulation. Symptoms set in with *violence*.

Mind » » Restless, *anxious, crying*. Sees rats, cats, dogs, etc. Unconscious, delirious. *Inability to think, to fix the attention*. Brain fog. Idiocy may alternate with furor and irritability.

Head » » Feels bound up, or in a vise. *Occipital pain* extending down spine; better lying down and by pressure. Head symptoms relieved by expelling flatus (*Sanguin*) and by stool. *Hair feels pulled. Vertigo with drowsiness, with palpitation; head hot after vertigo ceases*.

Eyes » » Photophobia; *swelling of Meibomian glands*. Rolling of eyes on falling asleep. *Eyes drawn downward*; pupils dilated.

Ears » » *Feel obstructed*. Sense of something hot from ears. Hissing sound.

Nose » » Stopped up with much thick mucus. *Herpetetic eruption* on tip of nose. Frequent ineffectual desire to sneeze.

Face » » *Puffed*, red-spotted, collapsed. Expression anxious, full of pain; *linea nasalis* marked.

Mouth » » Dry. Aphthæ. Tongue seems too long. Burning and pustules in throat, with difficult swallowing.

Stomach » » *Intolerance of milk*; vomiting as soon as swallowed or in large curds. Hungry after vomiting. *Regurgitation of food about an hour after eating*. Violent vomiting of a white frothy matter. Nausea at sight of food. Painful contraction of stomach. Vomiting, *with sweat and*

great weakness, accompanied by anguish and distress, followed by sleepiness. Stomach feels turned upside down, with burning feeling up to the chest. Tearing pains in the stomach extending to oesophagus.

Abdomen » » Cold, internal and external, with aching pain in bowels. Colic, followed by vomiting, vertigo, and weakness. Tense, inflated, and sensitive. Bubbling sensation around navel.

Stool » » *Undigested, thin, greenish*, preceded by colic, with tenesmus, and followed by exhaustion and drowsiness. Cholera infantum; child cold, clammy, stupid, with staring eyes and dilated pupils. Obstinate constipation; feels as if all bowel action is lost. Choleraic affections in old age.

Urinary » » Cutting pain in bladder, with frequent urging. Pain in kidneys.

Female » » Lancinating pains in sexual organs. Pimples; itching when warm. Menses watery. Swelling of mammary glands, with lancinating pains.

Respiratory » » Difficult, oppressed, anxious respiration; crampy constriction. Sufferings render patient speechless.

Heart » » Violent palpitation, with vertigo, headache and restlessness. Pulse rapid, hard and small.

Back and Extremities » » Want of power to stand up or hold head up. Back feels as if in a vise. Aching in small of back. Weakness of lower extremities. Fingers and thumbs clenched. Numbness of hands and feet. Violent spasms. Squinting of eyes downward.

Skin » » Excoriation of thighs in walking. Easy perspiration. *Surface of body cold and covered with clammy sweat. Lymphatic glands swollen. Itching eruption around joints.* Skin of hands dry and shrunken. Ecchymosis. Anasarca.

Fever » » *Great heat; no thirst.* Profuse, cold sweat. *Must be covered during sweat.*

Sleep » » Disturbed by *violent startings*; cold perspiration. Dozing after vomiting or stool. *Child is so exhausted, it falls asleep at once.*

Modalities » » *Worse*, 3 to 4 am, and evenings; warmth, summer. *Better* in open air and company.

Compare: *Athamantha* (confused head, vertigo better lying down, *bitter* taste and saliva. Hands and feet icy cold); *Antimon*; *Calc*; *Ars*; *Cicuta*. Complementary: *Calc*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

AETHIOPS MINERALIS

Sulph and Quicksilver, or Black Sulphide Mercury (AETHIOPS MERCURIALIS-MINERALIS)

This preparation is of use in *scrofulous* affections, ophthalmia, otorrhœa, painful, irritating, scabby eruptions, hereditary syphilis.

Skin » » Eruptions. Favus-like, scrofulous, herpetic and eczematous.

Relationship » » *Aethiops Antimonialis*--(Hydrargyrum stibiato sulfuratum) » » (often more effective than the above in scrofulous eruptions, glandular swellings, otorrhœa and *scrofulous eye affections*, corneal ulcers. Third trituration). Compare: *Calc; Sil; Psorin*.

Dose » » The lower triturations, especially the second decimal.

AGARICUS MUSCARIUS

Toad Stool-Bug Agaric

(AGARICUS MUSCARIUS-AMANITA)

This fungus contains several toxic compounds, the best known of which is *Muscarin*. The symptoms of poisoning do not develop at once, usually twelve to fourteen hours elapse before the initial attack. There is no antidote, treatment, entirely symptomatic (Schneider). Agaricus acts as an intoxicant to the brain, producing more vertigo and delirium than alcohol, followed by profound sopor with lowered reflexes.

Jerking, twitching, trembling, and itching are strong indications. Incipient phthisis; is related to the tubercular diathesis, anæmia, *chorea*, twitching ceases during sleep. Various forms of neuralgia and spasmodic affections, and neurotic skin troubles are pictured in the symptomatology of this remedy. It corresponds to various forms of cerebral excitement rather than congestion. Thus, in delirium of fevers, alcoholism, etc. General paralysis. *Sensation as if pierced by needles of ice*. Sensitive to pressure and cold air. *Violent bearing-down pains*. Symptoms appear diagonally as *right arm and left leg*. Pains are accompanied by sensation of cold, numbness and tingling.

Mind » » Sings, talks, but does not answer. *Loquacity*. Aversion to work. Indifference. *Fearlessness*. *Delirium* characterized by singing, shouting, and muttering; rhymes and prophecies. Begins with paroxysm of yawning.

The provings bring out four phases of cerebral excitement.

1. *Slight stimulation*-shown by increased cheerfulness, courage, loquacity, exalted fancy.

2. *More decided intoxication*-great mental excitement and incoherent talking, immoderate gait alternates with melancholy. Perception of relative size of objects is lost, takes long steps and jumps over small objects as if they were trunks of trees-a small hole appears as a frightful

chasm, a spoonful of water an immense lake. Physical strength is increased, can lift heavy loads. With it much twitching.

3. *Third stage* produces a condition of furious or raging delirium, screaming, raving, wants to injure himself, etc.

4. *Fourth stage*-mental depression, languor, indifference, confusion, disinclination to work, etc. We do not get the active cerebral congestion of Belladonna, but a general nervous excitement such as is found in delirium tremens, delirium of fevers, etc.

Head » » *Vertigo from sunlight*, and on walking. Head in constant motion. Falling backward, as if a weight in occiput. Lateral headache, as if from a nail (*Coff; Ignat*). Dull headache from prolonged desk-work. Icy coldness, *like icy needles*, or splinters. Neuralgia with icy cold head. Desire to cover head warmly (*Silica*). Headache with *nose-bleed* or thick mucous discharge.

Eyes » » *Reading difficult, as type seems to move, to swim*. Vibrating specters. *Double vision* (*Gels*), dim and flickering. Asthenopia from prolonged strain, *spasm* of accommodation. *Twitching of lids and eyeballs* (*Codein*). Margins of lids red; itch and burn and agglutinate. Inner angles very red.

Ears » » Burn and itch, as if frozen. Twitching of muscles about the ear and *noises*.

Nose » » *Nervous* nasal disturbances. *Itching* internally and externally. Spasmodic sneezing after coughing; sensitiveness; watery non-inflammatory discharge. Inner angles very red. Fetid, dark, bloody discharge. *Nosebleed in old people*. Sensation of soreness in nose and mouth.

Face » » *Facial* muscles feel stiff; *twitch*; face itches and burns. Lancinating, tearing pain in cheeks, as of splinters. Neuralgia, as if cold needles ran through nerves or sharp ice touched them.

Mouth » » Burning and smarting on lips. Herpes on lips. Twitching. Taste sweet. Aphthæ on roof of mouth. Splinter like pains in tongue. Thirsty all the time. Tremulous tongue (*Lach*). Tongue white.

Throat » » Stitches along eustachian tube to ear. Feels contracted. Small solid balls of phlegm thrown up.

Dryness of pharynx, swallowing difficult. Scratching in throat; cannot sing a note.

Stomach » » Empty eructations, tasting of apples. Nervous disturbances, with spasmodic contractions, hiccough. Unnatural hunger. Flatulent distention of stomach and abdomen. Profuse inodorous flatus. Burning in stomach about three hours after a meal, changing into a dull pressure. *Gastric disturbance with sharp pains in liver region.*

Abdomen » » Stitching pains in liver, *spleen* (*Ceanothus*) and abdomen. Stitches under short ribs, left side. Diarrhoea with much fetid flatus. Fetid stools.

Urinary » » Stitches in urethra. Sudden and violent urging to urinate. Frequent urination.

Female » » Menses, increased, earlier. Itching and tearing, pressive pains of genitals and back. Spasmodic dysmenorrhœa. Severe *bearing-down pains, especially after menopause*. Sexual excitement. Nipples itch, burn. Complaints following parturition and coitus. Leucorrhœa, with much itching.

Respiratory Organs » » Violent attacks of coughing that can be suppressed by effort of will, worse eating, pain in head while cough lasts. Spasmodic cough at night after falling asleep, *with expectoration of little balls of mucus*. Labored, oppressed breathing. *Cough ends in a sneeze.*

Heart » » *Irregular, tumultuous palpitation*, after tobacco. Pulse intermittent and irregular. Cardiac region oppressed, as if thorax were narrowed. Palpitation with redness of face.

Back » » Pain, *with sensitiveness of spine to touch*; worse in dorsal region. Lumbago; worse in open air. Crick in back. *Twitching of cervical muscles.*

Extremities » » Stiff all over. Pain over hips. Rheumatism better motion. Weakness in loins. Uncertain gait. Trembling. *Itching of toes and feet as if frozen*. Cramp in soles of feet. Pain in shin-bone. Neuralgia in locomotor ataxia. Paralysis of lower limbs, with spasmodic condition of arms. Numbness of legs on crossing them. Paralytic pain in left arm followed by palpitation. Tearing painful contractions in the calves.

Skin » » *Burning, itching, redness, and swelling, as from frostbites. Pimples, hard, like flea-bites. Miliary eruption, with intolerable itching and burning. Chilblains.*

Angioneurotic oedema; rosacea. Swollen veins with cold skin. Circumscribed erythematous, papular and pustular and oedematous lesions.

Sleep » » *Paroxysms of yawning.* Restless from violent itching and burning. On falling asleep, *starts, twitches, and awakes often.* Vivid dreams. Drowsy in daytime. Yawning, followed by involuntary laughter.

Fever » » Very sensitive to cool air. Violent attacks of heat in evening. Copious sweat. Burning spots.

Modalities » » *Worse, open cold air, after eating, after coitus. In cold weather, before a thunder-storm. Worse, pressure on dorsal spine, which causes involuntary laughter. Better, moving about slowly.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Muscarine*, the alkaloid of *Agaricus* (has much power over secretions, increasing lachrymal, salivary, hepatic, etc, but diminishing renal; probably neurotic in origin, stimulating the terminal fibers of the secretory nerves of all these structures, hence *salivation, lachrymation and excessive perspiration.* *Atropin* exactly opposes *Muscarine*. Resembles *Pilocarpin* in action). *Amanita vernus*-spring mushroom-a variety of *Agar Phalloides*-Death cup-active principle is *Phallin*, active like *Muscarine*. *Amanita phalloides* (Death Cup-Deadly *Agaricus*). The poison is a toxalbumin, resembling the poison in the rattle snake and the poison excreted by the cholera and diphtheria germs. It acts on the red blood corpuscles, dissolving them so that blood escapes into the alimentary canal and the whole system is drained. The amount of this toxic principle is small, even handling of specimens and breathing of spores affects some people unpleasantly. The poison is slow in development. Even 12 to 20 hours after taking it the patient feels all right, but vertigo violent choleraic symptoms with rapid loss of strength with death the second or third day, preceded by stupor and spasms. Fatty degeneration of liver, heart and kidneys, hæmorrhages in lungs, pleura and skin (Dr. J. Schier). Vomiting and purging. Continuous urging to stool, but no gastric, abdominal or rectal *pain*. Intense thirst for

cold water, dry skin. Lethargic but mentally clear. *Sharp changes* from rapid to slow and from slow to rapid breathing, extreme collapse, suppressed urine, but no cold extremities or cramps. *Agaric emet* (severe vertigo; all symptoms *better, cold water; longing for ice-water*; gastritis cold sweat, vomiting sensation as if stomach was suspended on a string). *Tamus* (chilblains and freckles). *Cimicif*; *Cann ind*; *Hyos*; *Tarantula*.

Antidote: *Absinth*; *Coffea*; *Camphor*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth and two hundredth potency. In skin affections and brain exhaustions give the lower attenuations.

AGAVE AMERICANA

Century Plant

Indicated in stomachache, and painful erections in gonorrhœa. Strangury. Hydrophobia. Scurvy; countenance pale, gums swollen and bleeding, legs covered with dark purple blotches, swollen, painful and hard. Appetite poor; bowels constipated.

Relationship » » Compare: *Anhalonium*; *Lyssin*; *Lach.*

Dose » » Tincture

AGNUS CASTUS

The Chaste Tree

The most effective point of attack of Agnus upon the organism is the sexual organism. It lowers sexual vitality, with corresponding mental depression and loss of nervous energy. It shows this distinctive influence in both sexes, but is more pronounced in men. Premature old age from abuse of sexual power. History of repeated gonorrhœa. A prominent remedy for sprains and strains. *Gnawing itching in all parts, especially eyes*. Tachycardia caused by tobacco in neurotic young men.

Mind » » Sexual melancholy. Fear of death. *Sadness with impression of speedy death*. Absentminded, forgetful, lack of courage. Illusion of smell-herrings, musk. Nervous depression and mental forebodings.

Eyes » » *Pupils dilated (Bell)*. Itching about eyes; photophobia.

Nose » » Odor of herring or musk. Aching in dorsum better pressure.

Abdomen » » Spleen swollen, sore. Stools soft, recede, difficult. Deep fissures in anus. Nausea *with sensation as if intestines were pressed downwards*; wants to support bowels.

Male » » Yellow discharge from urethra. No erections. *Impotence. Parts cold, relaxed. Desire gone (Selen; Con; Sabal)*. Scanty emission without ejaculation. Loss of prostatic fluid on straining. Gleety discharge. Testicles, cold, swollen, hard, and painful.

Female » » Scanty menses. Abhorrence of sexual intercourse. Relaxation of genitals, with leucorrhœa. *Agalactia*; with sadness. Sterility. Leucorrhœa staining yellow; transparent. Hysterical palpitation with nose bleed.

Relationship » » Compare: *Selenium; Phosph ac; Camphor; Lycop*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

AGRAPHIS NUTANS

Bluebell

A relaxed condition of the system generally and a proneness to take cold on exposure to cold winds. Catarrhal conditions; obstruction of nostrils. *Adenoids, throat deafness. Enlarged tonsils.* Mucous diarrhoea from cold. Chill from cold winds. Throat and ear troubles *with tendency to free discharge from mucous membranes.* Mutinism of childhood unconnected with deafness.

Relationship » » Compare: *Hydrast; Cepa; Calc phos; Sulph jod; Calc jod.*

Dose » » Third potency. Single doses of tincture (Dr. Cooper).

AILANTHUS GLANDULOSA

Chinese Sumach

This remedy shows by its peculiar skin symptoms its pronounced power of disorganizing the blood, causing conditions we meet with in low fevers, low types of eruptive diseases, diphtheria, *follicular tonsillitis*, Streptococcus infection, Hæmorrhagic diathesis, etc. *The skin appears livid or purplish*; face dark as mahogany, hot; sordes; throat swollen, purple, livid; semi-conscious, delirious; weak pulse, general torpor and prostration. Symptoms remarkably alike to malignant scarlatina. Diarrhœa, dysentery and *great weakness* are very marked. *Adynamia* characterizes all its conditions. Lividity, stupor and malignancy. Mucous membranes hæmorrhagic and ulcerative (*Lach. Ars*).

Head » » General stupor, with sighing. Confused mind, mental depression. *Headache, frontal*, with drowsiness. Passive congestion headaches. *Suffused, dilated eyes*; photophobia. Face dusky. Thin, *copious, ichorous*, bloody nasal discharge.

Throat » » Inflamed, œdematous, dusky red. *Much swelling, internal and external*. Dry, rough, scraping, choking feeling. *Neck tender and swollen*. Hoarse, croupy voice. *Tongue dry and brown*. *Teeth covered with sordes*. *Pain in swallowing* extends to the ears.

Respiratory » » Hurried breathing; irregular. Dry, hacking cough. Lungs sore and tired.

Sleep » » Drowsy, restless. Heavy, disturbed, unrefreshing.

Skin » » Miliary, livid rash, returns annually. Large blisters filled with dark serum. *Irregular, patchy, livid eruption*, disappearing on pressure. Cold. Raynaud's disease.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Rhus; Nux*.

Compare: *Ammon carb; Bapt; Arn; Mur ac; Lach; Rhus*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

ALETRIS FARINOSA

Stargrass

An anæmic, relaxed condition, especially of the female organism, is portrayed by this remedy. The patient *is tired all the time*, and suffers from prolapsus, leucorrhœa, rectal distress, etc. Marked anæmia. Chlorotic girls and pregnant women.

Mind » » Power and energy weakened. Confused feelings. Cannot concentrate mind. Fainting, with vertigo.

Mouth » » Much frothy saliva.

Stomach » » Disgust for food. Least food causes distress. Fainting spells, with vertigo. Vomiting during pregnancy. Nervous dyspepsia. Flatulent colic.

Rectum » » Loads up with feces-paretic condition. Stool large, hard, difficult, great pain.

Female » » *Premature and profuse menses, with labor-like pains (Bell; Cham; Kali c; Plat)*. Retarded and scanty flow (*Senecio*). Uterus seems heavy. Prolapse, with pain in right inguinal region. Leucorrhœa due to weakness and anæmia. Habitual tendency to abortion. Muscular pains during pregnancy.

Relationship » » Compare: *Helonias; Hydrastis; Tanacet; China*.

Dose » » Tincture to third potency.

ALFALFA

Medicago Sativa, California Clover or Lucerne

From its action on the sympathetic, Alfalfa favorably influences nutrition, evidenced in "toning up" the appetite and digestion resulting in greatly improved mental and physical vigor, with gain in weight. Disorders characterized by malnutrition are mainly within its therapeutic range, for example, neurasthenia, splanchnic blues, nervousness, insomnia, nervous indigestion, etc. Acts as a fat producer, corrects tissue waste. Deficient lactation. Increases quality and quantity of milk in nursing mothers. Its pronounced urinary action suggests it clinically in diabetes insipidus and phosphaturia; and it is claimed to allay vesical irritability of prostatic hypertrophy. The rheumatic diathesis seems especially amenable to its action.

Mind » » It induces mental exhilaration of buoyancy, *i.e.*, a general feeling of well being; clear and bright, so that all blues are dissipated. Dull, drowsy, stupid (*Gels*); gloomy and irritable, worse during evening.

Head » » Dull, heavy feeling in occiput, in and above the eyes, worse toward evening. Pain in left side of head. Violent headache.

Ears » » Stuffed feeling in eustachian tubes (*Kali mur*) at night; patulous in morning.

Stomach » » Increased thirst. Appetite impaired, but chiefly increased even to bulimia. He must eat frequently, so that he cannot wait for regular meals; hungry in forenoon (*Sul*). Much nibbling of food and craving for sweets.

Abdomen » » Flatulence with distention. Shifting, flatulent pain along colon several hours after meals. Frequent, loose, yellow, painful stools, with burning of flatulence. Chronic appendicitis.

Urine » » Kidneys inactive; frequent urging to urinate. Polyuria (*Phos ac*). Increased elimination of urea, indican and phosphates.

Sleep » » Slept better than usual, especially in early morning; it induces quiet, reposeful and refreshing sleep.

Relationship » » Compare: *Avena sat*; *Dipodium punct*; *Gels*; *Hydr*; *Kali phos*; *Phos ac*; *Zinc*.

Dose » » The best results are elicited with material doses (5-10) drops of tincture, several times daily. Continue its use until tonic effects ensue.

ALLIUM CEPA

Red Onion

A picture of coryza, with *acrid nasal* discharge and laryngeal symptoms, eye secretion *bland*; singers' cold, *worse in warm room* and toward evening; better in open air is presented by this remedy. Specially adapted to phlegmatic patients; colds in *damp cold weather*.

Neuralgic pains, *like a fine thread*, following amputations or injuries to nerves. Traumatic chronic neuritis. Burning in nose, mouth, throat, bladder and skin. Sensation of glowing heat on different parts of the body.

Head » » Catarrhal headache, mostly in forehead; *worse in warm room* towards evening. Thread-like pains in face. Headache ceases during menses; returns when flow disappears.

Eyes » » Red. Much *burning* and smarting lachrymation. *Sensitive to light*. Eyes suffused and watery; profuse, *bland* lachrymation, better in open air. Burning in eyelids.

Ears » » Earache, shooting in eustachian tube.

Nose » » Sneezing, especially when entering a warm room. *Copious, watery and extremely acrid discharge*. Feeling of a lump at root of nose. Hay-fever (*Sabad; Sil; Psor*). Fluent coryza with headache, cough, and hoarseness. Polypus.

Stomach » » Canine hunger. Pain in pyloric region. Thirst. Belching. Nausea.

Abdomen » » Rumbling, offensive flatus. Pains in left hypogastrium. Colic sitting, moving about.

Rectum » » Diarrhoea with very offensive flatus. Stitches in rectum; itching and rhagades in anus. Glowing heat in rectum.

Urinary » » Sensation of weakness in bladder and urethra. Increased secretion of urine with coryza. Urine red with much pressure and burning in urethra.

Respiratory » » *Hoarseness. Hacking cough on inspiring cold air. Tickling in larynx. Sensation as if larynx is split or*

torn. Oppressed breathing from pressure in middle of chest. Constricted feeling in region of epiglottis. Pain extending to ear.

Extremities » » Lame joints. Ulcers on heel. Painful affections of fingers about nails neuralgia of stump. Bad effects from getting feet wet. Limbs, especially arms, feel sore and tired.

Sleep » » Yawning with headache and drowsiness. Gaping in deep sleep. Dreams. Wakes at 2 am.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in the evening, in warm room. *Better*, in open air, and in cold room.

Relationship » » Compare: *Gels; Euph; Kali hyd; Aconite; Ipecac.*

Complementary: *Phosphor; Thuja; Puls.*

Antidotes: *Arn; Cham; Verat.*

Dose » » Third potency.

ALLIUM SATIVUM

Garlic

Acts directly on intestinal mucous membrane increasing peristalsis. Colitis, with pathological flora. Has vaso-dilatory properties. Arterial hypotension begins usually in 30 to 45 minutes after twenty to forty drop doses of the tincture.

Adapted to fleshy subjects with dyspepsia and catarrhal affections. High livers. Patients who eat a great deal more, *especially meat*, than they drink. *Pain in hip, pain in psoas and iliac muscles. Pulmonary tuberculosis.*

Cough and expectoration diminishes, temperature becomes normal, weight is gained, and sleep becomes regular. *Hæmoptysis.*

Head » » Heavy; pulsation in temples; catarrhal deafness.

Mouth » » Much sweetish saliva after meals and at night. Sensation of a hair on tongue or throat.

Stomach » » Voracious appetite. Burning eructations. Least change in diet causes trouble. Constipation, with constant dull pains in bowels. *Tongue pale, red papillæ.*

Respiratory » » Constant rattling of mucus in bronchi. Cough in the morning after leaving bedroom, with mucous expectoration, which is tenacious and difficult to raise. Sensitive to cold air. Dilated bronchi, with fetid expectoration. Darting pain in chest.

Female » » Pain in swelling of breasts. Eruption in vagina and on breasts and vulva during menses.

Relationship » » *Allium Sat* according to Dr. Teste, belongs to the Bryonia group, including Lycopod. Nux. Colocy, Digital and Ignatia which affect deeply all flesh eating animals and hardly at all vegetarians. Hence their special applicability to meat eaters rather than to exclusive vegetarians.

Compare: *Capsicum; Arsenic; Senega; Kali nit.*

Complementary: *Arsenic.*

Antidote: *Lycopod*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency. In tuberculosis, dose, four to six grammes in moderate state of dessication daily, in divided doses.

ALNUS RUBRA

Red Alder

(ALNUS)

Has some reputation as a remedy for skin affections, glandular enlargements, and indigestion from imperfect secretion of gastric juice. It stimulates nutrition, and thus acts favorably upon strumous disorders, enlarged glands, etc. Ulcerated mucous membranes of mouth and throat. Fingers covered by crust caused by pustules, disagreeable odor. Indigestion from imperfect secretion of gastric juice.

Female » » Leucorrhœa, with erosions of cervix, bleeding easily. Amenorrhœa, with burning pains from back to pubis.

Skin » » Chronic herpes. Enlarged sub-maxillary glands. Eczema, prurigo. Purpura hæmorrhagica. Poison-oak. Use locally.

Dose » » Tincture to third potency.

ALOE SOCOTRINA

Socotrine Aloes

(ALOE)

An excellent remedy to aid in re-establishing physiological equilibrium after much dosing, where disease and drug symptoms are much mixed. There is no remedy richer in symptoms of portal congestion and none that has given better clinical results, both for the primary pathological condition and secondary phenomena. Bad effects from sedentary life or habits. Especially suitable to lymphatic and hypochondriacal patients. The rectal symptoms usually determine the choice. Adapted to weary people, the aged, and phlegmatic, old beer-drinkers. Dissatisfied and angry about himself, alternating with lumbago. Heat internally and externally. Has been used successfully in the treatment of consumption by giving the pure juice.

Head » » Headache alternates with lumbago, with intestinal and uterine affections. Disinclination to mental labor. *Aches above forehead, with heaviness in eyes, must partially close them.* Headache after stool. Dull, pressive pain; worse from heat.

Eyes » » Compelled to make small during pain in forehead. Flickering before eyes. Redness of eyes with *yellow vision. Pain deep in orbits.*

Face » » Marked redness of lips.

Ears » » Cracking when chewing. Sudden explosion and clashing in left ear. Tinkling as of some thin, shivered, metallic globe in head.

Nose » » Coldness of tip. Bleeding in morning on awakening. Full of crusts.

Mouth » » Taste bitter and sour. Tasteless eructations. Lips cracked and dry.

Throat » » Thick lumps of tough mucus. Varicose condition of veins in pharynx. Dry, scrappy feeling.

Stomach » » Aversion to meat. Longing for juicy things. After eating, flatulence, *pulsation in rectum* and sexual irritation. Nausea, with headache. Pain in pit when making false step.

Abdomen » » Pain around navel, worse pressure. Fullness in region of liver, pain under right ribs. *Abdomen feels full, heavy, hot, bloated*. Pulsating pain around navel. Weak feeling, as if diarrhoea would come on. Great accumulation of flatus, pressing downwards, causing distress in lower bowels. *Sensation of plug between symphysis pubis and os coccygis*, with urging to stool. Colic before and during stool. Burning, copious flatus.

Rectum » » Constant bearing down in rectum; bleeding, sore, and hot; relieved by cold water. Feeling of weakness and loss of power of sphincter ani. *Sense of insecurity in rectum*, when passing flatus. Uncertain whether gas or stool will come. Stool passes without effort, almost unnoticed. Lumpy, watery stool. Jelly-like stools, with soreness in rectum after stool. *A lot of mucus, with pain in rectum after stool*. Hæmorrhoids protrude like grapes; very sore and tender; better cold water application. Burning in anus and rectum. Constipation, with heavy pressure in lower part of abdomen. Diarrhoea from beer.

Urinary » » Incontinence in aged, bearing-down sensation and enlarged prostate. Scanty and high colored.

Female » » Bearing down in rectum, worse standing and during menses. Uterus feels heavy, cannot walk much on that account. Labor-like pains in loins; extend down legs. Climacteric hæmorrhage. Menses too early and too profuse.

Respiratory » » Winter coughs, with itching. Difficult respiration, with stitches from liver to chest.

Back » » Pain in small of back; worse moving. Stitches through sacrum. *Lumbago alternating with headache and piles*.

Extremities » » Lameness in all limbs. *Drawing pains in joints*. Soles pain when walking.

Modalities » » Worse early morning; summer; heat; in hot, dry weather; after eating or drinking. Better from cold, open air.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Sulphur*; compare: *Kali bich*; *Lycop*; *Allium sat.*

Antidotes: *Opium*; *Sulph.*

Dose » » Sixth potency and higher. In rectal conditions, a few doses of the third, then wait.

ALSTONIA SCHOLARIS

Dita Bark

Malarial diseases, with diarrhœa, dysentery, anæmia, feeble digestion, are the general conditions suggesting this remedy. Characteristics are the gone sensation in stomach and sinking in abdomen, with debility. *A tonic after exhausting fevers.*

Abdomen » » Violent purging and cramp in bowels. Heat and irritation in lower bowels. Camp diarrhœa, bloody stool, *dysentery*; diarrhœa from bad water and malaria. *Painless watery stools (Phosph ac).* Diarrhœa immediately after eating.

Relationship » » Compare: Similar in action to *Alstonia constricta*, the bitter bark or native quinine of Australia. *Ditain* (active principle, is anti-periodic, like quinine, but without unpleasant effects). *Cinchona* (similar in diarrhœa, chronic dyspepsia and debility). *Hydrastis; Fer cit et chin.*

Dose » » Tincture to third potency. Locally, for ulcers and rheumatic pains.

ALUMINA

Oxide et Aluminum-Argilla

A very general condition corresponding to this drug is *dryness* of mucous membranes and skin, and *tendency to parietic muscular states*. Old people, with lack of vital heat, or prematurely old, with debility. Sluggish functions, heaviness, numbness, and staggering, and the characteristic constipation find an excellent remedy in Alumina. Disposition to colds in the head, and eructations in spare, dry, thin subjects. Delicate children, products of artificial baby foods.

Mind » » Low-spirited; fears loss of reason. Confused as to personal identity. *Hasty, hurried*. Time passes slowly. *Variable mood*. Better as day advances. Suicidal tendency when seeing knife or blood.

Head » » Stitching, burning pain in head, with vertigo, worse in morning, but relieved by food. Pressure in forehead as from a tight hat. Inability to walk except with eyes open. Throbbing headache, with constipation. Vertigo, with nausea; better after breakfast. Falling out of hair; scalp itches and is numb.

Eyes » » Objects look yellow. Eyes feel cold. Lids dry, burn, smart, thickened, aggravated in morning; chronic conjunctivitis. Ptosis. Strabismus.

Ears » » Humming; roaring. Eustachian tube feels plugged.

Nose » » Pain at root of nose. Sense of smell diminished. Fluent coryza. Point of nose *cracked*, nostrils sore, *red*; worse touch. *Scabs with thick yellow mucus*. Tettery redness. *Ozæna atrophica sicca*. Membranes distended and boggy.

Face » » Feels as if albuminous substance had dried on it. Blood-boils and pimples. Twitching of lower jaw. Rush of blood to face after eating.

Mouth » » Sore. Bad odor from it. Teeth covered with sordes. Gums sore, bleeding. Tensive pain in articulation of jaw when opening mouth or chewing.

Throat » » *Dry*, sore; food cannot pass, œsophagus contracted. Feels as if splinter or plug were in throat. Irritable, and relaxed throat. Looks parched and glazed. Clergyman's sore throat in thin subjects. Thick, tenacious mucus drops from posterior nares. Constant inclination to clear the throat.

Stomach » » Abnormal cravings-chalk, charcoal, dry food, tea-grounds. Heartburn; feels constricted. Aversion to meat (*Graph; Arn; Puls*). *Potatoes disagree*. No desire to eat. *Can swallow but small morsels at a time*. Constriction of œsophagus.

Abdomen » » Colic, like painter's colic. Pressing in both groins toward sexual organs. *Left-sided abdominal complaints*.

Stool » » *Hard* dry, knotty; *no desire*. Rectum sore, dry, inflamed, bleeding. Itching and burning at anus. *Even a soft stool is passed with difficulty. Great straining*. Constipation of infants (*Collins; Psor; Paraſ*) and old people from inactive rectum, and in women of very sedentary habit. Diarrhœa on urinating. *Evacuation preceded by painful urging long before stool, and then straining at stool*.

Urine » » Muscles of bladder paretic, *must strain at stool in order to urinate*. Pain in kidneys, with mental confusion. Frequent desire to urinate in old people. Difficult starting.

Male » » Excessive desire. Involuntary emissions when straining at stool. Prostatic discharge.

Female » » Menses too early, short, *scanty, pale, followed by great exhaustion* (*Carb an; Coccul*). Leucorrhœa *acrid, profuse* transparent, *ropy*, with burning; worse during daytime, and after menses. Relieved by washing with cold water.

Respiratory » » Cough soon after waking in the morning. Hoarse, aphonia, tickling in larynx; wheezing, rattling respiration. Cough on talking or singing, *in the morning*. Chest feels constricted. Condiments produce cough. Talking aggravates soreness of chest.

Back » » Stitches. Gnawing pain, as if from hot iron. Pain along cord, with paralytic weakness.

Extremities » » Pain in arm and fingers, as if hot iron penetrated. Arms feel paralyzed. Legs feel asleep, *especially when sitting with legs crossed. Staggers on walking. Heels feel numb.* Soles tender; on stepping, feel soft and swollen. Pain in shoulder and upper arm. Gnawing beneath finger nails. *Brittle nails.* Inability to walk, except when eyes are open or in daytime. Spinal degenerations and paralysis of lower limbs.

Sleep » » Restless; anxious and confused dreams. Sleepy in morning.

Skin » » Chapped and dry tettery. Brittle nails. *Intolerable itching when getting warm in bed.* Must scratch until it bleeds; then becomes painful. Brittle skin on fingers.

Modalities » » *Worse*, periodically; in afternoon; from potatoes. *Worse*, in morning on awaking; warm room. *Better*, in open air; from cold washing; in evening and on alternate days. *Better* damp weather.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aluminum chloridum* (Pains of loco-motor ataxia. Lower trits in water). *Slag Silico-Sulphocalcite of Alumina* 3x (anal itching, piles, constipation, flatulent distention); *Secale*; *Lathyr*; *Plumb.* *Aluminum acetate* solution. Externally a lotion for putrid wounds and skin infections. Arrests hæmorrhage from inertia of uterus. Parenchymatous hæmorrhage from various organs-23 % solution. Hæmorrhage following tonsillectomy is controlled by rinsing out nasopharynx with a 10 % sol.

Complementary: *Bryonia*.

Antidotes: *Ipecac*; *Chamom.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth and higher. Action slow in developing.

ALUMEN

Common Potash Alum

The clinical application of this remedy points to its bowel symptoms, both in obstinate constipation and in hæmorrhage from bowels in the course of typhoid-one phase of the *paralytic weakness* of the muscles in all parts of the body. *Tendency to induration* is also marked, a low form of tissue-making is favored. Hardening of tissues of tongue, rectum, uterus, etc; ulcers with indurated base. Adapted to old people, especially bronchial catarrhs. *Sensation of dryness and constriction*. Mental paresis; dysphagia especially to *liquids*. Tendency to induration, Scirrhus of the tongue.

Head » » *Burning pain as of weight on top of head better by pressure of hand*. Vertigo, with weakness in pit of stomach. Alopecia.

Throat » » Throat relaxed. Mucous membrane red and swollen. Cough. Tickling in throat. Tendency to throat colds. *Enlarged and indurated tonsils*. Burning pain down the œsophagus. Complete aphonia. Every cold settles in throat. Constriction of œsophagus.

Heart » » Palpitation, *from lying down on right side*.

Rectum » » *Constipation of the most aggravated kind*. No desire for stool for days. Violent ineffectual urging to stool. No ability to expel stool. *Marble-like masses pass, but rectum still feels full*. Itching after stool. Itching in anus. Long lasting pain and smarting in rectum after stool; also hæmorrhoids. Yellow, like an infant's. Hæmorrhage from bowels.

Female » » Tendency to induration of neck of uterus and mammary glands (*Carb an; Con*). Chronic yellow vaginal discharge. Chronic gonorrhœa, yellow, with little lumps along urethra. Aphthous patches in vagina (*Caul*). Menses watery.

Respiratory » » Hæmoptysis, great weakness of chest; difficult to expel mucus. Copious, ropy morning expectoration in old people. Asthma.

Skin » » *Ulcers, with indurated base.* To be thought of in indurated glands, epithelioma, etc; veins become varicose and bleed. Indurations resulting from long-continued inflammatory irritations. Glands inflame and harden. Alopecia, Scrotal eczema and on back of penis.

Extremities » » *Weakness of all muscles,* especially arms and legs. Constricted feeling around limbs.

Modalities » » *Worse,* cold except headache, which is relieved by cold.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency. The very highest potencies have proved efficacious. Powdered alum, 10 grains, placed on tongue, said to arrest an attack of asthma.

ALUMINA SILICATA

Andalusite rock-Alumina 63, Silica 37 parts

Deep acting remedy for chronic complaints of brain, spine and nerves. Constriction is a marked general symptom, also constriction of orifices. Venous distention. Weakness, especially spinal. Aching and burning in spine.

Formication, numbness, pain in all limbs. Epileptiform convulsion. Coldness during pains.

Head » » Congestion of brain. Constriction of scalp. Pain in head, better heat, perspires. Pain in eyes, flickering. Frequent coryzas. Swelling and ulceration of nose.

Respiratory » » Catarrh of chest, pain, raw feeling. Feeling of great weakness in chest. Stitching pains. Spasmodic cough with purulent viscid expectoration.

Extremities » » Heaviness, jerking, numbness, aching and pains.

Skin » » Formication along course of nerves, veins feel full and distended. Sore to touch and pressure.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold air, after eating, standing. *Better*, warmth, fasting, resting in bed.

Dose » » Higher potencies. -Lower triturations.

AMMONIUM BENZOICUM

Benzoate of Ammonia

One of the remedies for albuminuria, especially in the gouty. Gout, with deposits in joints. Urinary incontinence in the aged.

Head » » Heavy, stupid.

Face » » Bloated, swollen eyelids. Swelling under tongue like ranula.

Urine » » Smoky, scanty. Albuminous and thick deposits.

Back » » Pain across sacrum, with urgency to stool.

Soreness in region of right kidney.

Relationship » » Compare: *Terebinth*; *Benz ac*; *Ammonia salts*; *Caust*.

In albuminuria compare: *Kalmia*; *Helon*; *Merc cor*; *Berb*; *Canth*.

Dose » » Second trituration.

AMBRA GRISEA

Ambergis-A Morbid Secretion of the Whale

Suitable to excitable, nervous children and thin, nervous patients. Extreme *nervous hypersensitiveness*. External numbness of whole body in the morning and weakness. Nervous bilious temperament. Thin, scrawny women. Adapted to hysterical subjects, or those suffering from spinal irritation, with convulsive cough, eructation, etc. Also for patients *weakened by age or overwork*, who are anæmic and sleepless. Great remedy for the aged, with impairment of all functions, weakness, coldness and *numbness*, usually of single parts, fingers, arms, etc. One-sided complaints call for it. *Music aggravates symptoms*. Ebullitions and pulsations after walking in open air. One-sided complaints.

Mind » » Dread of people, and desire to be alone. Cannot do anything in presence of others. Intensely shy, blushes easily. *Music causes weeping*. Despair, loathing of life. Fantastic illusions. Bashful. Loss of love of life. Restless, excited, very loquacious. Time passes slowly. Thinking, difficult in the morning with old people. Dwells upon unpleasant things.

Head » » Slow comprehension. Vertigo, with weakness in head and stomach. Pressure on front part of head with mental depression. *Tearing pain in upper half of brain*. *Senile dizziness*. Rush of blood to head, when listening to music. *Hearing impaired*. Epistaxis, especially in the morning. Profuse bleeding from teeth. Hair falls out.

Stomach » » Eructations, with violent, convulsive cough. Acid eructations, like heartburn. *Distention of stomach and abdomen* after midnight. Sensation of coldness in abdomen.

Urinary » » Pain in bladder and rectum at the same time. Burning in orifice of urethra and anus. *Feeling in urethra as if a few drops passed out*. Burning and itching

in urethra while urinating. *Urine turbid, even during emission* forming a brown sediment.

Female » » Nymphomania, *Itching of pudendum, with soreness and swelling*. Menses too early. Profuse, bluish leucorrhœa. Worse at night. *Discharge of blood between periods, at every little accident*.

Male » » Voluptuous itching of scrotum. Parts externally numb; burn internally. Violent erections without voluptuous sensations.

Respiratory » » Asthmatic breathing with eructation of gas. *Nervous, spasmodic cough, with hoarseness and eructation, on waking in morning; worse in presence of people*. Tickling in throat, larynx and trachea, chest oppressed, gets out of breath when coughing. *Hollow, spasmodic, barking cough, coming from deep in chest*. Choking when hawking up phlegm.

Heart » » *Palpitation, with pressure in chest as from a lump lodged there, or as if chest was obstructed*. Conscious of the pulse. Palpitation in open air with pale face.

Sleep » » *Cannot sleep from worry; must get up*. Anxious dreams. Coldness of body and twitching of limbs, during sleep.

Skin » » Itching and soreness, especially around genitals. Numbness of skin. Arms "go to sleep".

Extremities » » *Cramps in hands* and fingers, worse grasping anything. Cramps in legs.

Modalities » » *Worse, music; presence of strangers; from any unusual thing; morning, warm room. Better, slow motion in open air; lying on painful part; cold drinks*.

Relationship » » Do not confound with *Amber-Succinum* q v. *Moschus* frequently follows advantageously. Compare: *Oleum succinum* (hiccough). *Sumbul; Castor; Asaf; Crocus; Lilium*.

Dose » » Second and third potencies; may be repeated with advantage.

AMMONIUM BROMATUM

Bromide of Ammonia

Indicated in chronic laryngeal and pharyngeal catarrh, neuralgic headaches, and obesity. Constrictive pain in head, chest, legs, etc. Irritable feeling under finger nails; relieved only by biting them.

Head » » Cerebral congestion. Feeling of a band above ears. Sneezing; thick nasal discharge.

Eyes » » Edges of lids red and swollen, also Meibomian glands. Eyeballs feel large and pain around eyes into head.

Throat » » Smarting in mouth. Tickling in throat, *with inclination to dry, spasmodic cough, especially at night*. Burning in fauces. White, sticky, mucus. Chronic speakers' catarrh.

Respiratory » » Sudden, short cough, strangling. Tickling in trachea and bronchial tubes. Wakes at 3 am with cough. Feels suffocated; continuous cough, when lying down at night; sharp pain in lungs. Whooping Cough » » Dry, spasmodic cough on lying down.

Relationship » » *Hyos; Con; Arg nit; Kali bich.*

Dose » » First potency.

AMBROSIA ARTEMISIAEFOLIA

Rag-Weed

(AMBROSIA)

A remedy for hay-fever, *lachrymation* and *intolerable itching of the eye-lids*. Some forms of whooping-cough. Respiratory tract in its entire length stopped up. *Many forms of diarrhœa*, especially during summer months, also dysentery.

Nose » » Watery coryza; sneezing; watery discharge. *Nosebleed*. Stuffed up feeling of nose and head. Irritation of trachea and bronchial tubes, with asthmatic attacks (*Aral; Eucalypt*). Wheezy cough.

Eyes » » Smart and burn. Lachrymation.

Relationship » » Compare in hay-fever: *Sabadilla, Wyethia; Succin ac; Ars jod; Arundo*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency; 10 drops in water during and after attack of epistaxis. In hay-fever high potencies.

AMMONIUM CARBONICUM

Carbonate of Ammonia (AMMONIUM CARB)

The diseased conditions met by this remedy are such as we find often in rather stout women who are always tired and weary, take cold easily, suffer from cholera-like symptoms before menses, lead a sedentary life, have a slow reaction generally, and are disposed to frequent use of the smelling-bottle. Too frequent and profuse menses. Mucous membranes of the respiratory organs are especially affected. Fat patients with weak heart, wheezing, feel suffocated. Very sensitive to cold air. Great aversion to water; cannot bear to touch it. Malignant scarlatina, with somnolence, swollen glands, dark red sore throat, faintly developed eruption. Uræmia. *Heaviness in all organs*. Uncleanliness in bodily habits. Swelling of parts, glands, etc. Acid secretions. Prostration from trifles.

Mind » » Forgetful, ill-humored, gloomy during *stormy weather*. *Uncleanliness*. Talking and hearing others talk affects greatly. Sad, weepy, unreasonable.

Head » » Pulsating forehead; better, pressure and in warm room. Shocks through head.

Eyes » » Burning of eyes with aversion to light. Eye-strain (*Nat mur*). Asthenopia. Sore canthi.

Ears » » Hardness of hearing. Shocks through ears, eyes, and nose, when gnashing teeth.

Nose » » Discharge of sharp, burning water. *Stoppage at night, with long-continued coryza*. *Cannot breathe through nose*. *Snuffles of children*. *Epistaxis after washing and after eating*. Ozæna, blows bloody mucus from nose. Tip of nose congested.

Face » » Tetters around mouth. Boils and pustules, during menses. Corners of mouth sore, cracked, and burn.

Mouth » » Great dryness of mouth and throat. Toothache. *Pressing teeth together sends shocks through head, eyes, and ears*. Vesicles on tongue. Taste sour; metallic. Cracking of jaw on chewing.

Throat » » Enlarged tonsils and glands of neck. Burning pain all down throat. Tendency to gangrenous ulceration of tonsils. Diphtheria *when nose is stopped up*.

Stomach » » Pain at pit of stomach, with heartburn, nausea, waterbrash, and chilliness. Great appetite, but easily satisfied. Flatulent dyspepsia.

Abdomen » » Noise and pain in abdomen. Flatulent hernia. Stools difficult, hard, and knotty. *Bleeding piles; worse during menses*. Itching at anus. Protruding piles, worse after stool, better lying down.

Urine » » Frequent desire; involuntary at night. Tenesmus of bladder. Urine white, sandy, bloody, copious, turbid and fetid.

Male » » Itching and pain of scrotum and spermatic cords. Erection without desire. Seminal emissions.

Female » » Itching, swelling and burning of pudendum. Leucorrhœa burning, acrid, watery. Aversion to the other sex. Menses too *frequent, profuse, early, copious, clotted, black; colicky pains, and hard, difficult stool, with fatigue, especially of thighs; yawning and chilliness*.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness. Cough every morning about three o'clock, with dyspnœa, palpitation, burning in chest; worse ascending. Chest feels tired. Emphysema. *Much oppression in breathing; worse after any effort, and entering warm room, or ascending even a few steps. Asthenic Pneumonia*. Slow labored, stertorous breathing; bubbling sound. Winter catarrh, with slimy sputum and specks of blood. Pulmonary œdema.

Heart » » Audible palpitation with fear, cold sweat, lachrymation, inability to speak, loud breathing and trembling hands. *Heart weak*, wakes with difficult breathing and palpitation.

Extremities » » Tearing in joints relieved by heat of bed; inclination to stretch limbs. Hands cold and blue; distended veins. Fingers swell when arm is hanging down. Panaritium, deep-seated periosteal pain. Cramps in calves and soles. Big toe painful and swollen. Felons in the beginning. Heel painful on standing. Tearing in ankle and bones of feet, better when warm in bed.

Sleep » » *Sleepiness* during the day. Starts from sleep strangling.

Skin » » Violent itching and burning blisters. Scarlet rash. Miliary rash. Malignant scarlatina. Faintly developed eruptions from defective vitality. Erysipelas in the aged, with brain symptoms. Eczema in the bends of extremities, between legs, about anus and genitals.

Modalities » » *Worse*, evenings, from cold, wet weather, wet applications, washing, and during 3 to 4 am, during menses. *Better*, lying on painful side and on stomach; in dry weather.

Relationship » » Inimical to *Lachesis*. Similar in action. Antidotes: *Arnica*; *Camphor*.

Compare: *Rhus*; *Muriatic acid*; *Tartar emet*.

Of use in poisoning by charcoal fumes.

Dose » » Lower potencies deteriorate with age. Sixth potency best for general use.

AMMONIUM CAUSTICUM

Hydrate of Ammonia-Ammonia Water

This is a powerful cardiac stimulant. As such in *syncope*, thrombosis, hæmorrhage, snake-bites, chloroform narcosis, may be given by inhalation.

The œdema and ulceration of mucous membranes produced by this powerful drug have been utilized as guiding symptoms for its use; hence in membranous croup with burning in œsophagus. Aphonia. See *Causticum*.

Respiratory » » Difficult respiration. Accumulation of mucus with incessant coughing. *Loss of voice. Burning rawness in throat.* Spasm of the glottis with suffocation; patient gasps for breath. Pain in œsophagus on breathing deeply. Scraping and burning in throat and œsophagus. Uvula covered with white mucus. Nasal diphtheria, with burning excoriating discharge.

Extremities » » *Excessive exhaustion* and muscular debility. Rheumatism of shoulders. Skin hot and dry.

Dose » » First to third potency; also five to ten minims, well diluted with water.

AMYGDALUS PERSICA

Peach Tree

A most valuable remedy in vomiting of various kinds; *morning sickness*. Irritation of eyes. Ischuria and hæmaturia.

Hæmorrhage from the bladder.

Gastric irritation of children; no form of food tolerated.

Loss of smell and taste. Gastric and intestinal irritation when the tongue is elongated and pointed, tip and edges red. Constant nausea and vomiting.

Relationship » » Compare: *Amygd amara*-Bitter Almond (Pains through tonsils, throat dark, difficult swallowing, vomiting, cough with sore chest).

Dose » » Fresh infusion or mother tincture.

AMMONIUM IODATUM

Iodide of Ammonia

(AMMONIUM JODATUM)

Indicated when iodine has but partially relieved its cases of laryngitis and bronchitis, catarrhal pneumonia, œdema of lungs.

Head » » Dull headache, especially in young people, face stupid, heavy; vertigo, Meniere's disease.

Dose » » Second and third trit.

Compare: *Ammonium tartaricum* (Dry hacking cough after every cold).

AMYLENUM NITROSUM

Amyl Nitrite

(AMYL NITROSUM)

On inhaling this drug, it rapidly dilates all arterioles and capillaries, producing flushings of face, heat, and throbbing in the head » » Superficial arterial hyperæmia. Palpitation of the heart and similar conditions are readily cured by it, especially the flushings and other discomforts at climacteric. *Hiccough and yawning*. Often relieves temporarily epileptic convulsions. Seasickness.

Head » » *Anxiety*, as if something might happen; *must have fresh air*. *Surging of blood to head and face*; sensation as if blood would start through skin, with heat and redness. *Flushings, followed by sweat at climacteric*. Ears hyperæmic. Throbbing.

Throat » » Constriction; collar seems too tight.

Chest » » Dyspnoea and asthmatic feelings. Great oppression and fullness of chest; spasmodic, suffocative cough. Præcordial anxiety. *Tumultuous action of heart*. Pain and constriction around heart. Fluttering at slightest excitement.

Female » » After-pains; hæmorrhage associated with facial flushing. *Climacteric headache and flushes of heat, with anxiety and palpitation*.

Fever » » Much flushing of heat; sometimes followed by cold and clammy skin and profuse sweat. Throbbing throughout whole body. *Abnormal sweat after influenza*.

Extremities » » *Constant stretching for hours*. Veins of hands dilated; pulsations felt in tips of fingers.

Relationship » » Compare: *Glonoine*; *Lachesis*.

Antidotes: *Cactus*; *Strychn*; *Ergot*.

Dose » » Third potency.

For *palliations*. In all conditions where the blood-vessels are *spasmodically contracted*, as in angina pectoris, epileptic seizure, megrim, accompanied by cold, pallor, etc, also in paroxysms of asthma, chloroform asphyxia, inhalation of the *Amyl nit* will give immediate relief. For this non-homeopathic application, two to five minims (put

up in pearls) dropped on a handkerchief and inhaled may be required.

AMMONIUM MURIATICUM

Sal Ammoniac

A state of prostration bordering on a typhoid state is produced by this remedy. All mucous secretions are increased and retained. It is especially adapted to fat and sluggish patients who have respiratory troubles. Coughs associated with catarrhs and affections of liver. A tendency to irregular circulation, blood seems to be in constant turmoil, pulsations, etc. Many groups of symptoms are accompanied by cough, *profuse glairy secretions*. Its periods of aggravations are peculiarly divided as to the bodily region affected; thus the head and chest symptoms are worse mornings, the abdominal in the afternoon, the pains in the limbs, the skin and febrile symptoms, in the evenings. "Boiling" sensation.

Mind » » Melancholy, apprehensive; like from internal grief. *Desire to cry*, but cannot. Consequences of grief.

Head » » Hair falls out, with itchings and dandruff. Feels full, compressed; worse mornings.

Eyes » » Mist before eyes, optical illusions in incipient cataract; capsular cataract.

Nose » » *Free acrid, hot watery discharge* corroding the lip. Sneezing. Nose sore to touch; ulcerative pain in nostrils. *Loss of smell. Obstructed, stuffy feeling*; constant and unavailing efforts to blow it out. Itching.

Face » » Inflammatory face-ache. Mouth and lips sore and excoriated.

Throat » » Throbbing in, and swelling of tonsils, can scarcely swallow. Sore spot behind uvula, relieved by eating. Internal and external swelling of throat *with viscid phlegm*. So touch, it cannot be hawked up. Tonsillitis. Stricture of oesophagus.

Stomach » » Thirst for lemonade, regurgitation of food, bitter waterbrash. Nausea. Gnawing in stomach. Epigastric pain immediately after eating. Cancer of stomach.

Abdomen » » Splenic stitches, especially in the morning, with difficult breathing. Pain around navel. Abdominal symptoms appear during pregnancy. Chronic congestion of liver. Excessive fatty deposit around abdomen. Much flatus. Strained feeling in groin.

Rectum » » Itching and hæmorrhoids, soreness with pustules. Hard, *crumbly* stool, or covered with glairy mucus. Stinging in perineum. Green mucus stools alternate with constipation. During and after stool, burning and smarting in rectum. Hæmorrhoids after suppressed leucorrhœa.

Female » » Menses too early, too free, dark, clotted; *flow more at night*. Pain as if sprained in left side of abdomen during pregnancy. Diarrhœa, greenish mucous stools, and navel pain *during menses*. Leucorrhœa, like white of an egg (*Alum; Bor; Calc p*); with pain about the navel; brown, slimy *after every urination*.

Respiratory » » *Hoarseness and burning in larynx*. Dry, hacking, scraping cough; worse lying on back or right side. Stitches in chest. Cough loose in afternoon, with profuse expectoration and rattling of mucus. Oppression of chest. Burning at small spots in chest. Scanty secretion. Cough with profuse salivation.

Back » » *Icy coldness between shoulders*; not relieved by warm covering, followed by itching. Bruised pain in coccyx when sitting. Backache, as if in a vise when sitting.

Extremities » » Pain as from ulceration in finger tips. Shooting and tearing in *tips of finger* and toes. Ulcerative pain in heels. *Contraction of hamstring tendons*. Sciatica, *worse sitting, better lying*. Neuralgic pain in amputated limbs. Offensive sweaty feet. Pain in feet during menses.

Skin » » Itching, generally evenings. Blisters on various parts. Intense burning better cold applications.

Fever » » *Chilliness evenings after lying down* and on awakening, without thirst. Heat in palms and soles. Sub acute, low fevers due to unhealthy climate. Lowest potencies.

Modalities » » *Better*, open air. *Worse*, head and chest symptoms in the morning; abdominal symptoms in the afternoon.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Coffea; Nux; Caust*.

Compare: *Calcarea; Senega; Caustic.*

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

AMMONIACUM GUMMI

Gum Ammoniac

(AMMONIACUM-DOREMA)

A remedy for the aged and feeble, especially in chronic bronchitis. Ill humor. Sensitive to cold. Sensation of burning and scratching in neck and œsophagus.

Head » » Catarrhal headache due to closure of frontal sinuses.

Eyes » » Dim sight. Stars and fiery points float before eyes. Easily fatigued from reading.

Throat » » Throat dry; worse inhaling fresh air. Full feeling, burning and scraping sensation. Immediately after eating, sensation as if something stuck in œsophagus, causing swallowing.

Respiratory » » *Difficult breathing*. Chronic bronchial catarrh. Large accumulation of purulent matter and feeble expectoration; worse cold weather. Mucus tough and hard. Heart beats stronger, extends to pit of stomach. Coarse rattling of chest in old people.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Bry*; *Arnica*.
Compare: *Senega*; *Tart emet*; *Balsam Peru*.

Dose » » Third trituration.

AMMONIUM PHOSPHORICUM

Phosphate of Ammonia

A remedy for chronic gouty patients uric acid diathesis, indicated in bronchitis and *nodosities of the joints* of the fingers and backs of the hands. Facial paralysis. Pain in shoulder-joint. Tightness around chest. Heaviness of limbs, unsteady, tottering gait. Coldness from least draft of air.

Head » » Sneezing with excessive running from nose and eyes, only in morning.

Respiratory » » Deep rough cough with greenish expectoration.

Urine » » Rose-colored sediment.

Dose » » Third decimal trituration.

AMPELOPSIS QUINQUEFOLIA

Virginia Creeper

(AMPELOPSIS)

Renal dropsies, hydrocele, and chronic hoarseness in scrofulous patients have been benefited by this drug. Choleric symptoms. Generally worse about 6 pm. Dilated pupils. Left costal region sore and sensitive. Elbow joints pain, back sore. Soreness of all limbs. Vomiting, purging with tenesmus. Rumbling in abdomen.

Dose » » Second to third potency.

AMMONIUM PICRICUM

Pictrate of Ammonia

(AMMONIUM PICRATUM)

A remedy for malarial fever and neuralgias and so-called, bilious headaches. Pain in occiput and mastoid region.

Whooping cough.

Head » » Periodical neuralgia *in right side of occiput*; boring extends to ear, orbit, and jaw. Vertigo on rising. Periodic bilious headaches (*Sanguin*).

Dose » » Third trituration.

AMMONIUM VALERIANICUM

Valerianate of Ammonia

A remedy for nervous, hysterical people, suffering with neuralgia headaches and insomnia. Great nervous erethism is always present.

Heart » » Pains in cardiac region. Functional disturbances, tachycardia.

Dose » » Lower triturations.

ANACARDIUM ORIENTALE

Marking Nut (ANACARDIUM)

The Anacardium patient is found mostly among the neurasthenics; such have a type of nervous dyspepsia, relieved by food; *impaired memory*, depression, and irritability; diminution of senses (smell, sight, hearing). Syphilitic patients often suffer with these conditions. Intermittency of symptoms. Fear of examination in students. Weakening of all senses, sight, hearing, etc. Aversion to work; lacks self-confidence; irresistible desire to swear and curse. *Sensation of a plug* in various parts-eyes, rectum, bladder, etc; also of a *band*. Empty feeling in stomach; *eating temporarily relieves all discomfort*. This is a sure indication, often verified. Its skin symptoms are similar to Rhus, and it has proved a valuable antidote to Poison-Oak.

Mind » » Fixed ideas. Hallucinations; *thinks he is possessed of two persons or wills*. Anxiety when walking, as if pursued. Profound melancholy and hypochondriasis, *with tendency to use violent language*. *Brain-fag*. *Impaired memory*. *Absent mindedness*. *Very easily offended*. Malicious; seems bent on wickedness. Lack of confidence in himself or others. Suspicious (*Hyos*). Clairaudient, hears voices far away or of the dead. Senile dementia. Absence of all moral restraint.

Head » » Vertigo. Pressing pain, *as from a plug*; worse after mental exertion-in forehead; occiput, temples, vertex; *better during a meal*. Itching and little boils on scalp.

Eyes » » Pressure *like a plug* on upper orbit. Indistinct vision. *Objects appear too far off*.

Ears » » Pressing in the ears as from a plug. Hard of hearing.

Nose » » Frequent sneezing. *Sense of smell perverted*. Coryza with palpitation, especially in the aged.

Face » » Blue rings around eyes. Face pale.

Mouth » » Painful vesicles; fetid odor. Tongue feels swollen, impending speech and motion, with saliva in mouth. Burning around lips as from pepper.

Stomach » » Weak digestion, with fullness and distention. *Empty feeling in stomach*. Eructation, nausea, vomiting. *Eating relieves the Anacardium dyspepsia*. Apt to choke when eating or drinking. Swallows food and drinks hastily.

Abdomen » » *Pain as if dull plug were pressed into intestines*. Rumbling, pinching, and griping.

Rectum » » Bowels inactive. *Ineffectual desire; rectum seems powerless, as if plugged up*; spasmodic constriction of sphincter ani; even soft stool passes with difficulty. *Itching at anus; moisture from rectum*. Hæmorrhage during stool. Painful hæmorrhoids.

Male » » Voluptuous itching; increased desire; seminal emissions without dreams. Prostatic discharge during stool.

Female » » Leucorrhœa, with soreness and itching. Menses scanty.

Respiratory » » Pressure in chest, as from a dull plug. Oppression of chest, with internal heat and anxiety, driving him into open air. Cough excited by talking, in children, after fit of temper. Cough after eating with vomiting of food and pain in occiput.

Heart » » Palpitation, with weak memory, with coryza in the aged; stitches in heart region. Rheumatic pericarditis with double stitches.

Back » » Dull pressure in the shoulders, as from a weight. Stiffness at nape of neck.

Extremities » » Neuralgia in thumb. Paralytic weakness. Knees feel paralyzed or bandaged. Cramps in calves. Pressure as from a plug in the glutei. Warts on palms of hands. Fingers swollen with vesicular eruption.

Sleep » » Spells of sleeplessness lasting for several nights. Anxious dreams.

Skin » » *Intense itching*, eczema, with mental irritability; vesicular eruption; *swelling*, urticaria; eruption like that of Poison-Oak (*Xerophyl*; *Grindel*; *Croton*). Lichen planus; neurotic eczema. Warts on hands. Ulcer formation on forearm.

Modalities » » *Worse*, on application of hot water.

Better, from eating. When lying on side, from rubbing.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Grindeleia*; *Coffea*; *Juglans*; *Rhus*; *Eucalyptus*.

Compare: *Anacard occidentale* (cashew nut) (erysipelas, vesicular facial eruptions), (anæsthetic variety of leprosy; warts, corns, ulcers, cracking of the skin on soles of feet).

Rhus; *Cypriped*; *Chelidon*; *Xerophyl*.

Platina follows well. *Cereus serpentina* (swearing).

Dose » » Sixth to two hundredth potency.

ANAGALLIS ARVENSIS

Scarlet Pimpernel

(ANAGALLIS)

Marked action on skin, characterized by great itching and tingling everywhere. Favors expulsion of splinters. An old medicine for hydrophobia and dropsy. Possesses power of softening flesh and destroying warts.

Head » » Great hilarity; headache over supra-orbital ridges, with rumbling in bowels and eructations; better from coffee. Sick headache. Pain in facial muscles.

Extremities » » Rheumatic and gouty pains. Pain in shoulder and arm. Cramp in ball of thumbs and fingers.

Urine » » More or less irritation in urethra, inclining to coition. Burning pain on urinating, with agglutination of orifice. Urine passes in several streams; must press before it passes.

Skin » » *Itching*; dry, bran-like eruption, especially *on hands and fingers*. Palms especially affected. Vesicles in groups. Ulcers and swellings on joints.

Relationship » » Anagallis contains Saponin, q. v. Compare: *Cyclamen*; *Primula obcon.*

Dose » » First to third potency.

ANANTHERUM MURICATUM
Cuscut-An East Indian Grass
(ANANTHERUM)

A skin remedy of high order.

Painful swelling of various parts, going on to suppuration.
Glandular inflammation.

Head » » Pains pierce brain like pointed arrows; worse in afternoon. Herpes, ulcers, and tumors on scalp. Wartlike growth on eyebrows. Boils and tumors on tip of nose. Tongue fissured, as if cut on edges; copious salivation.

Urine » » Turbid, thick, full of mucus. *Constant urging*. Bladder cannot hold smallest quantity. Involuntary. Cystitis.

Sexual » » Chancre-like sores. Scirrhus-like swelling of cervix. Breasts swollen, indurated, nipples excoriated.

Skin » » Diseased and deformed nails. Offensive foot-sweat. *Abscesses* boils, *ulcers*. Erysipelas. Pruritus, herpes.

Relationship » » Compare: *Staphisag*; *Mercur*; *Thuja*.

Dose » » Third potency.

ANEMOPSIS CALIFORNICA

Yerba Mansa-Household Herb

A mucous membrane medicine. Chronic forms of inflammation of the Schneiderian membrane with considerable relaxation and profuse discharge. Chief value in *catarrhal states*, with full stuffy sensation in head and throat. Useful in cuts, bruises and sprains; and as a diuretic and in malaria. Not yet proven, but found useful in profuse mucous or serous discharges; in nasal and pharyngeal catarrh, diarrhoea and urethritis.

Recommended in heart disease, as a quieting agent when unduly excited. Flatulence; promotes digestion.

Relationship » » Compare *Piper meth.*

Dose » » The tincture internally and locally as a spray.

ANGUSTURA VERA

Bark of Galipea Cusparia

Rheumatic and paralytic complaints-great difficulty in walking. Crackling in all joints.

The greatest craving for coffee is a characteristic symptom. Caries of long bones. Paralysis. Tetanus. Stiffness of muscles and joints. *Oversensitive*.

Principal action on spinal motor nerves and mucous membranes.

Head » » Oversensitive. Headache, with heat of face. Acute pain in cheeks. Drawing in facial muscles. Pain in temporal muscles, when opening the jaws. Pain in articulation of jaw, in masseter muscles, as if fatigued by chewing too much. Cramp-pain on the zygomatic arch.

Stomach » » Bitter taste. *Irresistible desire for coffee*. Pain from navel into sternum. Atonic dyspepsia. Belching, with cough (*Ambra*).

Abdomen » » Diarrhœa and colic. Tenesmus with soft stool; chronic diarrhœa, with debility and loss of flesh. Burning in anus.

Back » » Itching along back. Pain in cervical vertebræ. Drawing in the neck. Pain in spine, at nape of neck and sacrum, worse on pressure. Twitching and jerking along back. Bends backward.

Extremities » » Stiffness and tension of muscles and joints. Pain in limbs on walking. Arms tired and heavy. Caries of long bones. Coldness of fingers. *Pain in knees*. Cracking in joints.

Skin » » Caries, very painful ulcers which affect the bone.

Relationship » » Compare: *Nux; Ruta; Mercur; Brucea*. -Bark of *Nux vomica* or *angustura falsa* (Tetanic spasms with undisturbed consciousness, worse noise, liquids, paralyzed lower extremities, worse least touch, *cries for fear of being touched*. Painful jerking of legs; cramp-like

pain in knees; rigid and lame limbs of paralytics. For pain in the passing of calculus).

Dose » » Sixth potency.

ANHALONIUM LEWINII

Mescal Button (ANHALONIUM)

Mescal is a strong intoxicating spirit distilled from *Pulque fuerte*. Pulque is made from the Agave Americana of Mexico, locally known as Maguey and is the national beverage of Mexico. Indians call it Peyote. It weakens the heart, produces insanity. Its most striking effects appear in the *auditory nerve* for it makes each note upon the piano a center of melody which seems to be surrounded by a halo of color pulsating to the rhythm of the music" (Hom. World).

Causes a form of intoxication accompanied by wonderful visions, remarkably beautiful and varied kaleidoscopic changes, and a sensation of increased physical ability. Also visions of monsters and various gruesome forms. A cardiac tonic and respiratory stimulant. Hysteria and insomnia. A remedy for brainfag, delirium, megrim, hallucinations, with colored brilliant visions. Motor incoordination. Extreme muscular depression; increased patellar reflex. Paraplegia.

Mind » » Loss of conception of time. Difficult enunciation. Distrust and resentment. Lazy contentment.

Head » » Aches, with disturbed vision. Fantastic, brilliant, moving colored objects. Affected by beating time. Pupils dilated, vertigo, brain tired. *Polychrome spectra*. Exaggerated reverberation of ordinary sounds.

Dose » » Tincture.

Relationship » » Compare *Agave*. The intoxication of *Anhalonium* is similar to that of *Cannabis Indica* and *Oenanthé*.

ANILINUM

Coal Tar Product-Amidobenzene

Marked giddiness and pain in head; *face has a purple hue*. Pain in penis and scrotum with swelling. *Tumors of the urinary passages*. Profound anæmia with discoloration of skin, blue lips, anorexia, gastric disturbances. Swelling of skin.

Relationship » » Compare: *Arsenic; Antipyrin*.

ANISUM STELLATUM

Anise

(ILLICIUM)

Should be remembered in the treatment of flatulent conditions. So-called three-months' colic, especially if it recurs at regular hours; much rumbling in abdomen. One symptom is worthy of special remembrance-*pain in region of third rib*, about an inch or two from the sternum, generally on right side, but occasionally on left. Frequent cough with this pain. Purulent tracheal and gastric catarrh of old drunkards. Old asthmatics. Vomiting, epileptiform convulsions with biting of tongue.

Nose » » Sharp stitches beneath lip. Acute catarrh. Burning and numbness of inner lower lip.

Respiratory » » Dyspnœa. Pain near third intercostal cartilage. Cough, with pus-like phlegm. Palpitation, with aphthæ. Hæmoptysis.

Dose » » Third potency.

ANTIMONIUM ARSENICOSUM

Arsenite of Antimony

Found useful in *emphysema with excessive dyspnœa* and cough, much mucous secretion. Worse on eating and lying down. Catarrhal pneumonia associated with influenza. Myocarditis and cardiac weakness. Pleurisy, especially of left side, *with exudation* and pericarditis, with effusion. Sense of weakness. Inflammation of eyes and œdema of face.

Dose » » Third trituration.

ANTIMONIUM CRUDUM

Black Sulphide of Antimony

For homeopathic employment, the mental symptoms and those of the gastric sphere, determine its choice.

Excessive irritability and fretfulness, together with a *thickly-coated white tongue*, are true guiding symptoms to many forms of disease calling for this remedy. All the conditions are aggravated by *heat and cold bathing*.

Cannot bear heat of sun. Tendency to grow fat. An absence of pain, where it could be expected, is noticeable. Gout with gastric symptoms.

Mind » » Much concerned about his fate. Cross and contradictory; whatever is done fails to give satisfaction. Sulky; does not wish to speak. Peevish; vexed without cause. *Child cannot bear to be touched or looked at*. Angry at every little attention. Sentimental mood.

Head » » Aching, worse in vertex, on ascending, *from bathing*, from *disordered stomach*, especially from eating candy or drinking acid wines. Suppressed eruptions. Heaviness in forehead with vertigo; nausea, and nosebleed. Headache with great loss of hair.

Eyes » » Dull, sunken, red, itch, inflamed, agglutinated. *Canthi raw and fissured*. Chronic *blepharitis*. Pustules on cornea and lids.

Ears » » Redness; swelling; pain in eustachian tube. Ringing and deafness. Moist eruption around ear.

Nose » » Nostrils *chapped and covered with crusts*. *Eczema of nostrils, sore, cracked and scurfy*.

Face » » Pimples, pustules, and boils on face. *Yellow crusted eruption on cheeks and chin*. Sallow and haggard.

Mouth » » *Cracks in corners of mouth*. Dry lips. Saltish saliva. Much slimy mucus. *Tongue coated thick white, as if whitewashed*. Gums detach from teeth; bleed easily. Toothache in hollow teeth. Rawness of palate, with expectoration of much mucus. *Canker sores*. Pappy taste. No thirst. Subacute eczema about mouth.

Throat » » Much thick yellowish mucus from posterior nares. Hawking in open air. Laryngitis. Rough voice from over use.

Stomach » » *Loss of appetite. Desire for acids, pickles.* Thirst in evening and night. *Eructation tasting of the ingesta.* Heartburn, nausea, vomiting. After nursing, the child vomits its milk in curds, and refuses to nurse afterwards, and is very cross. Gastric and intestinal complaints from bread and pastry, acids, sour wine, cold bathing, overheating, hot weather. *Constant belching.* Gouty metastasis to stomach and bowels. Sweetish waterbrash. *Bloating after eating.*

Stool » » Anal itching (*Sulpho-calc. Alum*). *diarrhœa alternates with constipation*, especially in old people. Diarrhœa after acids, sour wine, baths, overeating; slimy, flatulent stools. Mucous piles, *continued oozing of mucus.* *Hard lumps mixed with watery discharge.* *Catarrhal proctitis.* Stools composed entirely of mucus.

Urine » » Frequent, with burning, and backache; turbid and foul odor.

Male » » Eruption on scrotum and about genitals. Impotence. Atrophy of penis and testicles.

Female » » Excited; parts itch. Before menses, toothache; menses too early and profuse. Menses suppressed from cold bathing, with feeling of pressure in pelvis and tenderness in ovarian region. Leucorrhœa watery; acrid, lumpy.

Respiratory » » Cough worse *coming into warm room*, with burning sensation in chest, *itching of chest*, oppression. Loss of voice from becoming overheated. *Voice harsh and badly pitched.*

Back » » Itching and pain of neck and back.

Extremities » » Twitching of muscles. Jerks in arms. *Arthritic pain in fingers.* Nails brittle; grow out of shape. Horny warts on hands and soles. Weakness and shaking of hands in writing followed by offensive flatulence. *Feet very tender*; covered with large horny places. Inflamed corns. Pain in heels.

Skin » » Eczema with gastric derangements. Pimples, vesicles, and pustules. Sensitive to cold bathing. Thick, hard, honey-colored scabs. *Urticaria*; measles-like

eruption. Itching when warm in bed. Dry skin. *Warts* (*Thuja*; *Sabina*; *Caust*). Dry gangrene. Scaly, pustular eruption with burning and itching, worse at night.

Sleep » » *Continual drowsiness in old people.*

Fever » » Chilly even in warm room. Intermittent with disgust, nausea, vomiting, eructations, coated tongue, diarrhoea. Hot sweat.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in evening, from heat, acids, wine, water, and washing. Wet poultices. *Better*, in open air, during rest. Moist warmth.

Relationship » » Compare: *Antimonium Chloridum*.

Butter of Antimony (A remedy for cancer. Mucous membranes destroyed. Abrasions. Skin cold and clammy. Great prostration of strength. Dose-third trituration).

Antimon iodat (Uterine hyperplasia; humid asthma.

Pneumonia and bronchitis; loss of strength, and appetite, yellowish skin, sweaty, dull and drowsy). In sub-acute and chronic colds in chest which have extended downwards from head and have fastened themselves upon the bronchial tubes in the form of hard, croupy cough with a decided wheeze and inability to raise the sputum, especially in the aged and weak patients (Bacmeister).

Stage of resolution of pneumonia slow and delayed.

Compare: *Kermes mineral*-*Stibiat sulph rub* (Bronchitis).

Also *Puls*, *Ipecac*, *Sulph*.

Complementary: *Sulph*.

Antidote: *Hepar*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

ANTHEMIS NOBILIS

Roman Chamomile

This remedy is akin to the ordinary Chamomilla. Gastric disturbance with coldness. Sensitive to cold air and cold things.

Respiration » » Coryza with much lachrymation, sneezing, and discharge of clear water from the nose. Symptoms worse indoors. Constriction and rawness of throat. Cough, tickling; worse in warm room.

Abdomen » » Aching in region of liver; griping and *chilliness inside of abdomen* and into legs. Itching of anus, with white putty-like stools.

Urinary » » Bladder feels distended. Pain along spermatic cord, which feels full, as if varicosed. Frequent urination.

Skin » » Itching of the soles, as if from chilblains. Gooseflesh.

Dose » » Use the third potency.

ANTHRACINUM

Anthrax Poison

This nosode has proven a great remedy in epidemic spleen diseases of domestic animals, and in septic inflammation, *carbuncles* and *malignant ulcers*. In *boils* and boil-like eruptions, *acne*. Terrible burning. Induration of cellular tissue, abscess, bubo, and all inflammation of connective tissue in which there exists a purulent focus.

Tissues » » Hæmorrhages, black, thick, tar-like, rapidly decomposing, from any orifice. Glands swollen, *cellular tissues œdematous and indurated*. Septicæmia.

Ulceration, sloughing and *intolerable burning*. Erysipelas. Black and blue blisters. Dissecting wounds. Insect stings. Bad effects from inhaling foul odors. Gangrenous parotitis. *Succession of boils*. Gangrene. Foul secretions.

Relationship » » Similar to Arsenic, which it often follows. Compare: *Pyrogen*; *Lachesis*; *Crotalus*; *Hipposelen*; *Echinac*; *Silica* follows well. In the treatment of carbuncles, remember the prescription of the prophet Isaiah for King Hezekiah's carbuncle-i.e the pulp of a fig placed on a poultice and apply.

Dose » » Thirtieth potency. *Tarant. Cubensis*.

ANTHRACOKALI

Anthracite Coal Dissolved in Boiling Caustic Potash (ANTHRAKOKALI)

Useful in skin affections, scabies, prurigo, chronic herpes, cracks and ulcerations. Papular-like eruption with a vesicular tendency, especially on scrotum, also on hands, tibia, shoulders and dorsum of feet. Intense thirst.

Chronic rheumatism. Biliary attacks, vomiting of bile, tympanic distention of abdomen.

Dose » » Low triturations.

ANTIPYRINUM

Phenazone-A Coal-tar Derivative (ANTIPYRINE)

Antipyrine is one of the drugs that induce leucocytosis, similar to ergotin, salicylates, and tuberculin. Acts especially on the vaso-motor centers, causing dilation of capillaries of skin and consequent circumscribed patches of hyperæmia and swelling. In large doses causes profuse perspiration, dizziness, cyanosis, and somnolence, albumen and blood in urine. Acute erythema multiforme.

Mind » » Fear of becoming insane; nervous anxiety; *hallucinations of sight and hearing.*

Head » » Throbbing headache; *sensation of constriction.* Flashes of heat. *Headache under ears with earache.*

Eyes » » Puffiness of lids. Conjunctiva red and œdematous, *with lachrymation.* Red spots (*Apis*).

Ears » » Pains and buzzing. *Tinnitus.*

Face » » Ædema and puffiness. Red and swollen.

Mouth » » Swelling of lips. Burning of mouth and gums. Ulceration of lips and tongue; vesicles and bullæ. Small lump in cheek. Tongue swollen. Bloody saliva. Toothache along lower jaw.

Throat » » Pain on swallowing. Expectoration of fetid pus. Abscess, white false membrane. Sensation of burning.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting; burning and pain.

Urine » » Diminished. Penis black.

Female » » Itching and burning in vagina. Menses suppressed. Watery leucorrhœa.

Respiratory » » Fluent coryza. Nasal mucous membrane swollen. Dull pains in frontal sinus. Aphonia. Oppression and dyspnœa. Cheyne-Stokes respiration.

Heart » » Faintness, with sensation of stoppage of heart. Throbbing throughout the body. Rapid, weak, irregular pulse.

Nerves » » Epileptiform seizures. Contractures. Trembling and cramps. Crawling and numbness. *General prostration*.

Skin » » *Erythema*, eczema, pemphigus. *Intense pruritus*. *Urticaria*, appearing and disappearing suddenly, with internal coldness. Angioneurotic-œdema. Dark blotches on skin of penis, sometimes with œdema.

Dose » » Second decimal potency.

ANTIMONIUM SULPHURATUM AURATUM

Golden Sulphuret of Antimony

A remarkable remedy for many forms of chronic nasal and bronchial catarrh. Acne. Amaurosis.

Nose and throat » » *Nosebleed on washing*. Increased secretion in nose and throat. Rough and scrapy feeling. Loss of smell. Metallic styptic taste.

Respiratory » » Tickling in larynx. *Increased mucus* with fullness in bronchi. Respiration difficult, pressure in bronchi, with constriction. Tough mucus in bronchi and larynx. Dry hard cough. Congestion of upper lobe of left lung. Winter coughs patient is sore all over. Pneumonia, when hepatization occurred and resolution failed to take place.

Skin » » Acne (pustular variety). Itching on hands and feet.

Dose » » Second or third trituration.

ANTIMONIUM TARTARICUM

Tartar Emetic. Tartrate of Antimony and Potash

Has many symptoms in common with Antimonium Crudum but also many peculiar to itself. Clinically, its therapeutic application has been confined largely to the treatment of respiratory diseases, *rattling of mucus with little expectoration* has been a guiding symptom. There is much *drowsiness, debility and sweat* characteristic of the drug, which group should always be more or less present, when the drug is prescribed. Gastric affections of drunkards and gouty subjects. *Cholera morbus*. Sensation of coldness in blood-vessels. *Bilharziasis*. Antimonium tart is homeopathic to dysuria, strangury, hæmaturia, albuminuria, catarrh of bladder and urethra, burning in rectum, bloody mucous stools, etc. Antimon tart acts indirectly on the parasites by stimulating the oxidizing action of the protective substance. By-effects following injection for Bilharziasis. *Chills and contractures* and pain in muscles.

Trembling of whole body, great prostration and faintness. Lumbago. Chills, contractures and muscular pains. Warts on glans penis.

Mind and Head » » Vertigo alternates with drowsiness. Great despondency. Fear of being alone. Muttering, delirium, and stupor. Vertigo, with dullness and confusion. Band-like feeling over forehead. Face pale and sunken. Child will not be touched without whining. Headache as from a band compressing (*Nit ac*).

Tongue » » Coated, pasty, thick white, with red edges. Red and dry, especially in the center. Brown.

Face » » Cold, blue, pale; covered with cold sweat. Incessant quivering of chin and lower jaw (*Gelsem*).

Stomach » » Difficult deglutition of liquids. Vomiting in any position, excepting lying on right side. Nausea, retching, and vomiting, especially after food, with deathly faintness and prostration. Thirst for cold water, little and

often, and desire for apples, fruits, and acids generally. Nausea produces fear; with pressure in præcordial region, followed by headache with yawning and lachrymation and vomiting.

Abdomen » » Spasmodic colic, much flatus. Pressure in abdomen, especially on stooping forward. Cholera morbus. Diarrhœa in eruptive diseases.

Urinary » » Burning in urethra during and after urinating. Last drops bloody with pain in bladder. Urging increased. Catarrh of bladder and urethra. Stricture. Orchitis.

Respiratory Organs » » Hoarseness. *Great rattling of mucus, but very little is expectorated.* Velvety feeling in chest. Burning sensation in chest, which ascends to throat. Rapid, short, difficult breathing; seems as if he would suffocate; must sit up. Emphysema of the aged. *Coughing and gaping consecutively.* Bronchial tubes overloaded with mucus. Cough excited by eating, with pain in chest and larynx. *Œdema and impending paralysis of lungs.* Much palpitation, with uncomfortable hot feeling. Pulse rapid, weak, trembling. Dizziness, with cough. Dyspnœa relieved by eructation. Cough and dyspnœa better lying on right side--(opposite *Badiaga*).

Back » » *Violent pain in sacro-lumbar region.* Slightest effort to move may cause retching and cold, clammy sweat. *Sensation of heavy weight at the coccyx, dragging downward all the time.* Twitching of muscles; limbs tremulous.

Skin » » *Pustular eruption,* leaving a bluish-red mark. Small-pox. Warts.

Fever » » Coldness, trembling, and chilliness. Intense heat. Copious perspiration. Cold, clammy sweat, with great faintness. Intermittent fever with lethargic condition.

Sleep » » *Great drowsiness.* On falling asleep electric-like shocks. Irresistible inclination to sleep with nearly all complaints.

Modalities » » *Worse,* in evening; from lying down at night; from warmth; in damp cold weather; from all sour things and milk. *Better,* from sitting erect; from eructation and expectoration.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Puls*; *Sepia*.

Compare: *Kali sulph*; *Ipecac*.

Dose » » Second and sixth trituration. The lower potencies sometimes aggravate.

APIUM GRAVEOLENS

Common Celery

Contains a soporific active principle. Obstinate retention of urine, throbbing headaches and heartburn, have been produced by celery. Swelling of throat, face, and hands.

Rheumatic pain in muscles of neck also in sacrum.

Growing pains. Hungry for apples. Dysmenorrhœa, with sharp, short pains, better flexing legs.

Head » » Depressed; energetic; feeling of fidgets; cannot sleep from thinking. Headache; better eating. Eyeballs feel sunken. Itching in eyes. Itching and smarting in inner canthus of left eye.

Abdomen » » Sore; sharp sticking pain as if stool was coming on; diarrhœa, sharp pain in left iliac region going over to right. Nausea increases with pains.

Female » » Sharp sticking pains in both ovarian regions, left, better bending over, by lying on left side, *with legs flexed*; nipples tender.

Respiratory » » Tickling, dry cough. *Intense constriction over sternum*, with drawing feeling through to back on lying down. Throat swollen, dyspnœa.

Skin » » Itching blotches; burning, creeping sensation. Profuse discharge from granulating ulcers. Urticaria with shuddering.

Sleep » » Unrefreshed; sleepless. Wakes from 1 to 3 am. Eating does not help sleep. Not fatigued from loss of sleep.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency.

APHIS CHENOPODII GLAUCI
Plant-lice from Chenopodium
(CHENOPODI GLAUCI APHIS)

Partakes largely of the properties of the plant upon which the insect lives.

Head » » Sad; aching, worse from motion. Brain seems swashed hither and thither. Coryza, with burning or biting in nostrils. Noise in ears, as of cannon. Yellow face. Orbital right neuralgia, with profuse lachrymation. *Toothache, relieved by general warm sweat (Cham).* Toothache extends to ear, temple, and cheek-bone (*Plantago*).

Stomach » » No appetite for meat and bread. Vesicles at end of tongue. Much mucus. Colic with much rumbling and ineffectual urging to stool.

Stools » » Hard and knotty. Diarrhœa in morning, with painful urging and burning in anus, and pressure in rectum and bladder.

Urine » » Voluptuous feeling in glans. Burning in urethra. Urination frequent, copious, frothy.

Back » » Severe pains in region of *lower inner angle of left shoulder-blade*, running into chest.

Fever » » Shuddering all over; burning in palms; hot sweat in bed.

Relationship » » Compare: *Nat sulph; Nux.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

APIS MELLIFICA

The Honey-Bee

Acts on cellular tissues causing œdema of skin and mucous membranes.

The very characteristic effects of the sting of the bee furnish unerring indications for its employment in disease. Swelling or puffing up of various parts, *œdema*, red rosy hue, stinging pains, soreness, intolerance of heat, and slightest touch, and afternoon aggravation are some of the general guiding symptoms. Erysipelatous inflammations, dropsical effusions and anasarca, acute, inflammation of kidneys, and other perenchymatous tissues are characteristic pathological states corresponding to Apis. Apis acts especially on outer parts, skin, coatings of inner organs, serous membranes. It produces serous inflammation with effusion, membranes of brain, heart, pleuritic effusion, etc. Extreme sensitiveness to touch and general soreness is marked. *Constricted* sensations. Sensation of stiffness and as of something torn off in the interior of the body. Much prostration.

Mind » » Apathy, indifference, and unconsciousness. *Awkward; drops things readily.* Stupor, with sudden sharp cries and startings. Stupor alternating with erotic mania. Sensation of dying. Listless; cannot think clearly. Jealous, fidgety, hard to please. Sudden shrill, piercing screams. *Whining. Tearfulness.* Jealously, fright, rage, vexation, grief. Cannot concentrate mind when attempting to read or study.

Head » » Whole brain feels *very tired*. Vertigo with sneezing, worse on lying or closing eyes. Heat, throbbing, distensive pains, better on pressure, and worse on motion. Sudden stabbing pains. Dull, heavy sensation in occiput, as from a blow, extending to neck (better on

pressure), accompanied with sexual excitement. Bores head into pillow and screams out.

Eyes » » Lids *swollen*, red, *œdematous*, everted, inflamed; burn and sting. Conjunctiva bright red, puffy. *Lachrymation hot*. Photophobia. *Sudden piercing pains*. Pain around orbits. Serous *exudation*, *œdema*, and sharp pains. Suppurative inflammation of eyes. Keratitis with intense *chemosis of ocular conjunctiva*. Staphyloma of cornea following suppurative inflammation. *Styes*, also prevents their recurrence.

Ears » » External ear red, inflamed, sore; stinging pains.

Nose » » Coldness of tips of nose. *Red*, *swollen*, inflamed, with sharp pains.

Face » » Swollen, red, with piercing pain. Waxy, pale, *œdematous*. Erysipelas with stinging burning *œdema*. Extends from right to left.

Mouth » » Tongue fiery red, swollen, sore, and raw, with vesicles. Scalding in mouth and throat. Tongue feels scalded, red hot, trembling. Gums swollen. Lips swollen, especially upper. Membrane of mouth and throat glossy, as if varnished. *Red*, *shining*, and *puffy*, like erysipelas. Cancer of the tongue.

Throat » » Constricted, stinging pains. *Uvula swollen*, sac-like. Throat swollen, inside and out; tonsils swollen, *puffy*, *fiery red*. Ulcers on tonsils. *Fiery red margin* around leathery membrane. Sensation of fishbone in throat.

Stomach » » Sore feeling. *Thirstless*. Vomiting of food. *Craving for milk (Rhus)*.

Abdomen » » *Sore*, *bruised* on pressure, when sneezing. *Extremely tender*. Dropsy of abdomen. Peritonitis. Swelling in right groin.

Stool » » Involuntary on every motion; *anus seems open*. Bloody, painless. Anus feels raw. Hæmorrhoids, with stinging pain, after confinement. Diarrhœa watery, yellow; *cholera infantum type*. Cannot urinate without a stool. Dark, fetid, worse after eating. Constipation; feels as if something would break on straining.

Urine » » Burning and soreness when urinating. Suppressed, loaded with casts; frequent and involuntary; stinging pain and strangury; *scanty*, *high colored*. Incontinence. Last drops burn and smart.

Female » » Œdema of labia; relieved by cold water. Soreness and stinging pains; ovaritis; worse in *right* ovary. Menses suppressed, with cerebral and head symptoms, especially in young girls. Dysmenorrhœa, with severe ovarian pains. Metrorrhagia profuse, with heavy abdomen, faintness, stinging pain. Sense of tightness. Bearing-down, as if menses were to appear. Ovarian tumors, metritis with stinging pains. Great tenderness over abdomen and uterine region.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness; *dyspnœa*, breathing hurried and difficult. Œdema of larynx. *Feels as if he could not draw another breath*. Suffocation; short, dry cough, suprasternal. Hydrothorax.

Extremities » » Œdematous. Synovitis. Felon in beginning. Knee swollen, shiny, sensitive, sore, with stinging pain. Feet swollen and stiff. Feel too large. Rheumatic pain in back and limbs; Tired, bruised feeling. Numbness of hands and tips of fingers. Hives with intolerable itching. Œdematous swellings.

Skin » » Swellings after bites; *sore, sensitive*. Stinging. Erysipelas, with sensitiveness and swelling, rosy hue. Carbuncles, with burning, stinging pain (*Ars; Anthrac*). Sudden puffing up of whole body.

Sleep » » Very *drowsy*. Dreams full of care and toil. Screams and *sudden starting during sleep*.

Fever » » *Afternoon chill, with thirst; worse on motion and heat*. External heat, with smothering feeling. Sweat slight, with sleepiness. Perspiration breaks out and dries up frequently. Sleeps *after* the fever paroxysm. After perspiration, nettle rash, also with shuddering.

Modalities » » *Worse*, heat in any form; *touch*; pressure; late in afternoon; after sleeping; in closed and heated rooms. Right side. *Better*, in open air, uncovering, and cold bathing.

Relationship » » Complementary.: *Nat mur*. The "chronic", *Apis*; also *Baryta carb*, if lymphatics are involved. Inimical. *Rhus*.

Compare: *Apium virus* (auto-toxæmia, with pus products); *Zinc*; *Canth*; *Vespa*; *Lachesis*.

Dose » » Tincture to thirtieth potency. In Œdematous conditions the lower potencies. Sometimes action is slow;

so several days elapse before it is seen to act, and then urine is increased. *Apium virus*, sixth trituration.

APOCYNUM CANNABINUM

Indian Hemp

Increases secretions of mucous and serous membranes and acts on cellular tissue, producing œdema and dropsy and on skin causing diaphoresis. Acute hydrocephalus. A diminished frequency of the pulse is a prime indication. This is one of our most efficient remedies, in *dropsies*, ascites, anasarca and hydrothorax, and urinary troubles, especially suppression and strangury. In the digestive complaints of Bright's disease, with the nausea, vomiting, drowsiness, difficult breathing, it will be found of frequent service. The dropsy is characterized by great thirst and gastric irritability. Arrhythmia. *Mitral and tricuspid regurgitation*. *Acute alcoholism*. Relaxation of sphincters.

Mind » » Bewildered. Low spirited.

Nose » » Long-continued sneezing. Snuffles of children (*Sambucus*). Chronic nasal catarrh with tendency to acute stuffiness with dull, sluggish memory. Dull headache. Takes cold easily, nostrils become congested and blocked up easily.

Stomach » » Nausea, with drowsiness. Thirst on walking. *Excessive vomiting*. Food or water is immediately ejected. Dull, heavy, sick feeling. Oppression in epigastrium and chest, impeding breathing (*Lobelia infl*). Sensation of sinking in stomach. Abdomen bloated. Ascites.

Stool » » *Watery*, flatulent, with soreness in anus; worse after eating. Feeling as if sphincter were open and stools ran right out.

Urine » » Bladder much distended. Turbid, hot urine, with thick mucus and burning in urethra, after urinating. Little expulsive power. Dribbling. Strangury. *Renal Dropsy*.

Female » » Amenorrhœa, with bloating; metrorrhagia with nausea; fainting, vital depression. Hæmorrhages at change of life. Blood expelled in large clots.

Respiratory » » Short, dry cough. *Respiratory short and unsatisfactory*. Sighing. Oppression about epigastrium and chest.

Heart » » Tricuspid regurgitation; rapid and feeble, irregular cardiac action, low arterial tension, pulsating jugulars, general cyanosis and general dropsy.

Sleep » » Great restlessness and little sleep.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold weather; cold drinks; uncovering.

Relationship » » *Cymarín* is the active principle of *Apocyn*, lowers pulse rate and increases blood-pressure. *Strophanthus* (extreme cardiac depression with intense gastric disturbance; dropsy). *Aralia hispida*-Wild Elder-a valuable diuretic, useful in dropsy of the cavities, either due to hepatic or renal disease with constipation. Urinary disorders, especially with dropsy. Scudder advises doses of five to thirty drops in sweetened cream of tartar, (Solution). *Apis*, *Arsenic*, *Digital*; *Helleb*.

Dose » » Tincture (ten drops three times daily) and in acute alcoholism 1 dram of decoction in 4 oz water.

APOCYNUM ANDROSAEMIFOLIUM

Dogbane

The rheumatic symptoms of this remedy promise most curative results. Its pains are of a wandering nature, with much stiffness and drawing. Everything smells and tastes like honey. Worms. Trembling and prostration. Swollen sensations.

Extremities » » Pain in all joints. Pain in toes and soles. Swelling of hands and feet. Profuse sweat, with much heat in soles. Tingling pain in toes. Cramps in soles. Violent heat in soles (*Sulph*).

Dose » » Tincture and first potency.

APOMORPHINUM

Alkaloid from Decomposition of Morphine by Hydrochloric Acid (APOMORPHIA)

The chief power of this drug lies in the speedy and effective vomiting that it produces, which becomes a strong guiding symptom to its homeopathic use. The vomiting is preceded by nausea, lassitude and increased secretion of sweat, saliva, mucus and tears. Pneumonia with vomiting. *Combined alcoholism*, with constant nausea, constipation, insomnia.

Head and Stomach » » Vertigo. Dilated pupils. *Nausea and vomiting*. Violent inclination to vomit. Hot feeling all over body, especially head. Empty retching and headache; heartburn; pain between shoulder-blades. Reflex vomiting-pregnancy. *Seasickness*.

Non-homeopathic Uses » » The hypodermic injection of one-sixteenth of a grain will cause full emesis within five to fifteen minutes in an adult without developing any other direct action apparently. Do not use in opium poisoning. *Apomorph* hypodermically, one-thirtieth grain or less, acts as a safe and sure hypnotic. Acts well even in delirium. Sleep comes on in half an hour.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

AQUILEGIA VULGARIS

Columbine

(AQUILEGIA)

A remedy for hysteria. Globus and clonus hystericus. Women at climaxis, with vomiting of green substance, especially in the morning. *Sleeplessness*. Nervous trembling of body; sensitive to light and noise. Dysmenorrhœa of young girls.

Female » » Menses scanty, with dull, painful, nightly increasing pressure in the right lumbar region.

Dose » » First potency.

ARAGALLUS LAMBERTI

White Loco Weed-Rattle Weed

Acts principally on nervous system, producing a bewildered, confused state. Symptoms of incoordination and paralysis. Locomotor ataxia. Tired in the morning.

Mind » » Great depression; worse in morning or evening. Cannot study. Cross, irritable, restless. *Bewildered*. Mental confusion and apathy. Desires to be alone. Difficulty in concentrating mind, absent-minded. Lack of ambition. Defective expression in writing. Restlessness and aimless wandering. Must concentrate his mind on walking.

Head » » Diplopia. Burning in eyes. Cracking of lower lip.

Throat » » Aches. Feels dull. Sore with nausea. Pharynx dark, swollen, glazed.

Respiratory » » Weight on chest in region of ensiform cartilage. Constriction as of a wide band. Soreness of chest under sternum. Oppression.

Extremities » » Weakness of limbs. Pain in left sciatic nerve. Cramps of muscles on front of leg while walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Astragallus* and *Oxytropis*, two varieties of Loco Weed; also *Baryta*.

Dose » » Sixth and two hundredth potencies.

ARALIA RACEMOSA

American Spikenard

This is a remedy for asthmatic conditions, with *cough aggravated on lying down*. Drenching sweat during sleep. Extreme sensitiveness to draughts. Diarrhœa, prolapse of rectum. Aching in rectum extending upwards; worse lying on side lain upon.

Respiratory » » *Dry cough coming on after first sleep, about middle of night. Asthma on lying down at night with spasmodic cough; worse after first sleep, with tickling in throat. Constriction of chest; feels as if a foreign body were in throat. Obstruction worse in spring. Hay-fever; frequent sneezing. Rawness and burning behind sternum. The least current of air causes sneezing, with copious watery, excoriating nasal discharge, of salty acrid taste.*

Female » » Menses suppressed; leucorrhœa foul-smelling, acrid, with pressing-down air. Lochia suppressed, with tympanites.

Modalities » » *Worse about 11 pm (cough).*

Relationship » » Compare: *Pecten-Scallop* (humid asthma. Quick, labored breathing. Constriction of chest, especially right side. Asthma preceded by coryza and burning in throat and chest. Attacks ends with copious expectoration of tough, frothy mucus. Worse at night). *Ars iod; Naphthaline; Ceba; Rosa; Sabad; Sinapis.*

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

ARANEA DIADEMA

Papal-Cross Spider

All spider poisons powerfully affect the nervous system (See tarentula, Mygale, etc).

All symptoms of Aranea are characterized by *periodicity, and coldness*, and great susceptibility to dampness. It is the remedy for the constitution favorable to malarial poisoning, where every damp day or place favors chilliness. Patient feels cold to the very bones. Coldness not relieved by anything. *Feeling as if parts were enlarged and heavier*. Wake up at night with hands feeling twice their natural size. Spleen swollen. *Hydrogenoid* Constitution, *i.e*, Abnormal sensitiveness to damp and cold, inability to live near fresh water, lakes, rivers, etc, or in damp, chilly places (*Nat. Sulph. Thuja*).

Head » » Pain in right trifacial nerve from periphery inwards. Confusion; *better by smoking in open air*. Heat and flickering in eyes; worse in damp weather. Sudden violent pain in teeth at night immediately after lying down.

Female » » *Menses too early, too copious*. Distention of abdomen. Lumbo-abdominal neuralgia.

Chest » » Pain in intercostal nerve from nerve endings to spine. Bright red hæmorrhage from lungs (*Millefol; Ferr phos*).

Stomach » » Cramps after eating a little; epigastrium painful to pressure.

Abdomen » » Enlarged spleen. Colic returns same hours. Heaviness in lower abdomen, as of a stone. Diarrhœa. Arms and legs feel as if asleep.

Extremities » » Bone-pains in extremities. Pain in *os calcis*. *Sensation of swelling*, and of parts going to sleep.

Sleep » » Restless and waking, as if hands and forearms were swollen and heavy.

Fever » » *Coldness, with pain in long bones, and feeling of stone in abdomen at the same hour daily. Chilly day and night; always worse during rain.*

Modalities » » *Worse, damp weather; late in afternoon, and at midnight. Better, smoking tobacco.*

Relationship » » *Tela araneorum-Spider's web* » » Cardiac sleeplessness, increased muscular energy. Excitement and nervous agitation in febrile states. Dry asthma, harassing coughs; periodic headaches with *extreme nervous erethism. Obstinate intermittents.* Acts immediately on arterial system, pulse full, strong, compressible.

Lowers pulse rate frequency. Masked periodical diseases, hectic, broken down patients. Symptoms come on *suddenly* with cool, clammy skin. Numbness of hands and legs when at rest. *Continued chilliness.*

Aranea Scinencia-Grey Spider--(constant twitching of under eyelids. Sleepiness. Worse in warm room).

Heloderma; Cedron; Arsenic.

Dose » » Tincture to thirtieth potency.

ARBUTUS ANDRACHNE

Strawberry Tree

A remedy for eczema associated with gouty and rheumatic symptoms. Arthritis; especially larger joints. Urine rendered more clear. Lumbago. Symptoms shift from skin to joints. Vesical symptoms.

Relationship » » *Arbutin; Ledum; Bryonia; Kalmia.*

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

ARECA CATECHU

Betel Nut

(ARECA)

Of use in Helminthiasis. Its alkaloid, *Areolin Hydrobrom* contracts the pupil, acting more promptly and energetically but of shorter duration than *Eserine*.

Serviceable in glaucoma. Acts also as a salivatory like *Pilocarpin*. Also increases the amplitude of pulsations of the heart and promotes the contractility of the intestines.

ARGEMONE MEXICANA

Prickly Poppy

Colicky cramp and spasm of bowels. Painful neuro-muscular conditions, preventing sleep. Rheumatic disease associated with Bright's disease (D. MacFarlan).

Head » » Throbbing headache in eyes and temples. Head hot. Throat very dry, pain on swallowing.

Stomach » » Feels sick, like vomiting. Gripping in pit of stomach. No appetite. Belching and passing gas.

Urinary » » Passes less urine. Changing color.

Female » » Menses suppressed. Diminished sexual desire with weakness.

Extremities » » Left knee stiff and painful. Feet swollen.

Modalities » » *Worse* at noon (weakness).

Dose » » Sixth potency. Fresh juice is applied to ulcers and warts.

ARGENTUM METALLICUM

Silver

Emaciation, a gradual drying up, desire for fresh air, dyspnoea, sensation of expansion and left-sided pains are characteristic. The chief action is centered on the articulations and their component elements, bones, cartilages, and ligament's. Here the small blood vessels become closed up or withered and carious affections result. They come on insidiously, lingering, but progress. The larynx is also a special center for this drug.

Mental » » Hurried feeling; time passes slowly; melancholy.

Head » » Dull paroxysmal neuralgia over left side, gradually increasing and ceasing suddenly. Scalp very tender to touch. Vertigo, with intoxicated feeling, on looking at running water. *Head feels empty, hollow.* Eyelids red and thick. Exhausting coryza, with sneezing. Pain in facial bones. Pain between left eye and frontal eminence.

Throat » » Raw, hawking, gray, *jelly-like mucus*, and throat sore on coughing. *Profuse and easy* morning expectoration.

Respiratory » » *Hoarseness* Aphonia. Raw, sore feeling when coughing. Total loss of voice of professional singers. Larynx feels sore and raw. *Easy expectoration, looking like boiled starch. Feeling of raw spot near supra sternal fossa. Worse from use of voice. Cough from laughing.* Hectic fever at noon. On reading aloud, must hem and hawk. *Great weakness of chest*; worse left side. Alteration in timbre of voice. Pain in left lower ribs.

Back » » Severe backache; must walk bent, with oppression of chest.

Urine » » Diuresis. Urine *profuse, turbid*, sweet odor. Frequent urination. Polyuria.

Extremities » » Rheumatic affections of joints, especially elbow and knee. Legs weak and trembling, worse descending stairs. Involuntary contractions of fingers, partial paralysis of forearm; writer's cramp. *Swelling of ankles.*

Male » » Crushed pain in testicles. *Seminal emissions, without sexual excitement.* Frequent micturation with burning.

Female » » Ovaries feel too large. Bearing-down pain. Prolapse of womb. *Eroded spongy cervix. Leucorrhœa* foul, excoriating. Palliative in scirrhus of uterus. Pain in left ovary. *Climateric hæmorrhage.* Sore feeling; throughout abdomen; worse by jarring. Uterine disease with pain in joints and limbs.

Modalities » » *Worse* from touch, toward noon. *Better* in open air; cough at night when lying down (opposite Hyoscy).

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Mercur; Puls.*
Compare: *Selen; Alum; Platina; Stannum; Ampelopsis* (Chronic hoarseness in scrofulous patients).

Dose » » Sixth trituration and higher. Not too frequent repetition.

ARGENTUM NITRICUM

Nitrate of Silver

In this drug the neurotic effects are very marked, many brain and spinal symptoms presenting; themselves which give certain indications for its homeopathic employment. Symptoms of inco-ordination, loss of control and want of balance everywhere, mentally and physically; *trembling* in affected parts. Is an irritant of mucous membranes, producing violent inflammation of the throat, and a marked gastro-enteritis. Very characteristic is the great *desire for sweets*, the splinter-like pains, and free mucopurulent discharge in the inflamed and ulcerated mucous membranes. Sensation as if a part were expanding and other errors of perception are characteristic. Withered up and dried constitutions present a favorable field for its action, especially when associated with unusual or long continued mental exertion. Head symptoms often determine the choice of this remedy. Pains increase and decrease gradually. Flatulent state and prematurely aged look. Explosive belching especially in neurotics. Upper abdominal affections brought on by undue mental exertion. Paraplegia Myelitis and disseminated sclerosis of brain and cord. *Intolerance of heat*. Sensation of a sudden pinch (Dudgeon). Destroys red blood corpuscles, producing anæmia.

Mind » » Thinks his understanding will and must fail. Fearful and *nervous*; impulse to jump out of window. Faintish and tremulous. *Melancholic*; apprehensive of serious disease. *Time passes slowly* (*Cann ind*). Memory weak. Errors of perception. *Impulsive*; *wants to do things in a hurry* (*Lilium*). *Peculiar mental impulses*. Fears and anxieties and hidden irrational motives for actions.

Head » » *Headache with coldness and trembling*. Emotional disturbances cause appearance of hemi-cranial attacks. Sense of *expansion*. Brain-fag, with general

debility and trembling. Headache from mental exertion, from dancing. *Vertigo*, with buzzing in ears and with nervous affections. Aching in frontal eminence, with *enlarged feeling in corresponding eye*. Boring pain; *better on tight bandaging and pressure*. Itching of scalp. Hemispheres; bones of head feel as if separated.

Eyes » » Inner canthi *swollen and red*. Spots before the vision. Blurred vision. Photophobia in warm room. *Purulent ophthalmia*. Great swelling of conjunctiva; *discharge abundant and purulent*. Chronic ulceration of margin of lids; sore, thick, swollen. Unable to keep eyes fixed steadily. Eye-strain from sewing; worse in warm room. Aching, tired feeling in eyes, better closing or pressing upon them. Useful in restoring power to the weakened ciliary muscles. Paretic condition of ciliary muscle. Acute granular conjunctivitis. Cornea opaque. Ulcer in cornea.

Nose » » Loss of smell. Itching. Ulcers in septum. Coryza, with chilliness, lachrymation, and headache.

Face » » Sunken, old, pale, and bluish. Old man's look; tight drawing of skin over bones.

Mouth » » Gums tender and bleed easily. Tongue has prominent papillæ; tip is red and painful. Pain in sound teeth. Taste coppery, like ink. Canker sores.

Throat » » Much *thick mucus* in throat and mouth causes hawking. Raw, rough and sore. *Sensation of a splinter in throat* on swallowing. Dark redness of throat. Catarrh of smokers, with tickling as of hair in throat. *Strangled feeling*.

Stomach » » *Belching* accompanies most gastric ailments. Nausea, retching, vomiting of glairy mucus. Flatulence; *painful swelling of pit*. Painful spot over stomach that radiates to all parts of the abdomen. Gnawing ulcerating pain; burning and constriction. Ineffectual effort at eructation. *Great craving for sweets*. Gastritis of drunkards. Ulcerative pain in left side under ribs. Trembling and throbbing in stomach. Enormous distention. Ulceration of stomach, *with radiating pain*. Desire for cheese and salt.

Abdomen » » Colic, with much flatulent distention.

Stitchy ulcerative pain on left side of stomach, below short ribs.

Stool » » Watery, noisy, flatulent; green, like chopped spinach, with shreddy mucus and enormous distention of abdomen; very offensive. Diarrhœa immediately after eating or drinking. *Fluids go right through him*; after sweets. After any emotion with flatulence. Itching of anus.

Urine » » Urine passes unconsciously, day and night. Urethra inflamed, with pain, burning, itching; pain as from a splinter. Urine scanty and dark. Emission of a few drops after having finished. Divided stream. Early stage of gonorrhœa; profuse discharge and terrible cutting pains; bloody urine.

Male » » Impotence. Erection fails when coition is attempted. Cancer-like ulcers. Desire wanting. Genitals shrivel. Coition painful.

Female » » Gastralgia at beginning of menses. Intense spasm of chest muscles. Organs at night. Nervous erethism at change of life. Leucorrhœa profuse, with erosion of cervix bleeding easily. Uterine hæmorrhage, two weeks after menses; Painful affections of left ovary.

Respiratory » » *High notes cause cough*. Chronic hoarseness. Suffocative cough, as if from a hair in throat. Dyspnœa. Chest feels as if a bar were around it. Palpitation, pulse irregular and intermittent; worse lying on *right side*; (*Alumen*). Painful spots in chest. Angina pectoris, nightly aggravation. Many people in a room seem to take away his breath.

Back » » Much pain. Spine sensitive with nocturnal pains, (*Oxal acid*) paraplegia; posterior spinal sclerosis.

Extremities » » Cannot walk with eyes closed. Trembling, with general debility. Paralysis, with mental and abdominal symptoms. Rigidity of *calves*. Debility in calves especially. Walks and stands unsteadily, especially when unobserved. Numbness of arms. Post-diphtheritic paralysis (after *Gelsem*).

Skin » » Brown, tense, and hard. Drawing in skin, as from a spider-web, or dried albuminous substance, withered and dried up. Irregular blotches.

Sleep » » Sleepless, from fancies before his imagination; horrible dreams of snakes, and of sexual gratification. Drowsy stupor.

Fever » » Chills with nausea. Chilly when uncovered, yet feels smothered if wrapped up.

Modalities » » *Worse*, warmth in any form; at night; from cold food; *sweets*; after eating; at menstrual period; from emotions, *left side*. *Better*, from eructation; fresh air; *cold*; pressure.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Nat mur*.

Compare: *Ars*; *Merc*; *Phos*; *Pulsat*. *Argent cyanatum* (angina pectoris, asthma, spasm of oesophagus) *Argent iodat* (throat disorders, hoarseness, gland affected).

Protargol (gonorrhœa after acute stage 2 per cent solution; syphilitic mucous patches, chancres and chancroids, 10 per cent solution applied twice a day; ophthalmia neonatorum, 2 drops of 10 per cent solution).

Argent phosph (An excellent diuretic in dropsy).

Argent oxyd (Chlorosis with menorrhagia and diarrhœa).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

Best form an aqueous solution 1 to 9, 2 or 3 drops doses. This solution in water preferable to lower triturations; unless fresh, these readily decompose into the oxide.

ARISTOLOCHIA MILHOMENS

Brazilian Snake Root

Stitching pains in various parts. Pain in heels, burning in anus and frequent irritation. Flatulence in stomach and abdomen. Pain in back and extremities. Stiffness of legs. Pain in tendo-Achillis. Itching and swelling around the malleoli.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aristolochia Serpentaria*-Virginia Snake Root--(Symptoms of intestinal tract; colliquative diarrhœa, meteorism. Flatulent dyspepsia. Brain congestion. Distention and cutting pains in abdomen. Symptoms like those of Poison-Oak).

Dose » » Lower potencies.

ARNICA MONTANA

Leopard's Bane

(ARNICA)

Produces conditions upon the system quite similar to those resulting from injuries, falls, blows, contusions. Tinnitus aurium. *Putrid phenomena*. Septic conditions; prophylactic of pus infection. Apoplexy, red, full face. It is especially suited to cases when any injury, however remote, seems to have caused the present trouble. *After traumatic injuries*, overuse of any organ, strains. Arnica is disposed to cerebral congestion. Acts best in plethoric, feebly in debilitated with impoverished blood, cardiac dropsy with dyspnoea. A muscular tonic. Traumatism of grief, remorse or sudden realization of financial loss. Limbs and body ache as if beaten; joints as if sprained. Bed feels too hard. Marked effect on the blood. Affects the venous system inducing stasis. Echymosis and hæmorrhages. Relaxed blood vessels, black and blue spots. Tendency to hæmorrhage and low-fever states. Tendency to tissue degeneration, septic conditions, abscesses that do not mature. *Sore, lame, bruised feeling*. Neuralgias originating in disturbances of pneumo-gastric. Rheumatism of muscular and tendinous tissue, especially of back and shoulders. Aversion to tobacco. *Influenza*. Thrombosis. Hematocele.

Mind » » Fears touch, or the approach of anyone.

Unconscious; when spoken to answers correctly, but relapses. Indifference; inability to perform continuous active work; morose, delirious. Nervous; cannot bear pain; whole body oversensitive. Says there is nothing the matter with him. Wants to be let alone. Agoraphobia (fear of space). After mental strain or shock.

Head » » *Hot, with cold body*; confused; sensitiveness of brain, with sharp, pinching pains. Scalp feels contracted.

Cold spot on forehead. Chronic vertigo; objects whirl about especially when walking.

Eyes » » Diplopia from traumatism, muscular paralysis, retinal hæmorrhage. Bruised, sore feeling in eyes after close work. Must keep eyes open. Dizzy on closing them. Feel tired and weary after sight-seeing, moving pictures, etc.

Ears » » Noises in ear caused by rush of blood to the head. Shooting in and around ears. Blood from ears. Dullness of hearing after concussion. Pain in cartilages of ears as if bruised.

Nose » » Bleeding after every fit of coughing, dark fluid blood. Nose feels sore; *cold*.

Mouth » » *Fetid breath*. Dry and thirsty. Bitter taste (*Colocy*). *Taste as from bad eggs*. Soreness of gums after teeth extraction (*Sepia*). Empyæma of maxillary sinus.

Face » » *Sunken*; very red. Heat in lips. Herpes in face.

Stomach » » Longing for vinegar. Distaste for milk and meat. Canine hunger. Vomiting of blood. Pain in stomach during eating. Repletion with loathing. Oppressive gases pass upward and downward. Pressure as from a stone. *Feeling as if stomach were passing against spine*. *Fetid* vomiting.

Abdomen » » Stitches under false ribs. Distended; offensive flatus. Sharp thrusts through abdomen.

Stool » » *Straining of tenesmus in diarrhœa*. *Offensive*, brown, *bloody*, putrid, involuntary. Looks like brown yeast. Must lie down after every stool. Diarrhœa of consumption; worse lying on left side. Dysenteric stools with muscular pains.

Urine » » Retained from over-exertion. Dark brick-red sediment. Vesical tenesmus with very painful micturition.

Female » » Bruised parts after labor. Violent after-pains. Uterine hæmorrhage from mechanical injury after coition. Sore nipples. Mastitis from injury. Feeling as if foetus were lying crosswise.

Respiratory » » Coughs depending on cardiac lesion, paroxysmal, at night, during sleep, worse exercise. Acute tonsillitis, swelling of soft palate and uvula. Pneumonia; approaching paralysis. Hoarseness from overuse of voice. Raw, sore feeling in morning. Cough produced by weeping

and lamenting. Dry, from tickling low down in trachea. Bloody expectoration. Dyspnœa with hæmoptysis. All bones and cartilages of chest painful. *Violent spasmodic cough, with facial herpes*. Whooping cough, child cries before coughing. *Pleurodynia (Ranunc; Cimicif)*.

Heart » » *Angina pectoris*; pain especially severe in elbow of left arm. Stitches in heart. Pulse feeble and irregular. Cardiac dropsy with distressing dyspnœa. Extremities distended, feel bruised and sore. Fatty heart and hypertrophy.

Extremities » » Gout. Great fear of being touched or approached. Pain in back and limbs, as if bruised or beaten. Sprained and dislocated feeling. Soreness after overexertion. Everything on which he lies seems too hard. Deathly coldness of forearm. Cannot walk erect, on account of bruised pain in pelvic region. Rheumatism begins low down and works up (*Ledum*).

Skin » » *Black and blue*. Itching, burning, eruption of small pimples. *Crops of small boils (Ichthyol; Silica)*. Ecchymosis. Bed sores (*Bovine locally*). Acne indurata, characterized by *symmetry in distribution*.

Sleep » » Sleepless and restless when over tired. Comatose drowsiness; awakens with hot head; dreams of death, mutilated bodies, anxious and terrible. Horrors in the night. Involuntary stools during sleep.

Fever » » Febrile symptoms closely related to typhoid. Shivering over whole body. Heat and redness of head, with coolness of rest of body. Internal heat; feet and hands cold. Nightly sour sweats.

Modalities » » *Worse*, least touch; motion; rest; wine; damp cold. *Better*, lying down, or with head low.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph*.

Vitex trifolia » » Indian Arnica (Sprains and pains, headache in temples, pain in joints; pain in abdomen; pain in testicles).

Complementary: *Acon; Ipec*.

Compare: *Acon; Bapt; Bellis; Hamam; Rhus; Hyperic*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Locally, the tincture, but should never be applied hot or at all when abrasions or cuts are present.

ARSENICUM ALBUM

Arsenious Acid-Arsenic Trioxide

A profoundly acting remedy on every organ and tissue. Its clear-cut characteristic symptoms and correspondence to many severe types of disease make its homeopathic employment constant and certain. Its general symptoms often alone lead to its successful application. Among these the all-prevailing debility, exhaustion, and *restlessness*, with *nightly aggravation*, are most important. *Great exhaustion after the slightest exertion*. This, with the peculiar irritability of fiber, gives the characteristic *irritable weakness*. *Burning pains*. Unquenchable thirst. Burning relieved by heat. *Seaside complaints* (*Nat mur*; *Aqua Marina*). Injurious effects of fruits, especially more watery ones. Gives quiet and ease to the last moments of life when given in high potency. *Fear fright and worry*. Green discharges. Infantile Kala-azar (Dr. Neatby).

Ars should be thought of in ailments from alcoholism, *ptomaine poisoning*, stings, dissecting wounds, chewing tobacco; ill effects from decayed food or animal matter; odor of discharges is *putrid*; in complaints that return annually. Anæmia and chlorosis. Degenerative changes. Gradual loss of weight from impaired nutrition. Reduces the refractive index of blood serum (also *China* and *Ferr phos*). Maintains the system under the stress of malignancy regardless of location. Malarial cachexia. *Septic infections and low vitality*.

Mind » » *Great anguish and restlessness*. *Changes place continually*. *Fears*, of death, of being left alone. Great fear, with cold sweat. Thinks it useless to take medicine. Suicidal. Hallucinations of smell and sight. Despair drives him from place to place. Miserly, malicious, selfish, lacks courage. General sensibility increased (*Hep*). Sensitive to disorder and confusion.

Head » » Headaches relieved by cold, other symptoms worse. Periodical burning pains, with *restlessness*; with cold skin. Hemicrania, with icy feeling of scalp and great weakness. Sensitive head in open air. Delirium tremens; cursing and raving; vicious. Head is in constant motion. Scalp *itches* intolerably; circular patches of bare spots; rough, dirty, sensitive, and covered with dry scales; nightly burning and itching; dandruff. Scalp very sensitive; cannot brush hair.

Eyes » » *Burning in eyes, with acrid lachrymation*. Lids red, ulcerated, scabby, scaly, granulated. Œdema around eyes. External inflammation, with extreme painfulness; *burning, hot*, and excoriating lachrymation. Corneal ulceration. *Intense photophobia*; better external warmth. Ciliary neuralgia, with fine burning pain.

Ears » » Skin within, raw and burning. *Thin, excoriating, offensive otorrhœa*. Roaring in ears, during a paroxysm of pain.

Nose » » *Thin, watery, excoriating* discharge. Nose feels *stopped up*. Sneezing without relief. Hay-fever and coryza; worse in open air; better indoors. *Burning* and bleeding. Acne of nose. Lupus.

Face » » Swollen, pale, yellow, *cachectic*, sunken, cold, and covered with sweat (*Acetic acid*). Expression of agony. Tearing *needle-like* pains; burning. Lips black, livid. Angry, circumscribed flush of cheeks.

Mouth » » Unhealthy, easily-bleeding gums. Ulceration of mouth with dryness and burning heat. Epithelioma of lips. Tongue dry, clean, and red; stitching and burning pain in tongue, ulcerated with blue color. Bloody saliva. Neuralgia of teeth; feel long and very sore; worse after midnight; better warmth. Metallic taste. *Gulping up of burning water*.

Throat » » Swollen, œdematous, constricted, *burning*, unable to swallow. Diphtheritic membrane, looks dry and wrinkled.

Stomach » » *Cannot bear the sight or smell of food. Great thirst; drinks much, but little at a time*. Nausea, retching, vomiting, after eating or drinking. Anxiety in pit of stomach. *Burning pain*. Craves acids and coffee. Heartburn; gulping up of acid and bitter substances which

seem to excoriate the throat. Long-lasting eructations. Vomiting of blood, bile, green mucus, or brown-black mixed with blood. Stomach extremely irritable; seems raw, as if torn. Gastralgia from slightest food or drink. Dyspepsia from vinegar, acids, ice-cream, ice-water, tobacco. Terrible fear and dyspnoea, with gastralgia; also faintness, icy coldness, great exhaustion. Malignant symptoms. Everything swallowed seems to lodge in the oesophagus, which seems as if closed and nothing would pass. *Ill effects of vegetable diet, melons, and watery fruits generally.* Craves milk.

Abdomen » » Gnawing, burning pains like coals of fire; relieved by heat. *Liver and spleen enlarged and painful.* Ascites and anasarca. Abdomen swollen and painful. Pain as from a wound in abdomen on coughing.

Rectum » » Painful, spasmodic protrusion of rectum. Tenesmus. *Burning* pain and pressure in rectum and anus.

Stool » » *Small, offensive, dark, with much prostration. Worse at night, and after eating and drinking;* from chilling stomach, alcoholic abuse, spoiled meat. Dysentery dark, bloody, very offensive. Cholera, with intense agony, prostration, and burning thirst. Body cold as ice (*Verat*). Hæmorrhoids burn like fire; relieved by heat. Skin excoriated about anus.

Urine » » Scanty, burning, involuntary. Bladder as if paralyzed. *Albuminous.* Epithelial cells; cylindrical clots of fibrin and globules of pus and blood. After urinating, feeling of weakness in abdomen. Bright's disease. Diabetes.

Female » » Menses too profuse and too soon. Burning in ovarian region. Leucorrhœa, acrid, burning, offensive, thin. Pain as from red-hot wires; worse least exertion; causes great fatigue; better in warm room. *Menorrhagia.* Stitching pain in pelvis extending down the thigh.

Respiratory » » Unable to lie down; fears suffocation. Air-passages constricted. Asthma worse midnight. Burning in chest. Suffocative catarrh. Cough worse after midnight; worse lying on back. Expectoration *scanty, frothy. Darting pain through upper third of right lung.* Wheezing respiration. Hæmoptysis with pain between shoulders;

burning heat all over. Cough dry, as from sulphur fumes; *after drinking*.

Heart » » Palpitation, pain, dyspnoea, faintness. Irritable heart in smokers and tobacco-chewers. *Pulse more rapid in morning (Sulph)*. Dilatation. Cyanosis. Fatty degeneration. Angina pectoris, with pain in neck and occiput.

Back » » Weakness in small of back. Drawing in of shoulders. Pain and burning in back (*Oxal ac*).

Extremities » » Trembling, twitching, spasms, weakness, heaviness, uneasiness. Cramps in calves. Swelling of feet. Sciatica. Burning pains. Peripheral neuritis. Diabetic gangrene. Ulcers on heel (*Cepa; Lamium*). Paralysis of lower limbs with atrophy.

Skin » » Itching, burning, swellings; oedema, eruption, papular, *dry, rough, scaly; worse cold* and scratching. Malignant pustules. Ulcers with offensive discharge. Anthrax. Poisoned wounds. Urticaria, with burning and restlessness. *Psoriasis*. Scirrhus. Icy coldness of body. Epithelioma of the skin. Gangrenous inflammations.

Sleep » » Disturbed, anxious, restless. Must have head raised by pillows. Suffocative fits during sleep. Sleeps with hands over head. Dreams are full of care and fear. Drowsy, sleeping sickness.

Fever » » High temperature. *Periodicity marked with adynamia*. Septic fevers. *Intermittent. Paroxysms incomplete, with marked exhaustion. Hay-fever*. Cold sweats. Typhoid, not too early; often after Rhus. Complete exhaustion. Delirium; worse after midnight. Great restlessness. Great heat about 3 am.

Modalities » » *Worse*, wet weather, after midnight; from cold, cold drinks, or food. Seashore. Right side. *Better* from heat; from head elevated; warm drinks. Complementary: *Rhus; Carbo; Phos. Thuja; Secale*. Antidotal to lead poison.

Antidotes: *Opium; Carbo; China; Hepar; Nux*. Chemical Antidotes: Charcoal; Hydrated Peroxide of Iron; Lime Water.

Compare: *Arsenic stibatum* 3x (Chest inflammations of children, restlessness with thirst and prostration, loose mucous cough, oppression, hurried respiration, crepitant

rales). *Cenchrus contortrix*; *Iod*; *Phosph*; *China*; *Verat alb*; *Carbo*; *Kali phos*. *Epilobium* (intractable diarrhoea of typhoid). *Hoang Nan*. *Atoxyl*. Sodium arseniate 3x, sleeping sickness; commencing optic atrophy. *Levico Water*--(containing Ars, Iron and Copper of South Tyrol). Chronic and dyscratic skin diseases, chorea minor and spasms in scrofulous and anæmic children. Favors assimilation and increases nutrition. Debility and skin diseases, especially after the use of higher potencies where progress seems suspended. Dose. Ten drops in wine glass of warm water 3 times a day after meals (Burnett). *Sarcolatic acid* (influenza with violent vomiting).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. The very highest potencies often yield brilliant results. Low attenuations in gastric, intestinal, and kidney diseases; higher in neuralgias, nervous diseases, and skin. But if only surface conditions call for it, give the lowest potencies, 2x to 3x trit. Repeated doses advisable.

ARSENICUM BROMATUM

Bromide of Arsenic

Has proven a great anti-psoric and anti-syphilitic remedy. Herpetic eruptions, syphilitic excrescences, glandular tumors and indurations, carcinoma, locomotor ataxia, and obstinate intermittents, and *diabetes* are all greatly influenced by this preparation.

Face » » *Acne rosacea*, with violet papules on nose; worse in the spring. *Acne* in young people.

Dose » » Tincture, two to four drops daily in water. In diabetes, three drops three times a day in a glass of water.

ARSENICUM HYDROGENISATUM

Arseniuretted Hydrogen

The general action of Arsenic more accentuated. Anæmia. Anxiety; despair. *Hæmaturia*, with general blood disorganization. Hæmorrhages from mucous membranes. Urine suppressed, followed by vomiting. Prepuce and glans covered with pustules and round superficial ulcers. Collapse. Coldness; prostration. Sudden weakness and nausea. Skin becomes dark brown.

Head » » Violent vertigo on going upstairs. Eyes sunken; broad, blue circles around. Violent sneezing. Nose cold. Must be wrapped up with warm cloths.

Mouth » » Tongue enlarged; deep, irregular ulcer; nodular swelling. Mouth hot and dry; little thirst.

Dose » » Third potency.

ARSENICUM IODATUM

Iodide of Arsenic

Is to be preferred for persistently irritating, corrosive discharges. The discharge irritates the membrane *from* which it flows and *over* which it flows. The discharge may be fetid, watery, and the mucous membrane is always red, angry, swollen; itches and burns. Influenza, *hay-fever*, old nasal catarrhs, and catarrh of middle ear. Swelling of tissues within the nose. Hypertrophied condition of eustachian tube and deafness. Senile heart, myocarditis and fatty degeneration. Pulse shotty. Chronic aortitis. Epithelioma of the lip. Cancer of breast after ulceration has set in.

It seems probable that in Arsenic iod, we have a remedy most closely allied to manifestations of tuberculosis. In the early stages of tuberculosis, even though there is an afternoon rise in temperature, *Ars jod* is very effective. It will be indicated by a profound prostration, rapid, irritable pulse, recurring fever and sweats, emaciation; tendency to diarrhoea. Chronic pneumonia, with abscess in lung. Hectic; debility; night sweats.

This remedy is also to be remembered in phthisis with hoarse, racking cough and profuse expectoration of a purulent nature, and attended with cardiac weakness, emaciation and general debility; in chronic, watery diarrhoea in phthisical subjects; in cases of emaciation with good appetite; in amenorrhoea, with anæmic palpitation and dyspnoea. In chronic pneumonia, when abscess is about to form. Great emaciation. Arteriosclerosis, myocardial degeneration and senile heart. Threatened pyæmia (*Pyrog; Methyl blue*).

Head » » *Vertigo*, with tremulous feeling, especially in aged.

Nose » » *Thin, watery, irritating, excoriating discharge from anterior and posterior nares; sneezing.* Hay-fever.

Irritation and tingling of nose constant desire to sneeze (*Pollanin*). *Chronic nasal catarrh*; swollen nose; profuse, thick, yellow discharge; ulcers; *membrane sore and excoriated*. Aggravation by sneezing.

Throat » » Burning in pharynx. Tonsils swollen. Thick membrane from fauces to lips. Breath fetid, glandular involvement. Diphtheria. Chronic follicular pharyngitis.

Eyes and Ears » » Scrofulous ophthalmia. Otitis, with fetid, corrosive discharge. Thickening of tympanum. *Burning*, acrid coryza.

Stomach » » Pain and pyrosis. Vomiting an hour after food. Nausea distressing. Pain in epigastrium. Intense thirst; water is immediately ejected.

Respiratory » » Slight hacking cough, with dry and stopped-up nostrils. Pleuritis exudativa. Chronic bronchitis. Pulmonary tuberculosis. Pneumonia that fails to clear up. Broncho-pneumonia after grippe. Cough dry, with little difficult expectoration. Aphonia.

Fever » » Recurrent fever and sweats. *Drenching night-sweats*. Pulse rapid, feeble, weak, irregular. Chilly, cannot endure cold.

Skin » » Dry, scaly, itching. *Marked exfoliation of skin in large scales*, leaving a raw exuding surface beneath.

Ichthyosis. *Enlarged scrofulous glands*. *Venereal bubo*. Debilitating night-sweats. Eczema of the beard; watery, oozing, itching; worse, washing. Emaciation. Psoriasis. Acne hard, shotty, indurated base with pustule at apex.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tuberculinum*; *Antimon iod*. In hay-fever, compare: *Aralia*; *Naphthalin*; *Rosa*; *Sang nit*.

Dose » » Second and third trituration. Ought to be prepared fresh and protected from light. Continued for some time. Clinically, it has been found advisable in tuberculosis to begin with about the 4x and gradually go lower to the second x trit, 5 grains 3 times a day.

ARSENICUM METALLICUM

Metallic Arsenic

Arouses latent syphilis. Periodicity very marked; symptoms recur every two and three weeks. Weakness. Swollen feeling of parts.

Head » » Low spirited, memory weak. *Desire to be alone*. Annoyed by visions, causing her to cry. Head feels too large. Left-sided headache up to eyes and into ears. Headache worse stooping and lying down. Œdematous swelling of forehead.

Face » » Red, itching, burning and bloated. Eyes swelled and watery, burn with coryza. Eyes weak, day and gas light unpleasant.

Mouth » » The tongue coated white, and shows imprint of the teeth. Mouth sore and ulcerated.

Abdomen » » Sore pain in liver goes through to shoulders and spine. Pain in spleen down to groin. Pain in breast extends to hip and spleen. Diarrhœa, burning watery stools with relief of pain.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

ARSENICUM SULPHURATUM FLAVUM
Yellow Sulphuret of Arsenic. Orpiment
(ARSENIC TRISULPH.)

Needle pricks from within outwards in chest; also on forehead, right side. Sticking behind ear. Difficult respiration. Skin chafed about genitals. Leucoderma and squamous syphilides. Sciatica and pain around the knee.

Relationship » » *Arsenic sulph rub* (influenza with intense catarrhal symptoms, great prostration and high temperature, purulent discharges, psoriasis, acne, *and sciatica*. Chilly even before a fire. Itching in various parts. Pellagra).

Dose » » Third trituration.

ARTEMISIA VULGARIS

Mugwort

Has some reputation as a remedy for epileptic conditions, and convulsive diseases of childhood and girls at puberty.

Locally and internally is injurious to eyes. *Petit mal*.

Epilepsy without aura; after fright and other violent emotions and after masturbation. Several convulsions close together. Somnambulism. Gets up at night and works, remembers nothing in the morning (*Kali phos*).

Head » » Drawn back by spasmodic twitchings. Mouth drawn to left. Congestion of brain.

Eyes » » *Colored light produces dizziness*. Pain and blurring of vision; better; rubbing; worse, using eyes.

Female » » Profuse menses. Violent uterine contractions. Spasms during menses.

Fever » » Profuse sweat, *smelling like garlic*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Absinth*; *Cina*; *Cicuta*.

Dose » » First to third potency. Said to act better when given with wine.

ARUM DRACONTIUM

Green Dragon

A remedy for Pharyngitis with sore, raw and tender throat.

Head » » Heavy; shooting pain in ears, aching pain behind right ear.

Throat » » Dry, sore, worse swallowing. Raw and tender. Continued disposition to clear throat. Croupy, hoarse cough with sore throat.

Urinary » » Irresistible desire to pass urine, burns and smarts.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness; excess of mucus in larynx. Asthmatic at night. Expectoration thick, heavy.

Relationship » » *Arum Italicum* (Brain-fag, with headache in occipital region). *Arum maculatum* (inflammation and ulceration of mucous membranes. Nasal irritation with polypus).

Dose » » First potency.

ARUM TRIPHYLLUM

Jack-in-the-Pulpit

Arum maculatum, Italicum, Dracontium, have the same action as the Triphyllum. They all contain an irritant poison, causing inflammation of mucous surfaces and destruction of tissue. *Acridity* is the keynote of the kind of action characteristic of Arum.

Head » » Bores head in pillow. Headache from too warm clothing, from hot coffee.

Eyes » » Quivering of upper eyelids, especially left.

Nose » » Soreness of nostrils. *Acrid, excoriating discharge*, producing raw sores. *Nose obstructed; must breathe through mouth. Boring in the nose.* Coryza; discharge blood-streaked, watery. Nose completely stopped, with fluent, acrid discharge. Hay-fever, with pain over root of nose. Large scabs high up on right side of nose. Face feels chapped, as if from cold wind; feels hot. *Constant picking at nose until it bleeds.*

Mouth » » *Raw feeling at roof and palate.* Lips and soft palate sore and burning. Lips chapped and burning. *Corners of mouth sore and cracked.* Tongue red, sore; whole mouth raw. Picking lips until they bleed. Saliva profuse, acrid, corroding.

Throat » » Swelling of sub-maxillary glands. *Constricted and swollen; burns; raw.* Constant hawking. *Hoarseness.* Expectoration of much mucus. Lungs feel sore. Clergyman's sore throat. Voice uncertain, uncontrollable. Worse, talking, singing.

Skin » » Scarlet rash; *raw, bloody surfaces* anywhere. Impetigo contagiosa.

Modalities » » *Worse, northwest wind; lying down.*

Relationship » » *Compare: Ammon carb; Ailanthus; Cepa.*

Antidotes: *Buttermilk; Acet ac; Puls.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

ARUNDO MAURITANICA

Reed

(ARUNDO)

A remedy for catarrhal states. Hay-fever.

Head » » Itching; falling off of hair; roots of hair painful. Pustules. Pain in occiput, extends to right ciliary region. Deep seated pain in sides of head.

Ears » » Burning and itching in auditory canals. Eczema behind ears.

Nose » » Hay-fever begins with burning and *itching of palate* and conjunctiva. *Annoying itching in the nostrils and roof of the mouth (Wyethia)*. Coryza; loss of smell (*Nat mur*). Sneezing, *itching of nostrils*.

Mouth » » Burning and itching; bleeding of gums. Ulcers and exfoliations in the commissures. Fissures in tongue.

Stomach » » Coldness in stomach. Longing for acids.

Abdomen » » Movement as from something alive.

Flatulence pain at pubic region.

Stool » » Greenish. Burning at anus. Diarrhoea of nursing children (*Cham; Calc phos*).

Urine » » Burning. Red sediment (*Lyc*).

Male » » Pain in spermatic cord after embrace.

Female » » Menses too early and profuse. Neuralgic pains from face to shoulders and pubis. Desire with vaginal pruritus.

Respiratory » » Dyspnoea; cough; bluish expectoration. Burning and pain in nipples.

Extremities » » Itching, burning; oedema of hands and feet. Burning and swelling of soles. Copious and offensive sweat of feet.

Skin » » Eczema; itching and crawling, especially of chest, upper extremities. Fissures in fingers and heels.

Relationship » » Compare: *Anthoxantum*-sweet vernal grass (a popular medicine for hay-fever and coryza). *Lolium; Cepa; Sabad; Silica*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

ASA FOETIDA

Gum of the Stinkasand (ASAFOETIDA)

The flatulence and spasmodic contraction of stomach and œsophagus with reverse peristalsis are the most marked symptoms. In its selection, its relation to the hysterical and hypochondriacal patients, must be borne in mind. Besides these superficial symptoms, it has been found to affect favorably deep ulcerations, caries of bones, especially in the syphilitic organism; here the *extreme sensitiveness* and terrible throbbing, nightly pains, guiding to its use.

Head » » Irritable; complains of her troubles; sensitive. Boring above eyebrows. *Pressive pain from within outward.*

Eyes » » Orbital neuralgia; better, pressure and rest. Iritis and intraocular inflammations, with boring, throbbing pains at night. Stitches under left frontal eminences. Boring pains in and around eyes. Syphilitic iritis. Superficial corneal ulcer with digging pains; worse at night.

Ears » » Offensive otorrhœa, with boring pains in mastoid bone. Mastoid disease with pain in temporal region with *pushing out sensation*. Offensive, purulent discharge.

Nose » » Syphilitic ozæna, with very offensive purulent discharge. *Caries of nasal bones (Aurum).*

Throat » » *Globus hystericus*. Ball rises in throat. Sensation as if peristaltic motion were reversed, and œsophagus were driven from stomach to throat.

Stomach » » Great difficulty in bringing up wind. *Flatulence and regurgitation of liquid.* Hysterical flatulence. Great distention. Sensation of emptiness and weakness, with distention and beating in stomach and abdomen. Forcible eructation of gas. *Pulsation in pit of stomach.* Violent gastralgia; cutting and burning in stomach and region of diaphragm. Gurgling and rolling of

wind, which escapes afterwards with loud and difficult eructation.

Female » » Mammæ turgid with milk in the unimpregnated. *Deficient milk*, with oversensitiveness.

Rectum » » Distended, griping, with hunger. Obstinate constipation. Pain in perineum, as if something dull pressed out. *diarrhœa, extremely offensive, with meteorism*, and regurgitation of food.

Chest » » *Spasmodic tightness*, as if lungs could not be fully expanded. Palpitation more like a tremor.

Bones » » Darting pain and caries in bones. Periosteum painful, swollen, enlarged. Ulcers affecting bones; thin, ichorous pus.

Skin » » Itching, better scratching; ulcers painful on edges. Suppressed skin symptoms produce nervous disorders.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night; from touch; left side, during rest, warm applications. *Better*, open air; from motion, pressure.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *China; Mercur*. Compare: *Moschus; China; Mercur; Aurum*.

Dose » » Second to sixth potency.

ASARUM EUROPÆUM

European Snake-root (ASARUM EUROPUM)

A remedy for nervous affections, loss of energy, with excessive *erethism*. *Scratching on silk or linen or paper unbearable*. Pains and spasmodic muscular actions. Nervous deafness and asthenopia. Cold shivers from any emotion. Feels as if parts were pressed together. Tension and contractive sensations. *Always feels cold*.

Mind » » Thoughts vanish, with drawing pressure in forehead. *Sensibility increased, even from mere imagination*.

Head » » Compressive pain. Tension of scalp; hair painful (*China*). Coryza, with sneezing.

Eyes » » Feel stiff; burn; feel cold. Better, in cold air or water; worse, sunlight and wind. Darting pains in eyes after operations. Asthenopia.

Ears » » Sensation as if plugged up. Catarrh with deafness. Heat of external ear. Noises.

Stomach » » Loss of appetite, flatulence, eructation, and vomiting. *Desire for alcoholic drinks*. Smoking tobacco tastes bitter. Nausea; worse after eating. Clean tongue. Great faintness. Accumulation of cold, watery saliva.

Rectum » » *Strings* of odorless, yellow mucus pass from bowels. Diarrhœa of tough mucus. *Undigested stools*. Prolapse.

Female » » Menses too early, long lasting, black. Violent pain in small of back. Tenacious, yellow leucorrhœa.

Respiratory » » Nervous, hacking cough. Short respiration.

Back » » Paralytic pain in muscles of nape of neck. Weakness, with staggering.

Fever » » Chilliness, single parts get icy cold. Easily excited perspiration.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in cold dry weather; penetrating sounds. *Better*, from washing; in damp and wet weather.

Relationship » » *Asarum Canadense*-Wild Ginger (Colds, followed by amenorrhœa and gastro-enteritis. Suppressed colds). Compare: *Ipecac*, especially in diarrhœa; *Silica*; *Nux*; *China*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

ASCLEPIAS CORNUTI

Silk-weed

(ASCLEPIAS SYRIACA)

Seems to act especially on nervous system and urinary organs. A remedy for dropsy, hepatic, renal or cardiac and post-scarlatinal; causes diaphoresis and augments the urinary secretion. Acute rheumatic inflammation of large joints. Intermittent, pressing-down uterine pains.

Head » » Feels as if *a sharp instrument were thrust through from temple to temple*. Constriction across forehead. Nervous headache, after suppressed perspiration, followed by *increased urine, with increase of specific gravity*. Headache from retention of effete matters in system.

Relationship » » Compare: *Asclepias Vincetoxicum* » » Swallow-wart » » *Cynanchum*--(A gastro-intestinal irritant, producing vomiting and purgation) » » (Useful in dropsy, diabetes, great thirst, profuse urination).

Dose » » Tincture.

ASCLEPIAS TUBEROSA

Pleurisy-root

Its action on the chest muscles is most marked and has been verified. Sick headache, with flatulence in stomach and bowels. Dyspepsia. Bronchitis and pleurisy come within its range. Catarrhal states from cold and damp weather. Irritation of larynx with huskiness; grip, with pleuritic pain.

Respiratory » » Respiration painful, especially at base of left lung. Dry cough; throat constricted; causes pain in head and abdomen. Pain in chest; shooting downward from left nipple. A general eliminative remedy, acting specially on the sudoriparous glands. Chest pains are relieved by bending forward. Spaces between ribs close to sternum tender. Lancinating pain between shoulders. Catarrh, with frontal headache, and sticky yellow discharge.

Stomach » » Fullness, pressure, weight. Flatulence after meals. Sensitive to tobacco.

Rectum » » *Catarrhal dysentery, with rheumatic pains all over.* Stools smell like rotten eggs.

Extremities » » Rheumatic joints give sensation as if adhesions being broken up on bending.

Relationship » » Compare: *Asclepias Incarnata*-Swamp Milk Weed (Chronic gastric Catarrh and leucorrhœa. Dropsy with dyspnœa) *Periploca groeca*-One of the Asclepiades--(Cardiac tonic, acts on circulation and respiratory center, accelerating respiration in a ratio disproportionate to pulse). *Bryonia; Dulc.*

Dose » » Tincture and first potency.

ASIMINA TRILOBA

American Papaw

Produces a series of symptoms much like scarlet fever; sore throat, fever, vomiting, scarlet eruption; tonsils and submaxillary glands enlarged, with diarrhœa. Fauces red and swollen, face swollen. Desire for ice-cold things.

Hoarseness. Languid, drowsy irritable.

Acne. Itching in evening on undressing.

Relationship » » Compare: *Capsic; Bellad.*

ASPARAGUS OFFICINALIS

Common Garden Asparagus

Its marked and immediate action on the urinary secretion is well known. It causes weakness and cardiac depression with dropsy. Rheumatic pains. Especially about left shoulder and heart.

Head » » Confused. Coryza, with profuse, thin fluid. Aching in forehead and root of nose. Migrainious morning headache with scotoma. Throat feels rough, with hawking copious tenacious mucus throat.

Urine » » Frequent, with fine stitches in orifice of urethra; burning; of peculiar odor. Cystitis, with pus, mucus and tenesmus. Lithiasis.

Heart » » *Palpitation, with oppression of chest.* Pulse intermits, weak, pain about left shoulder and heart, associated with bladder disturbances. Great oppression in breathing. Hydrothorax.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pain in back, especially near shoulder and limbs. Pain at acromion process of left scapula under clavicle and down arm, with feeble pulse.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Acon*; *Apis*.

Compare: *Althae*-Marshmallow--(contains asparagin; irritable bladder, throat and bronchi). *Physalis Alkekengi*. *Digital*; *Sarsap*; *Spigelia*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

ASTACUS FLUVIATILIS

Crawfish

(CANCER ASTACUS)

Skin symptoms most important. *Urticaria*.

Skin » » Nettle-rash over whole body. Itching. Crusta lactea, with enlarged lymphatic glands. Erysipelas, and *liver affections with nettle-rash*. Swelling of cervical glands. Jaundice.

Fever » » Inward chilliness; very sensitive to air, worse uncovering; violent fever, with headache.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bombyx*-Caterpillar-Itching of whole body (*Urticaria*). *Apis*; *Rhus*; *Nat m*; *Homar*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

ASTERIAS RUBENS

Red Starfish

A remedy for the sycotic diathesis; flabby, lymphatic constitution, flabby with red face. Lancinating pains. Nervous disturbances, neuralgia, chorea, and hysteria come within the range of this remedy. Has been used for cancer of the breast, and has an unquestioned influence over cancer disease. Excitement in both sexes.

Head » » Cannot bear contradiction. Shocks in brain; throbbing; *heat in head, as if surrounded by hot air.*

Face » » Red. Pimples on side of nose, chin and mouth. *Disposition to pimples at adolescence.*

Female » » Colic and other sufferings cease with appearance of flow. Breasts swell and pain in breasts; worse left. Ulceration with sharp pains, piercing to scapulæ. Pains down left arm to fingers, worse motion. Excitement of sexual instinct with nervous agitation. Nodes and indurations of mammary gland, dull aching, neuralgic pain in this region (*Conium*).

Chest » » Breasts swollen, indurated. Neuralgia of left breast and arm (*Brom*). Pain under sternum and in muscles of præcordial region. *Left breast feels as if pulled inward*, and pain extends over inner arm to end of little finger. Numbness of hand and fingers of left side. *Cancer mammæ even in ulcerative stage. Acute, lancinating pain. Axillary glands swollen hard and knotted.*

Nervous System » » Gait unsteady; muscles refuse to obey the will. Epilepsy; preceded by twitching over whole body.

Stool » » Constipation. Ineffectual desire. Stool like olives. Diarrhœa, watery brown, gushing out in jet.

Skin » » Destitute of pliability and elasticity. Itching spots. Ulcers, with fetid ichor. Acne. Psoriasis and herpes zoster worse left arm and chest. Enlarged axillary glands, worse, at night and in damp weather.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Plumb*; *Zinc*.

Compare: *Conium*; *Carbo*; *Ars*; *Condurango*.

Incompatible: *Nux*; *Coffea*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, coffee, night; cold damp weather, left side.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

ASTRAGALUS MOLLISSIMUS

Purple or Woolly Loco-weed

Affects animals like effects of alcohol, tobacco and morphine in man. First stage, period of hallucination or mania with defective eye sight during which the animal performs all sorts of antics. After acquiring a taste for the plant it refuses every other kind of food. Second stage brings emaciation, sunken eyeballs, lusterless hair and feeble movements-after a few months dies as from starvation (U. S. Dept. Agriculture). Irregularities in gait-paralytic affections. Loss of muscular coordination.

Head » » Fullness in right temple and upper jaw. Pain over left eyebrow. Painful facial bones. Dizzy. Pressive pain in temples. Pain and pressure in maxillæ.

Stomach » » Weakness and emptiness. Burning in œsophagus and stomach.

Extremities » » Purring sensation in right foot outer side from heel to toe. Icy coldness of left calf.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aragallus Lamberti*-White Loco-Weed-Rattleweed; *Baryta*; *Oxytropis*.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

AURUM METALLICUM

Metallic Gold

Given full play, Aurum develops in the organism, by attacking the blood, glands, and bone, conditions bearing striking resemblance to mercurial and syphilitic infections; and it is just for such deteriorations of the bodily fluids and alterations in the tissues, that Aurum assumes great importance as a remedy. Like the victim of syphilis, mental states of great depression are produced by it. Hopeless, despondent, and *great desire to commit suicide*. Every opportunity is sought for self-destruction. Exostosis, caries, nightly bone-pains, especially cranial, nasal, and palatine. Glands swollen in scrofulous subjects. Palpitation and congestions. Ascites often in conjunction with heart affections. Frequently indicated in secondary syphilis and effects of mercury. This use of gold as an anti-venereal and anti-scrofulous remedy is very old, but has been well-nigh forgotten by the old school until rediscovered and placed on its scientific basis by homeopathy, and now it can never be lost again. When syphilis is implanted on the scrofulous constitution, we have one of the most intractable morbid conditions, and gold seems to be especially suited to the vile combination. *Ennui*. *Ozæna*; sexual hyperæsthesia. Arterio-sclerosis, high blood pressure; nightly paroxysms of pain behind sternum. Sclerosis of liver, arterial system, brain. Pining boys; low spirited, lifeless, weak memory.

Mind » » Feeling of self-condemnation and utter worthlessness. Profound despondency, with increased blood pressure, with thorough *disgust of life*, and thoughts of suicide. *Talks of committing suicide*. Great fear of death. Peevish and vehement at least contradiction. Anthropophobia. Mental derangements. Constant rapid questioning without waiting for reply. Cannot do things

fast enough. *Oversensitiveness; (Staph) to noise*, excitement, confusion.

Head » » *Violent pain in head; worse at night*, outward pressure. Roaring in head. Vertigo. Tearing through brain to forehead. Pain in bones extending to face. Congestion to head. Boils on scalp.

Eyes » » *Extreme photophobia*. Great soreness all about the eyes and into eyeballs. Double vision; *upper half of objects invisible*. Feel tense. Sees fiery objects. Violent pains in bones around eye (*Asaf*). Interstitial keratitis. *Vascular cornea*. Pains from without inward. *Sticking pains inward*. Trachoma with pannus.

Ears » » Caries of ossicula and of mastoid. *Obstinate fetid otorrhœa* after scarlatina. External meatus bathed in pus. Chronic nerve deafness; Labyrinthine disease due to syphilis.

Nose » » *Ulcerated, painful*, swollen, obstructed. Inflammation of nose; caries; fetid discharge, purulent, bloody. Boring pains in nose; worse at night. *Putrid smell* from nose. Sensitive smell (*Carbol ac*). Horrible odor from nose and mouth. Knobby tip of nose.

Mouth » » Foul breath in girls at puberty. Taste putrid or bitter. Ulceration of gums.

Face » » Tearing in zygoma. Mastoid and other facial bones inflamed.

Throat » » Stitches when swallowing; pain in glands. Caries of the palate.

Stomach » » Appetite and thirst increased, with qualmishness. Swelling of epigastrium. Burning at stomach and hot eructations.

Abdomen » » Right hypochondrium hot and painful. Incarcerated flatus. Swelling and suppuration of inguinal glands.

Urine » » Turbid, like buttermilk, with thick sediment. Painful retention.

Rectum » » Constipation, stools hard and knotty. Nocturnal diarrhœa, with burning in rectum.

Male » » Pain and *swelling of testicles*. Chronic induration of testicles. Violent erections. *Atrophy of testicles in boys*. Hydrocele.

Female » » Great sensitiveness of vagina. Uterus enlarged and prolapsed. Sterility; vaginismus.

Heart » » *Sensation as if the heart stopped beating* for two or three seconds, immediately followed by a tumultuous rebound, with sinking at the epigastrium. Palpitation. Pulse *rapid, feeble, irregular*. Hypertrophy. *High Blood Pressure*-Valvular lesions of arterio-sclerotic nature (Aurum 30)

Respiratory » » Dyspnœa at night. Frequent, deep breathing; stitches in sternum.

Bones » » Destruction of bones, like secondary syphilis. Pain in bones of head, lumps under scalp, exostosis with nightly pains in bones. Caries of nasal, palatine and mastoid bones. Soreness of affected bones, better in open air, worse at night.

Extremities » » All the blood seems to rush from head to lower limbs. Dropsy of lower limbs. Orgasm, as if blood were boiling in all veins. Paralytic, tearing pains in joints. Knees weak.

Sleep » » Sleepless. Sobs aloud in sleep. Frightful dreams.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in cold weather when getting cold. Many complaints come on only in winter; from sunset to sunrise.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aur ars* (chronic aortitis; lupus, phthisis in syphilitic headaches; also in anæmia and chlorosis. It causes rapid increase of appetite).

Aur brom (in headaches with neurasthenia, megrim, night terrors, valvular diseases).

Aur mur (Burning, yellow, acrid leucorrhœa; heart symptoms, glandular affections; warts on tongue and genitals; sclerotic and exudative degeneration of the nervous system. Multiple sclerosis. Morvan's disease. Second trituration. *Aur mur* is a sycotic remedy, causing suppressed discharges to reappear. Valuable in climacteric hæmorrhages from the womb. Diseases of frontal sinus. Stitching pain in left side of forehead. Weariness, aversion to all work. Drawing feeling in stomach. Cancer, tongue as hard as leather; induration after glossitis).

Aur mur kali » » Double chloride of Potassium and gold (In uterine induration and hæmorrhage).

Aur iod (Chronic pericarditis, valvular diseases, arterio-sclerosis ozæna, lupus, osteitis, ovarian cysts, myomata uteri, are pathological lesions, that offer favorable ground for the action of this powerful drug. Senile paresis).

Aur sulph (Paralysis agitans; constant nodding of the head; affections of mammæ; swelling, pain, cracked nipples with lancinating pains).

Also, *Asafaet* (in caries of bones of ears and nose).

Syphilin: *Kali iod*; *Hep*; *Merc*; *Mez*; *Nit ac*; *Phosph*.

Antidotes: *Bell*; *Cinch*; *Cupr*; *Merc*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Latter potency especially for increased blood pressure.

AURUM MURIATICUM NATRONATUM

Sodium Chloroaurate

This remedy has a most pronounced effect on the female organs, and most of its clinical application has been based thereon. Has more power over uterine tumors than any other remedy (Burnett). Psoriasis syphilitica. Periosteal swelling on lower jaw. Swelling of testicle. High blood pressure due to disturbed function of nervous mechanism. Arterio-sclerosis Syphilitic ataxia.

Tongue » » Burning; stitches, and induration. Old cases of rheumatism and gouty pains. Hepatic cirrhosis. Interstitial nephritis.

Female » » Indurated cervix. Palpitation of young girls. Coldness in abdomen. Chronic metritis and prolapsus. Uterus fills up whole pelvis. Ulceration of neck of womb and vagina. Leucorrhœa, with spasmodic contraction of vagina. Ovaries indurated. Ovarian dropsy. Sub-involution. Ossified uterus.

Dose » » Second and third trituration.

AVENA SATIVA

Common Oat

Has a selective action on brain and nervous system, favorably influencing their nutritive function.

Nervous exhaustion, sexual debility, and the morphine habit call for this remedy in rather material dosage. Best tonic for debility after exhausting diseases. Nerve tremors of the aged; chorea, paralysis agitans, epilepsy. Post-diphtheritic paralysis. Rheumatism of heart. *Colds*. Acute coryza (20 drop doses in hot water hourly for a few doses). Alcoholism. Sleeplessness, especially of alcoholics. Bad effects of *Morphine* habit. Nervous states of many female troubles.

Mind » » Inability to keep mind on any one subject.

Head » » Nervous headache at menstrual period, with burning at top of head. Occipital headache, with phosphatic urine.

Female » » Amenorrhœa and dysmenorrhœa, with weak circulation.

Male » » Spermatorrhœa; impotency; after too much indulgence.

Extremities » » Numbness of limbs, as if paralyzed. Strength of hand diminished.

Relationship » » Compare: *Alfalfa* (General tonic similar to avena-also in scanty and suppressed urine).

Dose » » Tincture ten to twenty drop doses, preferably in hot water.

AZADIRACHTA INDICA

Margosa Bark

An afternoon fever and rheumatic pains in various parts are caused by this remedy. Pain in sternum and ribs, in back and shoulders and extremities; heat, pricking and aching in hands, especially palms, fingers, also toes.

Head » » Forgetful; giddy on rising; head aches, scalp sensitive; eyes burn, pain in right eyeball.

Fever » » Slight chill, afternoon fever, glowing heat in face, hands, and feet, copious sweat on upper part of body.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cedron*; *Natr mur*; *Arsenic*.

BACILLINUM BURNETT

A Maceration of a Typical Tuberculous Lung introduced by Dr. Burnett (BACILLINUM)

Has been employed successfully in the treatment of tuberculosis; its good effects seen in the change of the sputum, which becomes decreased and more aerated and less purulent. Many forms of chronic non-tubercular disease are influenced favorably by Bacillinum, especially when bronchorrhœa and dyspnœa are present.

Respiratory pyorrhea. *The patient expectorates less.*

Bacillinum is especially indicated for lungs of old people, with chronic catarrhal condition and enfeebled pulmonary circulation, attacks of suffocation at night with difficult cough. Suffocative catarrh. Tubercular meningitis. Favors falling off of tartar of teeth. Constant disposition to take cold.

Head » » Irritable, depressed. Severe, deep-in headache, also as of a tight hoop. Ringworm. Eczema of eyelids.

Abdomen » » Abdominal pains, enlarged lands in groins, tabes mesenterica. Sudden diarrhœa before breakfast. Obstinate constipation, with offensive flatus.

Respiratory » » *Oppression. Catarrhal dyspnoea. Humid asthma. Bubbling rales and muco-purulent expectoration.*

Note. This muco-purulent expectoration of bronchitic patients is equally poly-bacillary; it is a mixture of diverse species and hence Bacillinum is truly indicated (Cartier). Often relieves congestion of the lungs, thus paving way for other remedies in Tuberculosis.

Skin » » *Ringworm; pityriasis. Eczema of eyelids. Glands of neck enlarged and tender.*

Modalities » » *Worse, night and early morning; cold air.*

Relationship » » *Antimon iod; Lach; Arsenic iod; Myosotis. Levico, 5-10 drops, follows as an intercurrent where much debility is present (Burnett).*

Complementary: *Calc phos; Kali carb.*

Compare: Its effects seem to be identical to that of Koch's Tuberculinum. Both are useful in the tubercular diathesis before phthisis had developed. In the *early stages* of tubercular disease of glands, joints, skin and bones.

Psorinum. Seems to be its chronic equivalent. *Bacillin testium* acts especially on lower half of the body.

Dose » » The dose is important. Should not be given below the thirtieth and not repeated frequently. One dose a week often sufficient to bring about reaction. It is *rapid in action*, and good results ought to be seen, otherwise there is no need of repetition.

BADIAGA

Fresh-water Sponge

Soreness of muscles and integuments; worse motion and friction of clothes, with sensitiveness to cold. Glands swollen. General paresis. Basedow's disease. Lues, bubo, roseola.

Head » » Sensation of enlargement and fullness. Pain in forehead and temple, *extending to eyeballs*, worse in afternoon. Blueness under eyes. *Dandruff*; scalp sore, dry, tetter-like. Dull, dizzy feeling in head. *Coryza*, sneezing, watery discharge, with asthmatic breathing and suffocative cough. Influenza. Slight sounds are greatly accentuated.

Eyes » » Twitching of *left* upper lid; eyeballs tender; aching in eyeballs. Intermittent sore pain in eyeball, coming on at 3 pm.

Respiratory » » Cough; worse in afternoon, better in warm room. *The mucus flies out of mouth and nostrils*. Whooping-cough, with thick yellow expectoration; flies out. Hay-fever, with asthmatic breathing. Pleuritic stitches in chest, neck, and back.

Stomach » » Mouth hot. Much thirst. Lancinating pain in pit of stomach extending to vertebra and scapula.

Female » » Metrorrhagia; worse at night, with feeling of enlargement of head (*Arg*). Cancer of breast (*Asterias*; *Con*; *Carbo an*; *Plumb iod*).

Heart » » Indescribable bad feeling about the heart with soreness and pain, flying stitches all over.

Skin » » Sore to touch. *Freckles*. *Rhagades*.

Back » » Stitches in nape, scapulæ. Pain in small of back, hips and lower limbs. Very stiff neck. *Muscles and skin sore*, as if beaten.

Modalities » » *Worse* by cold. *Better*, by heat.

Relationship » » Compare: *Merc* similar but opposite modalities. *Spongia*; *Kali hyd*; *Phytol*; *Conium*.

Complementary: *Sulph; Merc; Iod.*
Dose » » First to sixth attenuation.

BALSAMUM PERUVIANUM

Peruvian Balsam from Myroxylon Pereiræ

Useful in bronchial catarrh, with copious, purulent expectoration. *Debility; hectic fever.*

Nose » » Profuse, thick discharge. Eczema, with ulceration. Chronic, fetid, nasal catarrh.

Stomach » » Vomiting of food and mucus. Catarrh of stomach.

Chest » » Bronchitis, and phthisis, *with muco-purulent, thick, creamy expectoration*. Loud rales in chest (*Kali sulph; Ant tar*). Very loose cough. Hectic fever and night-sweats, with irritating, short cough and scanty expectoration.

Urine » » Scanty; much mucus sediment. Catarrh of bladder (*Chimaph*).

Relationship » » *Balsamum Tolutanum*-the balsam of *Myroxylon toluifera*--(chronic bronchitis with profuse expectoration) (*Oleum caryophyllum*-oil of cloves-in *profuse* septic expectoration-3 to 5 minims in milk or capsules).

Dose » » First attenuation: In hectic 6x.

Extra homeopathic uses locally. As a stimulant to raw surfaces in indolent ulcers, scabies, cracked nipples, rhagades, itch. Promotes granulation, removes fetor. A one per cent solution in alcohol or ether may be used with the atomizer in respiratory affections. Internally, as an expectorant, in chronic bronchitis. Dose, 5 to 15 M, made into an emulsion with mucilage or yolk of egg.

BAPTISIA TINCTORIA

Wild Indigo

(BAPTISIA)

The symptoms of this drug are of an asthenic type, simulating low fevers, *septic conditions* of the blood, malarial poisoning and extreme prostration. Indescribable sick feeling. *Great muscular soreness and putrid phenomena always are present.* All the secretions are offensive-breath, stool, urine, sweat, etc. Epidemic influenza. Chronic intestinal toxæmias of children with fetid stools and eructations.

Baptisia in low dilutions produces a form of anti-bodies to the bac typhosus, viz, the agglutinins (*Mellon*). Thus it raises the natural bodily resistance to the invasion of the bacillary intoxication, which produces the typhoid syndrome. Typhoid carriers. After inoculation with anti-typhoid serum. Intermittent pulse, especially in the aged.

Mind » » Wild, wandering feeling. Inability to think. Mental confusion. Ideas confused. Illusion of divided personality. *Thinks he is broken or double, and tosses about the bed trying to get pieces together (Cajeput).* Delirium, wandering, muttering. Perfect indifference. Falls asleep while being spoken to. Melancholia, with stupor.

Head » » Confused, swimming feeling. Vertigo; pressure at root of nose. Skin of forehead feels tight; seems drawn to back of head. Feels too large, *heavy, numb*. Soreness of eyeballs. Brain feels sore. Stupor; falls asleep while spoken to. Early deafness in typhoid conditions. Eyelids heavy.

Face » » *Besotted look.* Dark red. Pain at root of nose. Muscles of jaw rigid.

Mouth » » Taste flat, bitter. Teeth and gums sore, ulcerated. *Breath fetid. Tongue feels burned;* yellowish-brown; edges red and shining. Dry and brown in center, with dry and glistening edges; surface cracked and sore. *Can swallow liquids only; least solid food gags.*

Throat » » Dark redness of tonsils and soft palate. *Constriction, contraction of œsophagus (Cajeput)*. Great difficulty in swallowing solid food. Painless sore throat, and offensive discharge. *Contraction at cardiac orifice*.

Stomach » » Can swallow only liquids, vomiting due to spasm of œsophagus. Gastric fever. No appetite. Constant desire for water. *Sinking feeling at stomach*. Pain in epigastric region. Feeling of hard substance (*Abies nig*). All symptoms worse from beer (*Kali bich*). Cardiac orifice contracted convulsively and ulcerative inflammation of stomach and bowels.

Abdomen » » Right side markedly affected. Distended and rumbling. Soreness over region of gall-bladder, with diarrhœa. Stools very *offensive, thin, dark, bloody*. Soreness of abdomen, in region of liver. Dysentery of old people.

Female » » Threatened miscarriage from mental depression, shock, watching, low fevers. Menses too early, too profuse. Lochia acrid, fetid. Puerperal fever.

Respiratory » » Lungs feel compressed, breathing difficult; seeks open window. Fears going to sleep on account of nightmare and *sense of suffocation*. Constriction of chest.

Back and Extremities » » Neck tired. Stiffness and pain, aching and drawing in arms and legs. Pain in sacrum, around hips and legs. *Sore and bruised*. Decubitus.

Sleep » » Sleepless and restless. Nightmare and frightful dreams. Cannot get herself together, feels scattered about bed. Falls asleep while answering a question.

Skin » » Livid spots all over body and limbs. Burning and heat in skin (*Arsenic*). Putrid ulcers with stupor, low delirium and prostration.

Fever » » Chill, with rheumatic pains and soreness all over body. Heat all over, with occasional chills. Chill about 11 am. *Adynamic fevers*. Typhus fever. Shipboard fever.

Modalities » » *Worse*; Humid heat; fog; indoors.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bryonia* and *Arsenic* may be needed to complete the favorable reaction. *Ailanthus* differs, being more painful. *Baptisia* more painless. *Rhus*; *Muriat acid*; *Arsenic*; *Bryon*; *Arnica*; *Echinac*. *Pyrogen*.

Baptisia confusia (Pain in right jaw and oppression in left hypochondrium, producing dyspnoea and necessity to assume erect position).

Dose » » Tincture, to twelfth attenuation. Has rather short action.

BARYTA ACETICA

Acetate of Barium

Produces paralysis beginning at the extremities and spreading upward. Pruritus of aged.

Mind » » Forgetful; wavering long between opposite resolutions. Lack of self confidence.

Face » » Feeling of cobweb in face.

Extremities » » Drawing pain down whole left leg. Crawling, with burning stitches. *Paralysis*. Lumbago and rheumatic pain in muscles and joints.

Dose » » Second and third trituration in repeated dosage.

BARYTA CARBONICA

Carbonate of Baryta

(BARYTA CARB)

Specially indicated in *infancy and old age*. This remedy brings aid to scrofulous children, especially if they are backward mentally and physically, are dwarfish, do not grow and develop, have scrofulous ophthalmia, swollen abdomen, take cold easily, and then *always have swollen tonsils*. Persons subject to quinsy which is prone to suppurate; gums bleed easily. Diseases of old men when degenerative changes begin; -cardiac vascular and cerebral; -who have hypertrophied prostate or indurated testes, very sensitive to cold, offensive foot-sweats, very weak and weary, must sit or lie down or lean on something. Very averse to meeting strangers. Catarrh of posterior nares, with frequent epistaxis. Often useful in the dyspepsias of the young who have masturbated and who suffer from seminal emissions, together with cardiac irritability and palpitation. Affects glandular structures, and useful in general degenerative changes, especially in coats of arteries, *aneurism*, and senility. Baryta is a cardio-vascular poison acting on the muscular coats of heart and vessels. Arterial fibrosis. Blood-vessels soften and degenerate, become distended, and aneurisms, ruptures, and apoplexies result.

Mind » » Loss of memory, mental weakness. Irresolute. Lost confidence in himself. Senile dementia. Confusion. *Bashful*. Aversion to strangers. Childish; grief over trifles.

Head » » Vertigo; stitches, when standing in the sun, extending through head. Brain feels as if loose. Hair falls out. Confusion. *Wens*.

Eyes » » Alternate dilatation and contraction of pupils. Photophobia. Gauze before eyes. Cataracts (*Calc; Phos; Sil*).

Ears » » Hardness of hearing. *Crackling noise. Glands around ears painful and swollen.* Reverberation on blowing nose.

Nose » » Dry; sneezing; *coryza, with swelling of upper lip and nose.* Sensation of smoke in nose. Discharge of thick, yellow mucus. Frequent bleeding. Scabs around wings of nose.

Face » » Pale, puffed; sensation as of cobweb (*Alumina*). Upper lip swollen.

Mouth » » Awakes with dry mouth. Gums bleed and retract. Teeth ache before menses. Mouth filled with inflamed vesicles, foul taste. Paralysis of tongue. Smarting, burning pain in tip of tongue. Dribbling of saliva at dawn. Spasm of oesophagus when food enters.

Throat » » Submaxillary glands and tonsils swollen. *Takes cold easily, with stitches and smarting pain. Quinsy. Suppurating tonsils from every cold.* Tonsils inflamed, with swollen veins. Smarting pain when swallowing; worse empty swallowing. Feeling of a plug in pharynx. Can only swallow liquids. Spasm of oesophagus as soon as food enters oesophagus, causes gagging and choking (*Mercor; Graphit*). Throat troubles from over use of voice. Stinging pain in tonsils, pharynx or larynx.

Stomach » » Waterbrash, hiccough, and eructation, which relieves pressure as of a stone. Hungry, but refuses food. Pain and weight immediately after a meal, with epigastric tenderness (*Kali carb*). Worse after warm food. Gastric weakness in the aged with possible malignancy present.

Abdomen » » *Hard and tense, distended.* Colicky. Enlarged mesenteric glands. Pain in abdomen swallowing food. Habitual colic, with hunger, but food is refused.

Rectum » » Constipation, with hard, knotty stools. Hæmorrhoids protrude on urinating. Crawling in rectum. Oozing at anus.

Urinary » » Every time patient urinates, his piles come down. Urging to urinate. Burning in urethra on urinating.

Male » » Diminished desire and premature impotence. Enlarged prostate. Testicles indurated.

Female » » Before menses, pain in stomach and small of back. Menses scanty.

Respiratory » » Dry, suffocative cough, especially in old people, full of mucus but lacking strength to expectorate, worse every change of weather (*Senega*). Larynx feels as if smoke were inhaled. Chronic aphonia. Stitches in chest; worse inspiration. Lungs feel full smoke.

Heart » » Palpitation and distress in region of heart. Aneurism (*Lycop*). Accelerates the heart's action at first, blood pressure much increased, contraction of blood vessels. Palpitation when lying on left side, when thinking of it especially; pulse full and hard. Cardiac symptoms after suppressed foot-sweat.

Back » » *Swollen glands in nape of occiput*. Fatty tumors about neck. Bruised pain between scapulæ. Stiffness in sacrum. Weakness of spine.

Extremities » » Pain in axillary glands. Cold, clammy feet (*Calc*). *Fetid foot-sweats*. Numbness of limbs. Numb feeling from knees to scrotum; disappears when sitting down. Toes and soles sore; soles painful when walking. Pain in joints; burning pains in lower limbs.

Sleep » » Talking in sleep; awakens frequently; feels too hot. Twitching during sleep.

Modalities » » *Worse*, while thinking of symptoms; from washing; lying on painful side. *Better*, walking in open air.

Relationship » » Compare: *Digitalis*; *Radium*; *Aragallus*; *Oxytrop*; *Astrag*. Complementary: *Dulc*; *Silica*; *Psorin*. Incompatible: *Calc*. Antidote for poisonous doses: *Epsom salts*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency, the latter to remove the predisposition to quinsy. Baryta is slow in action, bears repetition.

BARYTA IODATA

Iodide of Baryta

Acts on the lymphatic system, *increased leucocytosis.*

Quinsy. Indurated glands, especially tonsils and breasts.

Strumous ophthalmia, with tumefaction of cervical glands and stunted growth. Tumors.

Relationship » » Compare: *Acon lycotonum* (swelling of cervical, axillary, and mammary glands). *Lapis; Con. Merc iod; Carbo an.*

Dose » » Second and third trituration.

BARYTA MURIATICA

Barium Chloride

The different salts of Baryta are called for in organic lesions of the aged and dwarfish, both mentally and physically. Arterio-sclerosis and cerebral affections due to this condition. Headaches, but without acute crisis, occurring in old people; heaviness rather than pain. Vertigo, due to cerebral anæmia and noises in ears. Acts on lower alimentary canal, especially rectum; on muscles and joints, giving stiffness and weakness as from overwalking. The white blood corpuscles increased. Hypertension and vascular degeneration. Increased tension of pulse. Arterio-sclerosis (*Aurum; Secale*) where a high systolic pressure with a comparatively low diastolic tension is attended by cerebral and cardiac symptoms. This remedy has indurated and *narrowing of the cardiac orifice with pain*, immediately after eating, and epigastric tenderness, which has been repeatedly verified, also its use in *aneurism* and chronic hypertrophy of the tonsils. Nymphomania and satyriasis. Convulsions. In every form of mania when the sexual desire is increased. *Icy coldness of body, with paralysis*. Multiple sclerosis of brain and cord. *Voluntary muscular power gone but perfectly sensible*. Paresis after influenza and diphtheria. General feeling of lassitude in the morning, especially weakness of the legs, with muscular stiffness. Children who go around with their mouth open and who talk through the nose. Stupid-appearing, hard of hearing.

Ears » » Whizzing and buzzing. Noises on chewing and swallowing, or sneezing. Earache; better sipping cold water. Parotids swollen. Offensive otorrhœa. Inflates middle ear on blowing nose.

Throat » » Difficult swallowing. *Tonsils enlarged*. Paresis of pharynx and eustachian tubes, with sneezing and noises. Tubes feel too wide open.

Respiratory » » *Bronchial affection of old people* with cardiac dilation. *Facilitates expectoration*. Great accumulation and rattling of mucus with difficult expectoration. Arterio-sclerosis of the lung, thus in senile asthma, modifies the arterial tension.

Stomach » » *Gone feeling at epigastrium* a good guiding symptom for it in chronic affections. Retching and vomiting. Sensation of heat ascending to head.

Urine » » *Great increase in uric acid*, diminution of chlorides.

Abdomen » » Throbbing (*Selen*); *induration of pancreas*; abdominal aneurism. Inguinal glands swollen. Spasmodic pain in rectum.

Relationship » » Compare in sclerotic degenerations, especially of spinal cord, liver, and heart. *Plumbum met and Plumb iod*. Also *Aurum mur* (which will often accomplish more in sclerotic and exudative degenerations than other remedies. Multiple sclerosis, fulgurating pains, tremors, Morvan's disease, hypertrophy of fingers).

Dose » » Third trituration. Bears repetition of dosage well.

BAROSMA CRENULATUM

Buchu

(BAROSMA CRENATA)

Marked specific effects on genito-urinary system; *muco-purulent discharges*. Irritable bladder, with vesical catarrh; prostatic disorders. Gravel. Leucorrhœa.

Relationship » » Compare: *Copaiva*; *Thuja*; *Populus*; *Chimaph.* See *Diosma*.

Dose » » Tincture or tea from leaves.

BELLADONNA

Deadly Nightshade

Belladonna acts upon every part of the nervous system, producing active congestion, furious excitement, perverted special senses, twitching, convulsions and pain. It has a marked action on the vascular system, skin and glands. Belladonna always is associated with hot, red skin, flushed face, glaring eyes, throbbing carotids, excited mental state, hyperæsthesia of all senses, delirium, restless sleep, convulsive movements, dryness of mouth and throat with aversion to water, *neuralgic pains* that come and go suddenly (*Oxytropis*). *Heat, redness, throbbing and burning. Great children's remedy.* Epileptic spasms followed by nausea and vomiting. *Scarlet fever* and also prophylactic. Here use the thirtieth potency. *Exophthalmic goitre.* Corresponds to the symptoms of "air-sickness" in aviators. Give as preventive. *No thirst, anxiety or fear.* Belladonna stands for *violence* of attack and *suddenness* of onset. Bell for the extreme of thyroid toxæmia. Use 1x (Beebe).

Mind » » Patient lives in a world of his own, engrossed by specters and visions and oblivious to surrounding realities. While the retina is insensible to actual objects, a host of visual hallucinations throng about him and come to him from within. He is acutely alive and crazed by a flood of *subjective* visual impressions and fantastic illusions. Hallucinations; sees monsters, hideous faces. Delirium; frightful images; *furious*; rages, bites, strikes; *desire to escape*. Loss of consciousness. Disinclined to talk. Perversity, with tears. *Acuteness of all senses.* Changeableness.

Head » » Vertigo, with falling to left side or backwards. Sensitive to least contact. Much throbbing and heat. Palpitation reverberating in head with labored breathing. Pain; fullness, *especially in forehead*, also occiput, and

temples. Headache from suppressed catarrhal flow. Sudden outcries. *Pain worse light, noise, jar, lying down and in afternoon*; better by pressure and semi-erect posture. Boring of head into pillow; drawn backward and rolls from side to side. Constant moaning. Hair splits; is dry and comes out. Headache worse on right side and when lying down; ill effects, colds, etc; from having hair cut.

Face » » Red, *bluish-red*, hot, swollen, shining; convulsive motion of muscles of face. Swelling of upper lip. Facial neuralgia with twitching muscles and flushed face.

Eyes » » Throbbing deep in eyes on lying down. *Pupils dilated (Agnus)*. Eyes feel swollen and protruding, *staring, brilliant*; conjunctiva red; *dry, burn*; photophobia; shooting in eyes. Exophthalmus. Ocular illusions; fiery appearance. *Diplopia*, squinting, spasms of lids. Sensation as if eyes were half closed. Eyelids swollen. Fundus congested.

Ears » » Tearing pain in middle and external ear. Humming noises. Membrana tympani bulges and injected. Parotid gland swollen. Sensitive to loud tones. Hearing very acute. *Otitis media. Pain causes delirium. Child cries out in sleep*; throbbing and beating pain deep in ear, synchronous with heart beat. Hematoma auris. Acute and sub-acute conditions of Eustachian tube. Autophony-hearing one's voice in ear.

Nose » » Imaginary odors. Tingling in tip of nose. Red and swollen. *Bleeding of nose*, with red face. Coryza; mucus mixed with blood.

Mouth » » Dry. Throbbing pain in teeth. Gumboil. Tongue red on edges. Strawberry tongue. *Grinding of teeth*. Tongue swollen and painful. Stammering.

Throat » » Dry, as if glazed; angry-looking congestion (*Ginseng*); *red, worse on right side*. Tonsils enlarged; *throat feels constricted; difficult deglutition*; worse, liquids. Sensation of a lump. Æsophagus dry; feels contracted. *Spasms* in throat. Continual inclination to swallow. Scraping sensation. Muscles of deglutition very sensitive. Hypertrophy of mucous membrane.

Stomach » » Loss of appetite. Averse to meat and milk. Spasmodic pain in epigastrium. Constriction; pain runs to spine. Nausea and vomiting. *Great thirst for cold water.* Spasms of stomach. Empty retching. Abhorrence of liquids. Spasmodic hiccough. *Dread of drinking.* Uncontrollable vomiting.

Abdomen » » Distended, hot. Transverse colon protrudes like a pad. Tender, swollen. Pain as if clutched by a hand; worse, jar, pressure. Cutting pain across; stitches in left side of abdomen, when coughing, sneezing, or touching it. Extreme sensitiveness to touch, bed-clothes, etc (*Laches*).

Stools » » Thin, green, dysenteric; in lumps like chalk. Shuddering during stool. Stinging pain in rectum; spasmodic stricture. Piles more sensitive with backache. Prolapsus ani (*Ignatia; Podoph*).

Urine » » *Retention.* Acute urinary infections. Sensation of motion in bladder as of a worm. Urine scanty, with tenesmus; dark and turbid, loaded with phosphates. Vesical region sensitive. Incontinence, continuous dropping. *Frequent and profuse.* Hæmaturia where no pathological condition can be found. Prostatic hypertrophy.

Male » » Testicles hard, drawn up, inflamed. Nocturnal sweat of genitals. Flow of prostatic fluid. Desire diminished.

Female » » Sensitive forcing downwards, *as if all the viscera would protrude at genitals.* Dryness and heat of vagina. Dragging around loins. Pain in sacrum. Menses increased; *bright red, too early, too profuse.* Hæmorrhage *hot.* Cutting pain from hip to hip. *Menses and lochia very offensive and hot.* Labor-pains come and go suddenly. *Mastitis* pain, throbbing, redness, streaks radiate from nipple. Breasts feel heavy; are hard and red. Tumors of breast, pain worse lying down. Badly smelling hæmorrhages, hot gushes of blood. Diminished lochia.

Respiratory » » Drying in nose, fauces, larynx, and trachea. *Tickling, short, dry cough; worse at night.* Larynx feels sore. Respiration oppressed, quick, unequal. Cheyne-Stokes respiration (*Cocaine; Opium*). Hoarse; loss of voice. Painless hoarseness. Cough with pain in left hip.

Barking cough, whooping cough, with pain in stomach before attack, with expectoration of blood. Stitches in chest when coughing. *Larynx very painful*; feels as if a foreign body were in it, with cough. *High, piping voice. Moaning at every breath.*

Heart » » Violent palpitation, reverberating in head, with labored breathing. Palpitation from least exertion. Throbbing all through body. Dichrotism. Heart seemed too large. Rapid but weakened pulse.

Extremities » » Shooting pains along limbs. Joints swollen, red, shining, with red streaks radiating. Tottering gait. Shifting rheumatic pains. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Jerking limbs. Spasms. Involuntary limping. *Cold extremities.*

Back » » Stiff neck. *Swelling of glands of neck.* Pain in nape, as if it would break. Pressure on dorsal region most painful. Lumbago, with pain in hips and thighs.

Skin » » Dry and *hot*; swollen, sensitive; burns scarlet, smooth. Eruption like scarlatina, suddenly spreading. Erythema; pustules on face. *Glands swollen, tender, red. Boils.* Acne rosacea. Suppurative wounds. *Alternate redness and paleness of the skin.* Indurations after inflammations. Erysipelas.

Fever » » A high feverish state with comparative absence of toxæmia. *Burning, pungent, steaming, heat.* Feet icy cold. Superficial blood-vessels, distended. Perspiration dry only on head. *No thirst with fever.*

Sleep » » Restless, crying out, gritting of teeth. Kept awake by pulsation of blood-vessels. Screams out in sleep. Sleeplessness, with drowsiness. *Starting when closing the eyes or during sleep.* Sleeps with hands under head (*Ars; Plat*).

Modalities » » *Worse,* touch, jar, noise, draught, after noon, lying down. *Better,* semi-erect.

Relationship » » Compare: *Sanguisorba officinalis* 2x-6x, a member of the Rosaceæ family, (*Profuse, long-lasting menses,* especially in nervous patients with congestive symptoms to head and limbs. Passive hæmorrhages at climacteric. Chronic metritis. Hæmorrhage from lungs. Varices and ulcers). *Mandragora*--(Mandrake). A narcotic of the ancients-Restless excitability and bodily weakness.

Desire for sleep. Has antiperiodic properties like China and Aranea. Useful in epilepsy and hydrophobia, also *Cetonia* (A. E. Lavine). *Hyos* (less fever, more agitation); *Stram* (more sensorial excitement, frenzy); *Hoitzia*-A Mexican drug, similar in action to Bellad (Useful in fever, scarlatinal eruption, measles, urticaria, etc. High fever with eruptive fevers. Dry mouth and throat, red face, injected eyes, delirium). Calcar is often required after *Bell*; *Atropia*. Alkaloid of Belladonna covers more the neurotic sphere of the Belladonna action (*Great dryness of throat*, almost impossible to swallow. Chronic stomach affections, with great pain and vomiting of all food. Peritonitis. All kind of illusions of sight. Everything appears large. *Platina opposite*). *Hypochlorhydria*; pyrosis. Motes over everything. On reading, *words run together*; double vision, *all objects seem to be elongated*. Eustachian tube and tympanic congestion. Affinity for the pancreas. Hyperacidity of stomach. Paroxysms of gastric pain; ovarian neuralgia.

Non-Homeopathic Uses » » *Atropia* and its salts are used for ophthalmic purposes, to dilate the pupil and paralyze the accommodation.

Given internally or hypodermically, it is antagonistic to Opium and Morphine. Physostigma and Prussic Acid.

Narcotic poisons and mushroom poisoning. Renal colic 1-200 of a grain hypodermically.

Atropin injected subcutaneously in doses from a milligram upwards for intestinal obstruction threatening life.

Hypodermically 1-80 gr night sweats in phthisis.

Atropia 1-20 gr is antagonistic to 1 gr. Morphine.

Also used as a local anæsthetic, antispasmodic, and to dry up secretions, milk, etc. Hypodermically 1-80 gr night sweats in phthisis.

Dose » » *Atropia Sulph*, 1-120 to 1-60 grain.

Antidotes to Belladonna: *Camph*; *Coff*; *Opium*; *Acon*.

Complementary: *Calc*. Bellad (contains lime). Especially in semi-chronic and constitutional diseases.

Incompatible: *Acet ac*.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency and higher. Must be repeated frequently in acute diseases.

BELLIS PERENNIS

Daisy

It acts upon the muscular fibers of the blood-vessels. Much muscular soreness. Lameness, as if sprained. Venous congestion, due to mechanical causes. First remedy in injuries to the deeper tissues, after major surgical work. Results of injuries to nerves with intense soreness and intolerance of cold bathing. After gout, debility of limbs.

Traumatism of the pelvic organs, auto-traumatism, expresses the condition calling for this remedy; ill effects from masturbation. Excellent remedy for sprains and bruises. Complaints due to cold food or drink when the body is heated, and in affections due to cold wind. Externally, in *nævi*. Acne. *Boils all over*. *Sore, bruised feeling in the pelvic region*. Exudations, stasis, swelling, come within the range of this remedy. Rheumatic symptoms. Does not vitiate the secretions. "It is a princely remedy for old laborers, especially gardeners" (Burnett).

Head » » Vertigo in elderly people. Headache from occiput to top of head. Forehead feels contracted. *Bruised soreness*. Itching around scalp and over back, worse from hot bath and bed.

Female » » Breasts and uterus engorged. Varicose veins in pregnancy. *During pregnancy inability to walk*. Abdominal muscles lame. *Uterus feels sore, as if squeezed*.

Sleep » » Wakes early in morning and cannot get to sleep again.

Abdomen » » *Soreness of abdominal walls and of uterus*. Stitches in spleen, sore, enlarged. Yellow, painless diarrhoea, foul odor, worse at night. Bloated; rumbling in bowels.

Skin » » *Boils*. Ecchymosis, swelling, very sensitive to touch. Venous congestion due to mechanical causes.

Varicose veins with bruised sore feeling. Exudations and swellings. Acne.

Extremities » » Joints sore, muscular soreness. Itching on back and flexor surfaces of thighs. Pain down anterior of thighs. Wrist feels contracted as from elastic band around joint. Sprains feels contracted as from elastic band around joint. Sprains with great soreness. *Railway spine*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Arnica; Arsenic; Staphis; Hamamelis; Bryonia; Vanadium* (degenerative states).

Modalities » » *Worse, left side*; hot bath and warmth of bed; before storms; cold bathing; cold wind.

Dose » » Tincture to third potency.

BENZOICUM ACIDUM

Benzoic Acid

The most marked characteristic pertains to the odor and color of the urine. It has a marked action on metabolism. It produces and cures symptoms of a uric acid diathesis, with urine highly colored and very offensive, and gouty symptoms. Renal insufficiency. Child wants to be nursed in the arms, will not be laid down. Pains suddenly change their locality. Anti-sycotic. Gouty and asthmatic.

Mind » » Prone to dwell on unpleasant things in the past. Omits words in writing. Depression.

Head » » Vertigo inclination to fall sideways. Throbbing in temporal arteries, causes puffing around ears. Noises when swallowing. Ulceration of tongue. Swelling behind ears (*Caps*). Cold sweat on forehead. Pricking, puckered constriction of mouth, bluish and bleeding gums. Wens.

Nose » » Itching of septum. Pain in nasal bones.

Face » » Copper-colored spots. Red, with little blisters. Circumscribed redness of cheeks.

Stomach » » Sweat while eating; pressure in stomach, sensation of a lump.

Abdomen » » Cutting about navel. Stitching in liver region.

Rectum » » Stitches and *constricted* feeling. Puckering constriction of rectum. Itching and watery elevations around anus.

Stool » » Frothy, *offensive, liquid*, light-colored, like soapsuds, bowel movements, mostly windy.

Urine » » *Repulsive odor*; changeable color; brown, acid. *Enuresis*; dribbling, *offensive urine of old men*. Excess of uric acid. Vesical catarrh from suppressed gonorrhœa. Cystitis.

Respiratory » » Hoarse in morning. Asthmatic cough; worse at night; lying on right side. Chest very tender. Pain in region of heart. Expectoration, green mucus.

Back » » Pressure on spinal column. Coldness in sacrum. Dull pain in region of kidneys; worse, wine.

Extremities » » Joints crack on motion. Tearing with stitches. *Pain in tendo Achillis*. Rheumatic gout; nodes very painful. Gouty deposits. Ganglion; swelling of the wrist. Pain and swelling in knees. Bunion of great toe. Tearing pain in great toe.

Fever » » Cold hands, feet, back, knees. Chilliness; cold sweat. Internal heat on awakening.

Skin » » Red spots. Itching in spots.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in open air; by uncovering.

Relationship » » Useful after Colchic fails in gout; after Copavia in gonorrhœa.
Compare: *Nitric acid; Ammon benz; Sabina; Tropoeolum*.
Garden Nasturtium--(*fetid urine*).
Antidote: *Copaiva*.
Incompatible: *Wine*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

BENZOLUM

Benzol, C₆, H₆

(BENZENUM - COAL NAPHTHA)

The most striking fact in the proving of Benzol seems to be the influence it had on the circulatory system. It caused a slowing of the pulse stream which in the guinea-pigs brought about the formation of infarcts. In the human provers it resulted in a *decrease of the red and increase of white cells* (R. F. Rabe, M. D).

It ought to be of use in Leucæmia. Eye symptoms striking. Hallucinations-Epileptiform attacks, coma, and anæsthesia.

Head » » Sense of falling through bed and floor. Pains from below upward. Tired and nervous. Frontal headache to root of nose. Dizzy. Pressing feeling in head. Right sided headache.

Eyes » » Illusion of vision with wide open eyes. Twitching of lids. Photophobia, objects blurred. Aching in eyes and lids. Marked dilation of pupils. Failure to react to light, particularly daylight.

Nose » » Profuse fluent coryza. Especially in afternoon. Violent sneezing.

Male » » Swelling of right testicle. Severe pain in testicles. Itching of scrotum. Profuse urination.

Extremities » » Heavy limbs, cold legs, exaggerated knee-jerk. Pains from below upward.

Skin » » Eruption like measles. Perspiration on side not lain upon. Itching all over back.

Modalities » » *Worse* at night. *Worse* right side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Benzin* » » Petroleum ether-not as pure a compound as Benzene (Benzol). It is the same, but with a mixture of hydrocarbons. It seems to exercise a special influence on the nervous system and on the blood. Oxyhemoglobinemia. Physical weakness, cramps, exaggeration of knee jerks, nausea, vomit, dizziness, *heaviness* and coldness of limbs. Tremor of eyelids and tongue. *Benzin, dinitricum*--D. N. B » » (The most obvious results of poisoning by skin absorption are

changes in the red blood corpuscles and liver degeneration in amblyopia, color-blindness, retinitis. Field of vision contracted. Black urine). *Benzin nitricum*.

Mirbane (Dark, black blood, coagulates with difficulty; venous hyperæmia of the brain and general venous engorgement. Burning taste in mouth. Blue lips, tongue, skin, nails and conjunctivæ. Cold skin, pulse small, weak, breathing slow and irregular, unconsciousness, symptoms of apoplectic coma. *Rolling of eyeballs in their vertical axis; pupils dilated*. Nystagmus. Respiration very slow, difficult, sighing). *Trinitrotoluene* (T. N. T), Trotyl-is a high explosive, obtained by nitrating toluene-a product of coal tar distillation.

When the skin or hair is exposed to T.N.T by contact a characteristic yellow or tawny-orange stain is produce, which lasts for some weeks. Indicated in graver forms of anæmia (pernicious) and jaundice. Produces fatal toxic jaundice.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

BERBERIS VULGARIS

Barberry

Rapid change of symptoms-pains change in regard to place and character-thirst alternates with thirstlessness, hunger, and loss of appetite, etc. Acts forcibly on the venous system, producing pelvic engorgements and hæmorrhoids.

Hepatic, and rheumatic affections, particularly with urinary, hæmorrhoidal and menstrual complaints.

Old gouty constitutions. Pain in region of kidneys is most marked; hence its use in renal and vesical troubles, gall-stones, and vesical catarrh. It causes inflammation of kidneys with hæmaturia. Pains may be felt all over body, emanating from small of back. It has also marked action on the liver, promoting the flow of bile. Often called for in arthritic affections with urinary disturbances. Wandering, *radiating* pains. Acts well in fleshy persons, good livers, but with little endurance. Spinal irritation. All Berberis pains radiate, are not worse by pressure, but worse in various attitudes, especially standing and active exercise.

Head » » Listless, apathetic, indifferent. Puffy sensation, feeling as if becoming larger. Vertigo with attacks of fainting. Frontal headache. Chilliness in back and occiput. Tearing pain in auricle, and gouty concretions. *Sensation of a tight cap pressing upon the whole scalp.*

Nose » » Dry; obstinate catarrh of left nostril. Crawling in nostrils.

Face » » Pale, sickly. Sunken cheeks and eyes, with bluish circles.

Mouth » » Sticky sensation. Diminished saliva. Sticky, frothy saliva, like cotton (*Nux mosch*). Tongue feels scalded, vesicles on tongue.

Stomach » » *Nausea before breakfast.* Heartburn.

Abdomen » » Stitches in region of gall-bladder; worse, pressure, extending to stomach. Catarrh of the gall-bladder with constipation and yellow complexion. Stitching pain in front of kidneys extending to liver, spleen,

stomach, groins, Poupart's ligament. Sticking deep in ilium.

Stool » » Constant urging to stool. Diarrhoea painless, clay-colored, burning, and smarting in anus and perineum. Tearing around anus. *Fistula in ano*.

Urinary » » Burning pains. Sensation as if some urine remained after urinating. Urine with thick *mucus and bright-red*, mealy sediment. Bubbling, sore sensation in kidneys. Pain in bladder region. *Pain in the thighs and loins on urinating*. Frequent urination; urethra burns when not urinating.

Male » » Neuralgia of spermatic cord and testicles. Smarting, burning, stitching in testicles, in prepuce and scrotum.

Female » » Pinching constriction in mons veneris, vaginismus, contraction and tenderness of vagina. Burning and soreness in vagina. Desire diminished, cutting pain during coition. Menses scanty, gray mucus, with pain in kidneys and chilliness, pain down thighs. Leucorrhoea, grayish mucus, with painful urinary symptoms. Neuralgia of ovaries and vagina.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness; polypus of larynx. Tearing stitches in chest and region of heart.

Back » » Stitches in neck and back; worse, respiration. Sticking pain in region of kidneys radiating thence around abdomen, to hips and groins. Numb, bruised sensation. Stitches from kidneys into bladder. Tearing, sticking with stiffness, making rising difficult, involving hips, nates, limbs, with numbness. Lumbago (*Rhus; Tart em*). Metatarsus and metacarpus feel sprained. Post-operative pain in lumbar region; soreness with sharp pain following course of circumflex iliac nerve to bladder with frequent urination.

Extremities » » Rheumatic paralytic pain in shoulders, arms, hands and fingers, legs and feet. *Neuralgia under finger-nails*, with swelling of finger-joints. Sensation of cold on outside of thighs. Heels pain, as if ulcerated. Stitching between metatarsal bones as from a nail when standing. Pain in balls of feet on stepping. Intense weariness and lameness of legs after walking a short distance.

Skin » » Flat warts. *Itching*, burning and smarting; *worse, scratching*; better, cold applications. Small pustules over whole body. Eczema of *anus* and *hands*. *Circumscribed pigmentation* following eczematous inflammation.

Fever » » Cold sensation in various parts, as if spattered with cold water. Warmth in lower part of back, hips, and thighs.

Modalities » » *Worse*, motion, *standing*. It brings on, or increases, urinary complaints.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ipomea-Convolvulus Duratinus*-Morning Glory. --(Pain in left lumbar muscles on stooping. Kidney disorders with pain in back. Much abdominal flatulence. Aching in top of right shoulder renal colic; aching in small of back and extremities), *Aloe*; *Lycopod*; *Nux*; *Sarsap*. *Xanthorrhoea arborea* (severe pain in kidneys, cystitis and gravel. Pain from ureter to bladder and testicles; pain in small of back returns from least chill or damp). *Xanthoriza apifolia*-Shrub Yellow Root--contains Berberine. Dilatation of stomach and intestines, atony, enlarged spleen.

Antidotes: *Camphor*; *Bell*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency.

BERBERIS AQUIFOLIUM

Mountain Grape

(BERBERIS AQUIFOLIUM - MAHONIA)

A remedy for the skin, chronic catarrhal affections, secondary syphilis. Hepatic torpor, lassitude and other evidences of incomplete metamorphosis; stimulates all glands and improves nutrition.

Head » » Sensation of a band just above ears. Bilious headache. "Scald head". Scaly eczema.

Face » » Acne. Blotches and pimples. Clears the complexion.

Stomach » » Tongue thickly coated, yellowish-brown; feels blistered. Burning in stomach. Nausea and hunger after eating.

Urine » » Stitching, crampy pains; thick mucus, and bright-red, mealy sediment.

Skin » » *Pimples, dry, rough, scaly*. Eruption on scalp extending to face and neck. Tumor of breast, with pain. Psoriasis. Acne. Dry eczema. Pruritus. Glandular induration.

Relationship » » *Carbol acid; Euonym; Berb vulg; Hydr.*

Dose » » Tincture in rather material doses.

BETA VULGARIS

Beet-root

Influences chronic catarrhal states and tuberculosis. The salt *Betainum hydrochloricum* obtained from the Beet root itself seem to be the best adapted to phthisical patients. Children yield very quickly to the action of the remedy. Use about the 2x Trit.

BISMUTHUM SUBNITRICUM

Precipitated Sub-Nitrate of Bismuth (BISMUTHUM)

Irritation and catarrhal inflammation of the alimentary canal, is the chief and action of this drug.

Mind » » Solitude is unbearable. *Desire for company.* Complains about his condition. *Anguish.* Discontented.

Head » » Headache alternates with gastralgia. Neuralgic pain, as if torn by pincers; involves face and teeth; worse, eating; better, cold; alternate with gastralgia. Cutting or pressure above right orbit extending to occiput. Pressure in occiput; worse, motion; with heaviness.

Mouth » » *Gums swollen.* Toothache; better, cold water in mouth (*Coff*). Tongue white. Swollen. Black, gangrenous looking wedges on dorsum and sides of tongue. Profuse salivation, teeth loose. Thirst for cold drinks.

Stomach » » Vomits, with convulsive gagging and pain. *Water is vomited as soon as it reaches the stomach.*

Eructation after drinking. Vomits all fluids. *Burning; feeling of a load.* Will eat for several days; then vomit. Slow digestion, with *fetid* eructations. Gastralgia; pain from stomach through to spine. Gastritis. *Better, cold drinks,* but vomiting when stomach becomes full.

Tongue coated white; sweetish, metallic taste.

Inexpressible pain in stomach; must bend backwards.

Pressure as from a load in one spot, alternating with burning, crampy pain and pyrosis.

Stool » » Painless diarrhoea, with great thirst, and frequent micturition and vomiting. Pinching in lower abdomen, with rumbling.

Respiratory » » Pinching in middle of diaphragm, extending transversely through chest. Angina pectoris; pain around heart, left arm to fingers.

Extremities » » Cramps in hands and feet. Tearing in wrist. Paralytic weakness, especially right arm. Tearing in

tips of fingers under nails (*Berb*). Itching erosion near tibia and back of feet near joints. Cold limbs.

Sleep » » Restless on account of voluptuous dreams. Sleepy in morning, a few hours after eating.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Nux*; *Capsic*; *Calc*. Compare: *Antimon*; *Ars*; *Bellad*; *Kreosot*.

Dose » » First to sixth potency.

BLATTA AMERICANA

Cockroach

Ascites. Various forms of dropsy. Yellow complexion.

Extreme weariness. Pain in urethra on urinating.

Weariness on going upstairs.

Dose » » Sixth potency.

BLATTA ORIENTALIS

Indian Cockroach

A remedy for asthma. Especially when associated with bronchitis. Indicated after arsenic when this is insufficient. Cough with *dyspnœa* in bronchitis and phthisis. Acts best in stout and corpulent patients. Much pus-like mucus.

Dose » » Lowest potencies during an attack. After the spasm, for the remaining cough, use the higher. Stop with improvement to prevent return of aggravation.

BOLETUS LARICIS

White Agaric

(POLYPORUS OFFICINALE)

Quotidian intermittent fever. Sweat is light, and without relief. Night-sweat in phthisis.

Head » » Feels light and hollow with deep frontal headache. Thick, yellow coating of tongue; teeth indented. Constant nausea.

Fever » » Chilliness along spine, with frequent, hot flashes. Yawns and stretches when chilly. Severe aching in shoulders and joints and small of back. *Profuse perspiration at night*, with hectic chills and fever.

Skin » » Hot and dry, especially in palms. Itching more between scapulæ and on forearms.

Relationship » » Compare: *Agaricin*, active constituent of Polyporus officinale (phthisical and other enervating nightsweats 1-4 to 1-2 gr doses; also in chorea, in dilatation of heart with pulmonary Emphysema, fatty degeneration, profuse perspiration and erythema).

Boletus luridus (Violent pain in epigastrium, urticaria tuberosa). *Boletus satanus* (dysentery, vomiting, great debility, cold extremities, spasm of extremities and face).

Dose » » First attenuation.

BORICUM ACIDUM

Boracic Acid

Used as an antiseptic disinfectant, since it arrests fermentation and putrefaction.

Pain in region of ureters, with frequent urging to urinate.

Coldness (Heloderm). Diabetes, tongue dry, red, and cracked. Cold saliva.

Skin » » Multiform erythema of trunk and upper extremities. Œdema around eyes. Exfoliating dermatitis. Œdema of tissues around eyes.

Female » » Climacteric flushings (*Lach; Amyl nit*).

Vagina cold, as if packed with ice. Frequent urination with burning and tenesmus.

Dose » » Third trituration.

Non-homeopathic Uses » » When the diplococcus of Weichselbaum is present in the sputum of pharyngitis or bronchitis, pneumonia with tenacious sputum, hacking cough and pain, five-grain doses six times daily. A solution of Boracic Acid, as an injection, in chronic, cystitis, or, a teaspoonful to a glass of hot milk, taken internally. Boro-Glyceride in solution (1:40) is a powerful antiseptic. *Styes*, 15 gr to 1 oz water externally. As a dusting powder on ulcerated surfaces. In cystitis as an irrigating fluid.

BORAX VENETA
Borate of Sodium
(BORAX)

Gastro-intestinal irritation. Salivation, nausea, vomiting, colic, diarrhœa, collapse, albuminuria, casts and vesical spasm. Delirium, visual changes, hæmaturia, and skin eruptions have all been observed from over-dosing.

Dread of downward motion in nearly all complaints. For homeopathic purposes, the peculiar nervous symptoms are very characteristic, and have frequently been verified, especially in the therapeutics of children. Of much value in epilepsy. Aphthous ulceration of mucous membranes.

Mind » » Extreme anxiety, especially from motions which have a downward direction, rocking, being carried downstairs, laid down. Anxious expression of face during the downward motions, starts and throws up hands on laying patient down, as if afraid of falling. Excessively nervous; easily frightened. *Sensitive to sudden noises*. Violent fright from report of a gun, even at a distance. Fear of thunder.

Head » » Aches, with nausea and trembling of whole body. Hair tangled at tips, cannot be separated, as in *Plica Polonica (Vinca min)*.

Eyes » » Lashes turn inward. Visions of bright waves. Eyelids inflamed, lids cut against eyeball. Entropium.

Ears » » *Very sensitive to slightest noise*; not so much disturbed by louder ones.

Nose » » Red nose, of young women (*Nat carb*). Red and shining swelling, with throbbing and tensive sensation. Tip swollen and ulcerated. Dry crusts.

Face » » Pale, earthy, with suffering expression. Swollen, with pimples on nose and lips. Feeling of cobwebs.

Mouth » » *Aphthæ*. White fungous like growth. Mouth hot and tender; ulcers bleed on touch and eating. Painful gumboil. Crying when nursing. Taste bitter (*Bry; Puls; Cup*). Taste of "cellar mould".

Stomach and Abdomen » » Distention after eating; vomiting. Gastralgia, depending upon uterine disturbance. Pain as if diarrhœa would result.

Stool » » *Loose, pappy, offensive stools in children.* Diarrhœa, offensive, preceded by colic; stools mucous, with aphthous sore mouth.

Urine » » Hot, smarting pain in orifice. Pungent smell. Child afraid to urinate, screams before urinating (*Sarsap*). Small red particles on diaper.

Female » » Labor pains with frequent eructations. *Galactorrhœa* (*Cal; Con; Bell*). In nursing, pain *in opposite breast*. Leucorrhœa like white of eggs, with sensation as if warm water was flowing. Menses *too soon, profuse*, with griping, nausea and pain in stomach extending into small of back. *Membranous dysmenorrhœa*. Sterility. Favors easy conception. Sensation of distention in clitoris with sticking. Pruritus of vulva and eczema.

Respiratory » » Hacking and violent cough; expectoration, moldy taste and smell. *Stitches in chest*, with inspiration and cough. Cough with moldy taste-breath smells moldy. Pleurodynia; worse upper part of right chest. Arrest of breathing when lying; is obliged to jump and catch breath, which causes pain in right side. Out of breath on going up stairs.

Extremities » » Feeling as of cobwebs on hands. Itching on back of finger-joints and hands. Throbbing pain in tip of thumb. *Stitches in sole*. Pain in heel. Burning pain in great toe; inflammation of balls of toes. Eczema of toes and fingers with loss of nails.

Skin » » *Psoriasis*. Erysipelas in face. Itching on back of finger-joints. Unhealthy skin; slight injuries suppurate. Herpes (*Rhus*). Erysipelatous inflammation with swelling and tension. Chilblains relieved in open air. Trade eruptions on fingers and hands, itching and stinging. Ends of hair become tangled.

Sleep » » Voluptuous dreams. Cannot sleep on account of heat, especially in head. Cries out of sleep as if frightened (*Bell*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, downward motion, noise, smoking, warm weather, after menses. *Better*, pressure, evening, cold weather.

Relationship » » Acetic acid, vinegar, and wine are incompatible.

Antidote: *Cham*; *Coffea*.

Compare: *Calc*; *Bryon*; *Sanicula*; *Sulph ac*.

Dose » » First to third trituration. In skin diseases continue its use for several weeks. Locally, in pruritus pudendi. A piece of borax, the size of a pea, dissolved in the mouth, acts magically in restoring the voice, in cases of sudden hoarseness brought on by cold, and frequently for an hour or so, it renders the voice silvery and clear.

BOTHROPS LANCEOLATUS

Yellow Viper

(BOTHROPS LANCIOLATUS - LACHESIS LANCIOLATUS)

Its venom is most coagulating, (also *Lachesis*). We should expect to find under these remedies the symptomatology of thrombosis, also thrombotic phenomena, as hemiplegia, aphasia, inability to articulate (Linn J. Boyd). Broken-down, hæmorrhagic constitutions; septic states. Great lassitude and sluggishness; hæmorrhages from every orifice of the body; black spots. Hemiplegia with aphasia. Inability to articulate, without any affection of the tongue. Nervous trembling. Pain in right big toe. Diagonal course of symptoms. Pulmonary congestion.

Eyes » » Amaurosis; blindness from hæmorrhage into retina. Hemoralopia, day blindness, can hardly see her way after sunrise; conjunctival hæmorrhage.

Face » » Swollen and puffy. Besotted expression.

Throat » » Red, dry, constricted; swallowing difficult, cannot pass liquids.

Stomach » » Epigastric distress. Black vomiting. Intense hæmatemesis. Tympanitis and bloody stools.

Skin » » Swollen, livid, cold with hæmorrhagic infiltration. Gangrene. Lymphatics swollen. Anthrax. Malignant erysipelas.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Toxicophis* » » Moccasin Snake (pain and fever *recur* annually, after bite from this snake, and sometimes change location with disappearance of first symptoms. An unusual dryness of skin follows the bite. Œdematous swellings and periodical neuralgia. Pain travels from one part to another). Other snake poisons, notably *Lachesis*.

Trachinus, -Stingfish (intolerable pains, swelling, acute blood, poisoning, gangrene).

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

BOTULINUM

Toxin of Bacillus Botulinum

Food poisoning from canned spinach produced a clinical picture suggested in a bulbar paresis.

Eye symptoms, ptosis, double vision, blurred vision.

Difficulty in swallowing and breathing, choking sensation; weakness and uncertainty in walking, "blind staggers", dizziness, thickening of speech. Cramping pain in stomach.

Mask-like expression of face, due to weakness of facial muscles. Severe constipation.

Dose » » Higher potencies.

BOVISTA LYCOPERDON

Puff-Ball

(BOVISTA)

Has a marked effect on the skin, producing eruption like eczema, also upon the circulation, predisposing to hæmorrhages; marked languor and lassitude. Adapted to stammering children, old maids with palpitation; and "tettery" patients. Stage of numbness and tingling in multiple neuritis. Asphyxia due to charcoal fumes.

Mind » » *Enlarged sensation (Arg n)*. Awkward; *everything falls from hands*. Sensitive.

Head » » Sensation *as if head were enlarging*, especially of occiput. Distensive headache; worse early morning, open air, lying. Discharge from nose *stringy*, tough. Dull, bruised pain in brain. *Stammering (Stram; Merc)*. Scalp itches; worse, warmth; sensitive; must scratch until sore.

Face » » Scurf and crusts about nostrils and corners of mouth. Lips chapped. Bleeding of nose and gums. Cheeks and lips feel swollen. *Acne* worse in summer; due to use of cosmetics.

Stomach » » Sensation as of a lump of ice. Intolerant of tight clothing around waist.

Female » » *Diarrhœa before and during menses*. Menses too early and profuse; *worse at night*. Voluptuous sensation. Leucorrhœa acrid, thick, tough, greenish, follows menses. *Cannot bear tight clothing around waist (Lach)*. *Traces of menses between menstruation*. Soreness of pubes during menses. Metrorrhagia; Parovarian cysts.

Abdomen » » *Colic*, with red urine; *relieved by eating*. Must bend double. Pain around umbilicus. Stitches through perineum towards rectum and genitals. Chronic diarrhœa of old people; worse at night and early morning.

Extremities » » Great weakness of all joints; clumsiness with her hands, drops things from hands. Weariness of hands and feet. Sweat in axillæ; *onion smell*. *Tip of coccyx itches intolerably*. Moist eczema on back of hand. Itching of feet and legs. Œdema in joints after fracture.

Skin » » Blunt instrument leave deep impression on the skin. *Urticaria on excitement*, with rheumatic lameness, palpitation and diarrhoea (*Dulc*). Itching on getting warm. Eczema, moist; formation of thick crusts. Pimples cover the entire body; scurvy; herpetic eruptions. Pruritus ani. Urticaria on waking in the morning, worse from bathing. Pellagra.

Relationship » » *Bovista* antidotes tar applications. Suffocation from gas. After *Rhus* in chronic urticaria. Compare: *Calc*; *Rhus*; *Sepia*; *Cicuta*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

BRACHYGLOTTIS REPENS

Puka-Puka

(BRACHYGLOTTIS)

Fluttering sensation (Caladium). Kidney and bladder symptoms predominate. Produces symptoms of albuminuria. Itching in ears and nostrils. *Bright's disease*. Oppression of chest. Writer's cramp.

Abdomen » » Feeling as if something rolling about. Fluttering in region of ovary.

Urinary » » Pressure in neck of bladder; urging to urinate. Sense of swashing in bladder. Soreness in urethra; feeling as if urine could not be retained. Urine contains mucous corpuscles and epithelium, albumen and casts.

Extremities » » Cramp in fingers, thumb, and wrist when writing-soreness extending along flexor carpi ulnaris.

Relationship » » Compare: *Apis*; *Helonias*; *Merc cor*; *Plumbum*.

Dose » » Third potency.

BROMIUM

Bromine

(BROMUM)

Most marked effects are seen in the respiratory symptoms, especially in larynx and trachea. It seems to affect especially scrofulous children with enlarged glands.

Blond type. Enlarged parotid and goitre. Tendency to spasmodic attacks. *Left-sided mumps.* Sense of suffocation; excoriating discharges, profuse sweats and great weakness. Complaints from being over-heated. *Tendency to infiltrate glands, become hard, but seldom suppurate.*

Mind » » Delusion that strange persons are looking over patient's shoulder and that she would see some one on turning. Quarrelsome.

Head » » Megrim of left side; worse stooping, especially after drinking milk. Headache; worse heat of sun and by rapid motion. Sharp pain through eyes. Dizzy when crossing stream of water.

Nose » » Coryza, with corrosive soreness of nose. Stoppage of right nostril. Pressure at root of nose. *Tickling, smarting, as from cobwebs.* Fan-like motion of alæ (*Lyc*). Bleeding from nose relieving the chest.

Throat » » Throat feels raw, evening, with hoarseness. Tonsils pain on swallowing, deep red, with network of dilated blood vessels. Tickling in trachea during inspiration. Hoarseness coming on from being overheated.

Stomach and Abdomen » » Sharp burning from tongue to stomach. Pressure as of stone. Gastralgia; better eating. Tympanitic distention of abdomen. Painful hæmorrhoids, with black stool.

Respiratory » » Whooping cough (Use persistently for about ten days). *Dry cough, with hoarseness* and burning pain *behind sternum.* *Spasmodic cough, with rattling of mucus* in the larynx; suffocative. *Hoarseness.* *Croup* after febrile symptoms have subsided. Difficult and painful breathing. Violent cramping of chest. Chest pains run upward. *Cold sensation when inspiring.* Every inspiration

provokes cough. *Laryngeal diphtheria*, membrane begins in larynx and spreads upward. Spasmodic constriction. Asthma; difficulty in getting air *into* lung (*Chlorum*, in expelling). Better at sea, of seafaring men when they come on land. Hypertrophy of heart from gymnastics (*Rhus*). Fibrinous bronchitis, great dyspnoea. Bronchial tubes feel filled with smoke.

Male » » Swelling of testicles. Indurated, with pains worse slight jar.

Female » » Swelling of ovaries. Menses too early; too profuse, with membranous shreds. Low spirited before menses. Tumor in breasts, with stitching pains; worse left. Stitch pains from breast to axillæ. Sharp shooting pain in left breast, worse, pressure.

Sleep » » Full of dreams and anguish; jerking and starting during sleep, full of fantasy and illusions; difficult to go to sleep at night, cannot sleep enough in morning; trembling and weak on awaking.

Skin » » Acne, pimples and pustules. Boils on arms and face. *Glands stony, hard, especially on lower jaw* and throat. Hard goitre (*Spong*). Gangrene.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from evening, until midnight, and when sitting in warm room; warm damp weather when at rest and lying left side. *Better*, from any motion; exercise, at sea.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Ammon carb; Camph*. Salt inhibits the action of Brom.

Compare: *Conium; Spongia; Iod; Aster; Arg nit*. Avoid milk when taking Brom. *Hydrobromic acid* (Throat dry and puckering; constriction in pharynx and chest; waves of heat over face and neck; pulsating tinnitus with great nervous irritability (Houghton); vertigo, palpitation; arms heavy; seemed as if parts did not belong to him. Seems to have a specific effect on the inferior cervical ganglion, increasing the tonic action of the sympathetic, thus promoting vaso-constriction. Relieves headache, tinnitus and vertigo, especially in vaso-motor stomach disturbance. Dose, 20 minims).

Dose » » First to third attenuation. Must be prepared fresh, as it is liable to rapid deterioration.

BRYONIA ALBA

Wild Hops

(BRYONIA)

Acts on all serous membranes and the viscera they contain. Aching in every muscle. The general character of *the pain here produced is a stitching, tearing; worse by motion, better rest*. These characteristic stitching pains, greatly aggravated by any motion, are found everywhere, but especially in the chest; worse pressure. *Mucous membranes are all dry*. The Bryonia patient is irritable; has vertigo from raising the head, pressive headache; dry, parched lips, mouth; excessive thirst, bitter taste, sensitive epigastrium, and feeling of a stone in the stomach; stools large, dry, hard; dry cough; rheumatic pains and swellings; dropsical effusions into synovial and serous membranes.

Bryonia affects especially the constitution of a robust, firm fiber and dark complexion, with tendency to leanness and irritability. It prefers the right side, the evening, and open air, warm weather after cold days, to manifest its action most markedly.

Children dislike to be carried or raised. *Physical weakness*, all-pervading apathy. Complaints apt to develop slowly.

Mind » » Exceedingly *irritable*; everything puts him out of humor. Delirium; wants to go home; *talks of business*.

Head » » Vertigo, nausea, faintness on rising, confusion. *Bursting, splitting headache*, as if everything would be pressed out; as if hit by a hammer from within; worse from motion, stooping, opening eyes. Headache becomes seated in occiput. Drawing in bones towards zygoma. Headache; worse on motion, even of eyeballs. Frontal headache, frontal sinuses involved.

Nose » » *Frequent bleeding of nose when menses should appear*. Also in the morning, relieving the headache. Coryza with shooting and aching in the forehead. Swelling of tip of nose, feels as if it would ulcerate when touched.

Ears » » Aural vertigo (*Aur; Nat sal; Sil; Chin*). Roaring, buzzing.

Eyes » » Pressing, crushing, aching pain. Glaucoma. Sore to touch and when moving them.

Mouth » » *Lips parched, dry, cracked. Dryness of mouth, tongue, and throat, with excessive thirst.* Tongue coated yellowish, dark brown; heavily white in gastric derangement. Bitter taste (*Nux; Col*). Burning in lower lip in old smokers. Lip swollen, dry, black, and cracked.

Throat » » Dryness, sticking on swallowing, scraped and constricted (*Bell*). Tough mucus in larynx and trachea, loosened only after much hawking; worse coming into warm room.

Stomach » » *Nausea and faintness when rising up.* Abnormal hunger, loss of taste. Thirst for large draughts. Vomiting of bile and water immediately after eating. Worse, warm drinks, which are vomited. *Stomach sensitive to touch. Pressure in stomach after eating, as of a stone.* Soreness in stomach when coughing. Dyspeptic ailments during summer heat. Sensitiveness of epigastrium to touch.

Abdomen » » Liver region swollen, sore, tense. Burning pain, *stitches; worse, pressure, coughing, breathing.* Tenderness of abdominal walls.

Stool » » Constipation; stools hard, dry, as if burnt; seem too large. Stools brown, thick, bloody; *worse in morning, from moving,* in hot weather, after being heated, from cold drinks, every spell of hot weather.

Urine » » Red, brown, like beer; scanty, hot.

Female » » Menses too early, too profuse; worse from motion, with tearing pains in legs; *suppressed, with vicarious discharge or splitting headache.* Stitching pains in ovaries on taking a deep inspiration; very sensitive to touch. Pain in right ovary as if torn, extending to thigh (*Lilium; Croc*). Milk fever. Pain in breasts at menstrual period. *Breasts hot and painful hard.* Abscess of mammæ. Frequent bleeding of nose at appearance of menses. Menstrual irregularities, with gastric symptoms. Ovaritis. *Intermenstrual pain, with great abdominal and pelvic soreness (Ham).*

Respiratory » » Soreness in larynx and trachea. Hoarseness; worse in open air. Dry, hacking cough from irritation in upper trachea. Cough, dry, at night; *must sit up; worse after eating or drinking,* with vomiting, *with stitches in chest,* and expectoration of rust-colored sputa.

Frequent desire to take a long breath; *must* expand lungs. Difficult, quick respiration; worse every movement; caused by stitches in chest. Cough, with feeling as if chest would fly to pieces; presses his head on sternum; must support chest. Croupous and pleuro-pneumonia. Expectoration brick shade, tough, and falls like lumps of jelly. Tough mucus in trachea, loosened only with much hawking. *Coming into warm room excites cough (Nat carb)*. Heaviness beneath the sternum extending towards the right shoulder. Cough worse by going into warm room. Stitches in cardiac region. Angina pectoris (use tincture).

Back » » Painful stiffness in nape of neck. *Stitches and stiffness in small of back*. From hard water and sudden changes of weather.

Extremities » » Knees stiff and painful. Hot swelling of feet. *Joints red, swollen, hot*, with stitches and tearing; worse on least movement. Every spot is painful on pressure. Constant motion of left arm and leg (*Helleb*).

Skin » » Yellow; pale, swollen, dropsical; hot and painful. Seborrhœa. *Hair very greasy*.

Sleep » » Drowsy; starting when falling asleep. Delirium; busy with business matters and what he had read.

Fever » » Pulse full, hard, tense, and quick. Chill with external coldness, dry cough, stitches. Internal heat. Sour sweat after slight exertion. Easy, profuse perspiration. Rheumatic and typhoid marked by gastro-hepatic complications.

Modalities » » *Worse*, warmth, any motion, morning, eating, hot weather, exertion, touch. Cannot sit up; gets faint and sick. *Better*, lying on *painful side*, *pressure*, *rest*, *cold things*.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Upas* when *Bryonia* fails. *Rhus*; *Alumina*. *Illecebrum* » » A Mexican drug » » (Fever with catarrhal symptoms, gastric and typhoid fever symptoms).

Antidotes: *Acon*; *Cham*; *Nux*.

Compare: *Asclep tub*; *Kali mur*; *Ptelia*.

Dose » » First to twelfth attenuation.

BUFO RANA

Poison of the Toad (BUFO)

Acts on the nervous system and skin. Uterine symptoms marked. Lymphangitis of septic origin. Symptoms of paralysis agitans. Striking rheumatic symptoms. Arouses the lowest passions. Causes a desire for intoxicating drink, and produces impotence.

Of use in feeble-minded children. Prematurely senile. Epileptic symptoms. Convulsive seizures occur during sleep at night. More or less connected with derangements of the sexual sphere, seem to come within the range of this remedy. Injuries to fingers; pain runs in streaks up the arms.

Mind » » Anxious about health. Sad, restless. Propensity to bite. Howling; impatient; nervous; imbecile. *Desire for solitude. Feeble-minded.*

Head » » Sensation as if hot vapor rose to top of head. Numbness of brain. Face bathed in sweat. Epistaxis with flushed face and pain in forehead, better, nosebleed.

Eyes » » Cannot bear sight or brilliant objects. Little blisters form on eye.

Ears » » Music is unbearable (*Ambra*). Every little noise distresses.

Heart » » Feels too large. Palpitation. Constriction about heart. Sensation of heart swimming in water.

Female » » Menses too early and copious, clots and bloody discharge at other times; watery leucorrhœa. Excitement, with epileptic attacks. Epilepsy at time of menses. Induration in mammary glands. Palliative in cancer of the mammæ. Burning in ovaries and uterus. Ulceration of cervix. Offensive bloody discharge. Pains run into legs. Bloody milk. Milk-leg. Veins swollen. Tumors and polypi of womb.

Male » » Involuntary emissions; *impotence*, discharge too quick, spasms during coition. *Buboes*. Disposition to handle organs (*Hyos; Zinc*). Effects of onanism.

Extremities » » Pains in loins, numbness of limbs, cramps, staggering gait, feeling as if a peg were driven in joints; swelling of bones.

Skin » » Panaritium; *pain runs up arm*. Patches of skin lose sensation. Pustules, suppuration from every slight injury. Pemphigus. Bullæ which open and leave a raw surface, exuding and ichorous fluid. Blisters on palms and soles. Itching and burning. Carbuncle.

Relationship » » Compare: *Baryt carb*; *Asterias*; *Salamand* (Epilepsy and softening of brain).

Antidotes: *Laches*; *Seneg*.

Complementary: *Salamandra*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in warm room, on awakening. *Better*, from bathing or cold air; from putting feet in hot water.

Dose » » Sixth potency and higher.

BUTYRICUM ACIDUM

**A volatile acid obtained chiefly from butter
(BUTYRIC ACID)**

Head » » Worries over trifles; impulsive thoughts of suicide; constant state of fear and nervousness. Headache makes him apprehensive about trifles; worse going upstairs or rapid motion. Dull, hazy ache of head.

Stomach » » Poor appetite. Much gas in stomach and bowels. Cramps in pit of stomach, worse at night. Stomach feels heavy and overloaded. Cramp in abdomen below umbilicus. Bowels irregular. Stool accompanied by pain and straining.

Back » » Tired feeling and dull pain in small of back, worse walking. Pain in ankles and up back of leg. Pain low down in back and extremities.

Sleep » » Pronounced sleeplessness; dreams of serious nature while asleep.

Skin » » Perspiration on slight exertion. *Profuse, offensive sweat of feet.* Crumbling away of finger-nails.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, fast walking, going upstairs.

Dose » » Third attenuation.

CACTUS GRANDIFLORUS
Night-blooming Cereus
(SELENICEREUS SPINULOSUS)

Acts on circular muscular fibers, hence constrictions. It is the heart and arteries especially that at once respond to the influence of Cactus, producing very characteristic *constrictions* as of an iron band. This sensation is found in various places, œsophagus, bladder, etc. The mental symptoms produced correspond to those found when there are heart affections, sadness, and melancholy. *Hæmorrhage, constrictions, periodicity, and spasmodic pains*. Whole body feels as if caged, each wire being twisted tighter. Atheromatous arteries and weak heart. Congestions; irregular distribution of blood. *Favors formation of clots speedily*. Great periodicity. Toxic goitre with cardiac symptoms. Cactus is pulseless, panting and prostrated.

Mind » » Melancholy, taciturn, sad, ill-humored. Fear of death. Screams with pain. Anxiety.

Head » » Headache if obliged to pass dinner hour (*Ars; Lach; Lyc*). *Sensation as of a weight on vertex*. Right-sided pulsating pain. *Congestive headaches*, periodical, threatening apoplexy. Blood-vessels to the head distended. Feels as if head were compressed in a vise. Pulsation in ears. Dim sight. *Right sided prosopalgia*, constricting pains, returns at same hour daily (*Cedron*).

Nose » » Profuse bleeding from nose. Fluent coryza.

Throat » » Constriction of œsophagus. Dryness of tongue, as if burnt; needs much liquid to get food down. Suffocative constriction at throat, with full, throbbing carotids in angina pectoris.

Stomach » » *Constriction*, pulsation, or heaviness in stomach. Vomiting of blood.

Stool » » Hard, black stools. Diarrhœa in morning. Hæmorrhoids swollen and painful. Sensation of great weight in anus. Hæmorrhage from bowels in malarial fevers and with heart symptoms.

Urine » » Constriction of neck of bladder, causing retention of urine. Hæmorrhage from bladder. Clots of blood in urethra. Constant urination.

Female » » Constriction in uterine region and ovaries. *Dysmenorrhœa*; pulsating pain in uterus and ovaries. Vaginismus. Menses early, dark, pitch-like (*Cocc; Mag c*); cease on lying down, with heart symptoms.

Chest » » Oppressed breathing as from a weight on chest. *Constriction in chest, as if bound, hindering respiration*. Inflammation of diaphragm. *Heart-constriction, as from an iron band*. Angina pectoris. Palpitation; pain shooting down left arm. Hæmoptysis, with convulsive, spasmodic cough. Diaphragmitis, with great difficulty of breathing.

Heart » » *Endocarditis with mitral insufficiency together with violent and rapid action*. Acts best in the incipency of cardiac incompetence. Heart weakness of arterio-sclerosis. Tobacco heart. Violent palpitation; *worse lying on left side, at approach of menses*. Angina pectoris, with suffocation, cold sweat, and ever-present iron band feeling. Pain in apex, shooting down left arm. Palpitation, with vertigo; dyspnœa, flatulence. *Constriction*; very acute pains and stitches in heart; pulse feeble, irregular, quick, without strength. Endocardial murmurs, excessive impulse, increased præcordial dullness, enlarged ventricle. Low blood pressure.

Extremities » » Œdema of hands and feet. Hands soft; feet enlarged. Numbness of left arm. Icy-cold hands. Restless legs.

Sleep » » Sleepless on account of pulsation in different parts of body. Frightful dreams.

Fever » » Fever every day at same hour. Coldness in back and icy-cold hands. Intermittent; paroxysms about midday (11 am) incomplete in their stages, accompanied

by hæmorrhages. Coldness predominates; cold sweat, with great anguish. Persistent subnormal temperature.

Modalities » » *Worse*, about noon, lying on left side; walking, going upstairs, 11 am and 11 pm. *Better*, open air.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Acon*; *Camph*; *China*. Compare: *Digital*; *Spigel*; *Convallar*; *Kalmia*; *Naja*; *Magnol*.

Dose » » Tincture (best made from flowers), to third attenuation. Higher in nervous palpitation.

CADMIUM SULPHURATUM

Cadmic Sulphate

Its pathogenesis gives symptoms corresponding to very low forms of disease, as in cholera, *yellow fever*, where, with exhaustion, vomiting, and *extreme prostration*, the disease runs deathward. Important gastric symptoms.

Carcinoma ventriculi; persistent vomiting.

The attack is upon the stomach more especially. Patients must keep quiet. *Chilliness and coldness* even when near the fire.

Mind and Head » » Unconscious. Vertigo; room and bed seem to spin around. Hammering in head. Heat in head.

Nose » » *Ozæna*. Tightness at root. Nose obstructed; *polypus*. Caries of nasal bones. Boils on nose. Nostrils ulcerated.

Eyes » » *Opacity of cornea*. Blue circle around eyes. One pupil dilated. Night blindness.

Face » » Distortion of mouth. Trembling of jaw. *Facial paralysis*; more left side.

Mouth » » Difficult swallowing. Œsophagus constricted (*Bapt*). Salty belching. Intense nausea, with pain and cold. Stringy, offensive exudation on mucous membrane. Salty taste.

Throat » » Sore throat, constant tickling; gagging and nausea, worse deep breathing; chilliness and aching.

Stomach » » Soreness in pit of stomach on pressure. Violent *nausea*; retching. *Black vomit*. Vomiting of mucus, green slime, blood, with great prostration, and great tenderness over the stomach. Burning and cutting pains in stomach. Carcinoma, helps the persistent vomiting. Coffee ground vomiting.

Abdomen » » Sore, tender, tympanitic. Region of liver sore. Coldness. Black, offensive clots of blood from bowels. Pain in abdomen, with vomiting. Tenderness and tympanites.

Stool » » Bloody, black, and offensive. Gelatinous, yellowish green; semi-fluid, with urinary suppression.

Urine » » Rawness and soreness in urethra, urine mixed with pus and blood.

Heart » » Palpitation, with constriction of chest.

Fever » » *Icy coldness (Camph; Verat; Heloderm). Yellow fever (Crotalus; Carbo).*

Skin » » Blue, yellow, sallow, scaly, cracking. Itching; better scratching. Chloasma, yellowish stains on nose and cheeks; worse exposure to sun and wind. Chilblains.

Sleep » » Stops breathing on going to sleep. Wakes up suffocating. Fears to go to sleep again. Protracted sleeplessness.

Modalities » » *Worse*, walking or carrying burdens; after sleep; from open air, stimulants. *Better*, eating and rest.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cadmium oxide; Cad brom* (pain and burning in stomach, and vomiting); *Cadmium jodat* (Itching of anus and rectum felt during the day only; constipation frequent desire, tenesmus, abdomen bloated); *Zinc; Ars; Carbo; Verat.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

CAINCA

Brazilian Plant-Chiococca

(CAHINCA)

This remedy has been found of use in dropsical affections. Its urinary symptoms are well marked. Albuminuria, with dyspnœa on lying down at night. Ascites and anasarca, with dry skin.

Urinary » » Constant desire to urinate. Polyuria while travelling. Urine fiery. Burning pain in urethra, especially glandular portion.

Male » » Drawing in of testicles and spermatic cord. Pain worse during passage of pungent smelling urine.

Back » » Pain in region of kidneys; better lying bent backward. General fatigue.

Relationship » » Compare: *Apocyn*; *Ars*; *Coffea* (similar botanically and in relieving effects of fatigue)

Dose » » Third potency or lower.

CAJUPUTUM

Cajuput Oil

(OLEUM WITTNEBIANUM)

Acts like Oil of Cloves. A remedy for *flatulence* and affections of the tongue. *Sense of enlargement*. Causes copious diaphoresis. Retrocedent gout. Neuralgic affections not inflammatory. Nervous dyspnœa.

Head » » Feels much enlarged. As if he could not get himself together (*Baptisia*).

Mouth » » Persistent sensation of choking. *Spasmodic stricture of œsophagus*. Constricted sensation on swallowing solid food. *Tongue feels swollen*, fills whole mouth.

Stomach » » *Hiccough*, on slightest provocation.

Abdomen » » *Flatulence colic*; tympanites (*Tereb*). Nervous distention of bowels. Urine smells like cat's urine. Spasmodic cholera.

Modalities » » *Worse*, about 5 am; night.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bovist*; *Nux mosch*; *Asaf*; *Ign*; *Bapt*.

Dose » » First to third potency (5 drops of oil).

CALADIUM SEGUINUM

American Arum

This remedy has a marked action on the genital organs, and pruritus of this region. Coldness of single parts and inclination to lie down, with aggravation on lying on left side. Slightest noise startles from sleep. *Dread from motion*. Modifies craving for tobacco. Tobacco heart. Asthmatic complaints.

Head » » Headaches and mental states of smokers. Very forgetful, does not know about the occurrences of things. Confused headache with pain in shoulder, pressure in eyes and forehead; extremely sensitive to noise, throbbing in ear.

Stomach » » Gnawing in orifice of stomach, which prevents deep breathing and eructations. Eructations. *Stomach feels full of dry food; sensation of fluttering*. Acrid vomiting, thirstless and tolerates only warm drinks. Sighing respiration.

Male » » *Pruritus*. Glans very red. Organs seem larger, puffed, relaxed, cold, sweating; skin of scrotum thick. Erections when half-asleep; cease when fully awake. *Impotency*; relaxation of penis during excitement. No emission and no orgasm during embrace.

Female » » *Pruritus of vulva* (*Ambr; Kreos*) and vagina during pregnancy (Hydrogen peroxyd 1: 12 locally). Voluptuousness. Cramp pains in uterus at night.

Skin » » Sweet sweat-attracts flies. Insect bites burn and itch intensely. Itching rash alternates with asthma. *Burning sensation* and erysipelatous inflammation.

Respiratory » » Larynx seems constricted. Breathing impeded. Catarrhal asthma; mucus not readily raised. Patient afraid to go to sleep.

Modalities » » *Better*, after sweat, after sleeping in daytime. *Worse*, motion.

Relationship » » Incompatible: *Arum triph.*
Complementary: *Nitr ac.*

Compare: *Capsic; Phosph; Caust; Selen; Lyc.*
Ikshugandha (sexual weakness, emissions, prostatic enlargement).

Dose » » Third to sixth attenuation.

CALCAREA CARBONICA

Carbonate of Lime

(CALCAREA CARBONICA - OSTREARUM)

This great Hahnemannian anti-psoric is a constitutional remedy *par excellence*. Its chief action is centered in the vegetative sphere, impaired nutrition being the keynote of its action, the glands, skin, and bones, being instrumental in the changes wrought. Increased local and general perspiration, swelling of glands, scrofulous and rachitic conditions generally offer numerous opportunities for the exhibition of Calcarea. Incipient phthisis (*Ars jod; Tuberculin*). It covers the tickling cough, fleeting chest pains, nausea, acidity and dislike of fat. Gets out of breath easily. *A jaded state, mental or physical, due to overwork. Abscesses in deep muscles; polypi and exostoses.*

Pituitary and thyroid disfunction.

Raised blood coagulability (*Strontium*). Is a definite stimulant to the periosteum. Is a hæmostatic and gives this power probably to the gelatine injections.

Easy relapses, interrupted convalescence. Persons of scrofulous type, who take cold easily, with increased mucous secretions, children who grow fat, are large-bellied, with large head, pale skin, chalky look, the so-called leuco-phlegmatic temperament; affections caused by working in water. Great sensitiveness to cold; partial sweats. Children crave eggs and eat dirt and other indigestible things; are prone to diarrhœa. Calcarea patient is fat, fair, flabby and perspiring and cold, damp and sour.

Mind » » *Apprehensive*; worse towards evening; *fears loss of reason, misfortune*, contagious diseases. *Forgetful*, confused, low-spirited. Anxiety with palpitation. Obstinacy; slight mental effort produces hot head. Averse to work or exertion.

Head » » Sense of weight on top of head. Headache, with cold hands and feet. Vertigo on ascending, and when turning head. Headache from overlifting, from mental exertion, with nausea. Head feels hot and heavy, with

pale face. *Icy coldness in, and on the head*, especially right side. Open fontanelles; head enlarged; *much perspiration, wets the pillow*. Itching of the scalp.

Scratches head on waking.

Eyes » » Sensitive to light. Lachrymation in open air and early in morning. *Spots and ulcers on cornea*. Lachrymal ducts closed from exposure to cold. Easy fatigue of eyes. Far sighted. Itching of lids, swollen, scurfy. *Chronic dilatation of pupils*. Cataract. Dimness of vision, as if looking through a mist. Lachrymal fistula; scrofulous ophthalmia.

Ears » » Throbbing; cracking in ears; stitches; pulsating pain as if something would press out. Deafness from working in water. Polypi which bleed easily. Scrofulous inflammation *with muco-purulent otorrhœa, and enlarged glands*. Perversions of hearing; hardness of hearing. Eruption on and behind ear (*Petrol*). Cracking noises in ear. Sensitive to cold about ears and neck.

Nose » » Dry, *nostrils sore, ulcerated*. Stoppage of nose, also with fetid, yellow discharge. Offensive odor in nose. *Polypi*; swelling at root of nose. Epistaxis. Coryza. *Takes cold at every change of weather*. Catarrhal symptoms with hunger; coryza alternates with colic.

Face » » Swelling of upper lip. Pale, with deep-seated eyes, surrounded by dark rings. Crusta lactea; itching, burning after washing. Submaxillary glands swollen. Goitre. Itching of pimples in whiskers. Pain from right mental foramen along lower jaw to ear.

Mouth » » Persistent *sour taste*. Mouth fills with sour water. Dryness of tongue at night. Bleeding of gums. Difficult and delayed dentition. Teeth ache; excited by current of air, anything cold or hot. Offensive smell from mouth. Burning pain at tip of tongue; worse, anything warm taken into stomach.

Throat » » *Swelling of tonsils* and submaxillary glands; stitches on swallowing. Hawking-up of mucus. Difficult swallowing. *Goitre*. Parotid fistula.

Stomach » » Aversion to meat, boiled things; *craving for indigestible things-chalk, coal, pencils*; also for eggs, salt and sweets. Milk disagrees. *Frequent sour eructations; sour vomiting*. *Dislike of fat*. *Loss of appetite when*

overworked. Heartburn and loud belching. Cramps in stomach; worse, pressure, cold water. Ravenous hunger. Swelling over pit of stomach, like a saucer turned bottom up. Repugnance to hot food. Pain in epigastric region to touch. Thirst; longing for *cold* drinks. Aggravation while eating. Hyperchlorhydria (*Phos*).

Abdomen » » Sensitive to slightest pressure. Liver region painful when stooping. Cutting in abdomen; swollen abdomen. Incarcerated flatulence. *Inguinal and mesenteric glands swollen* and painful. Cannot bear tight clothing around the waist. *Distention* with hardness. *Gall-stone colic*. Increase of fat in abdomen. Umbilical hernia. Trembling; weakness, as if sprained. Children are late in learning to walk.

Stool » » Crawling and constriction in rectum. Stool large and hard (*Bry*); whitish, watery, *sour*. Prolapse ani, and burning, stinging hæmorrhoids. Diarrhœa of undigested, food, fetid, with ravenous appetite. *Children's diarrhœa*. Constipation; stool at first hard, then pasty, then liquid.

Urine » » Dark, brown, sour, fetid, abundant, with white sediment, bloody. Irritable bladder. Enuresis (Use 30th, also *Tuberculin*. 1 *m.*).

Male » » *Frequent emissions*. Increased desire. Semen emitted too soon. Coition followed by weakness and irritability.

Female » » Before menses, headache, colic, chilliness and leucorrhœa. Cutting pains in uterus during menstruation. Menses *too early, too profuse, too long*, with vertigo, toothache and *cold, damp feet*; the least excitement causes their return. Uterus easily displaced. Leucorrhœa, *milky* (*Sepia*). Burning and itching of parts before and after menstruation; in little girls. Increased sexual desire; easy conception. Hot swelling breasts. Breasts tender and swollen before menses. Milk too abundant; disagreeable to child. Deficient lactation, with distended breasts in lymphatic women. Much sweat about external genitals. Sterility with copious menses. Uterine polypi.

Respiratory » » Tickling cough troublesome at night, dry and free expectoration in morning; cough when playing piano, or by eating. Persistent, irritating cough from

arsenical wall paper (Clarke). Extreme dyspnœa. *Painless hoarseness*; worse in the morning. Expectoration only during the day; thick, yellow, sour mucus. Bloody expectoration; with sour sensation in chest. *Suffocating spells*; tightness, burning and soreness in chest; *worse going upstairs* or slightest ascent, must sit down. Sharp pains in chest from before backwards. *Chest very sensitive to touch, percussion, or pressure*. Longing for fresh air. Scanty, salty expectoration (*Lyc*).

Heart » » Palpitation at night and after eating. Palpitation with feeling of coldness, with restless oppression of chest; after suppressed eruption.

Back » » Pain as if sprained; can scarcely rise; from overlifting. Pain between shoulder-blades, impeding breathing. Rheumatism in lumbar region; weakness in small of back. Curvature of dorsal vertebræ. Nape of neck stiff and rigid. *Renal colic*.

Extremities » » Rheumatoid pains, as after exposure to wet. Sharp sticking, as if parts were wrenched or sprained. *Cold, damp* feet; feel as if damp stockings were worn. Cold knees cramps in calves. Sour foot-sweat. Weakness of extremities. Swelling of joints, especially knee. Burning of soles of feet. Sweat of hands. Arthritic nodosities. *Soles of feet raw*. Feet feel cold and dead at night. Old sprains. Tearing in muscles.

Sleep » » Ideas crowding in her mind prevent sleep. Horrid visions when opening eyes. Starts at every noise; fears that she will go crazy. Drowsy in early part of evening. Frequent waking at night. *Same disagreeable idea always arouses from light slumber*. Night terrors (*Kali phos*). Dreams of the dead.

Fever » » *Chill at 2 pm begins internally in stomach region. Fever with sweat*. Pulse full and frequent. Chilliness and heat. Partial sweats. *Night sweats, especially on head, neck and chest*. Hectic fever. Heat at night during menstruation, with restless sleep. *Sweat over head in children, so that pillow becomes wet*.

Skin » » Unhealthy; readily ulcerating; flaccid. Small wounds do not heal readily. Glands swollen. Nettle rash; better in cold air. Warts on face and hands. *Petechial eruptions*. Chilblains. Boils.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from exertion, mental or physical; ascending; *cold* in every form; water, washing, moist air, wet weather; during full moon; standing. *Better*, dry climate and weather; lying on painful side. Sneezing (pain in head and nape).

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph*; *Ipec*; *Nit ac*; *Nux*. Complementary: *Bell*; *Rhus*; *Lycop*; *Silica*.

Calcar is useful after Sulphur where the pupils remain dilated. When Pulsatilla failed in school girls.

Incompatible: *Bry*; Sulphur should not be given *after* Calc.

Compare: *Aqua calcar* » » Lime-water--(1/2 teaspoonful in milk); (as injection for oxyuris vermicularis), and *Calc caust*--slaked lime--(pain in back and heels, jaws and malar bones; also symptoms of influenza). *Calc brom* (removes inflammatory products from uterus; children of lax fiber, nervous and irritable, with gastric and cerebral irritation. *Tendency to brain disease*. Insomnia and cerebral congestion. Give 1x trituration). *Sulph* (differs in being worse by heat, hot feet, etc).

Calcar calcinata-Calcined oyster-shell-a remedy for warts. Use 3d trituration. *Calcareo ovorum*. *Ova tosta*-Toasted egg-shells--(*backache and leucorrhœa*. Feeling as if back were broken in two; tired feeling. Also effective in controlling suffering from cancer).

Calcar lactic (anæmias, hæmophilia, urticaria, where the coagulability of the blood is diminished; nervous headache with œdema of eyelids, lips or hands; 15 grains three times a day, but low potencies often equally effective).

Calcar lacto-phosph (5 grains 3 times a day in cyclic vomiting and migraine).

Calc mur » » *Calcium chloratum*-Rademacher's Liquor--(1 part to 2 of distilled water, of which take 15 drops in half a cup of water, five times daily. Boils. *Porrigo capitis*.

Vomiting of all food and drink, with gastric pain. Impetigo, glandular swellings, angioneurotic œdema. Pleurisy with effusion. Eczema in infants).

Calcar picrata, (peri-follicular inflammation; a remedy of prime importance in *recurring or chronic boils*, particularly when located on parts thinly covered with muscle tissue, as on shinbones, coccyx, *auditory canal*, dry, scurfy

accumulation and exfoliation of epithelial scales, etc, styas, phlyctenules. Use 3x trit).

Compare also with *Calcarea*; *Lycop*; *Silica*; *Pulsat*; *Chamom*.

Dose » » Sixth trit. Thirtieth and higher potencies. Should not be repeated too frequently in elderly people.

CALCAREA ACETICA

Acetate of Lime

Has had brilliant clinical results in inflammation of mucous membranes characterized by a *membranous exudation*; otherwise its action and application is like the carbonate. Cancer pains.

Head » » Vertigo in open air. *Senses obscure while reading. Megrim*, with great coldness in head and sour taste.

Female » » Membranous dysmenorrhœa (*Borax*).

Respiratory » » Rattling expiration. *Cough loose, with expectoration of large pieces* like casts of bronchial tubes. Breathing difficult; better bending shoulders backward. Constrictive anxious sensation in chest.

Relationship » » Compare: *Brom*; *Borax*; also *Calc oxal*, in excruciating pains of open cancer.

Dose » » Third trituration.

CALCAREA ARSENICOSA

Arsenite of Lime

(CALCAREA ARSENICICA)

Epilepsy with rush of blood to the head before attack; aura felt in region of heart; flying sensation. Complaints in fat women around climacteric. Chronic malaria. Infantile enlarged liver and spleen. *Nephritis*, with great sensitiveness in kidney region. Complaints of drunkards after abstaining (*Carbon sulph*). Fleshy women at climacteric, *slightest emotion causing palpitation*. Dyspnoea, with feeble heart. *Chilliness*. Albuminuria. Dropsy. Affections of spleen and mesenteric glands. Hemoglobin and red corpuscles are low.

Mind » » Anger, anxiety. Desire for company. Confusion, delusions, illusions. Great depression.

Head » » Violent rush of blood to head with vertigo. Pain in head *better by lying on painful side*. Weekly headache. Benumbing headache mostly around ears.

Stomach » » Region of stomach distended. Enlarged liver and spleen in children. Pancreatic disease; relieves burning pain in cancer of pancreas. Belching with saliva and beating of heart.

Urinary » » *Kidney region sensitive to pressure*. Albuminuria, passes urine every hour.

Heart » » Constriction and pain in region of heart, suffocating feeling, *palpitation*, oppression and throbbing and pain in back extending to arms.

Female » » Offensive, bloody leucorrhœa. Cancer of uterus; burning pain in uterus and vagina.

Back » » Pain and stiffness near nape of neck. Violent backache, throbbing, drives out of bed.

Extremities » » Removes inflammatory products in veins of lower extremities. Weariness and lameness of lower limbs.

Modalities » » *Worse* from slight exertion.

Dose » » Third trituration.

CALCAREA FLUORICA
Fluoride of Lime
(FLUOR SPAR)

A powerful tissue remedy for hard, stony glands, varicose and enlarged veins, and malnutrition of bones. Hard knots in female breast. Goitre. Congenital hereditary syphilis. *Induration threatening suppuration*. Many cases of cataract have undoubtedly been influenced favorably by it. Congenital syphilis manifesting itself in ulcerating of mouth and throat, caries and necrosis with boring pains and heat in parts. Arterio-sclerosis; threatened apoplexy. Tuberculosis. Used after operations, the tendency to adhesions is reduced.

Mind » » Great depression; groundless fears of financial ruin.

Head » » Creaking noise in head. Blood-tumors of newborn infants. Hard excrescences on the scalp. Ulcers on the scalp with callous, hard edges.

Eyes » » Flickering and sparks before the eyes, spots on the cornea; conjunctivitis; cataract. *Strumous phlyctemular keratitis*. *Subcutaneous palpebral cysts*.

Ears » » Calcareous deposits on tympanum; sclerosis of ossicula and petrous portion of temporal bone, with deafness, ringing and roaring. *Chronic suppuration of middle ear*.

Nose » » Cold in the head; stuffy cold; dry coryza; ozæna. Copious, offensive, thick, greenish, lumpy, yellow nasal catarrh. Atrophic rhinitis, especially if crusts are prominent.

Face » » Hard swelling on the cheek, with pain or toothache, hard swelling on jaw-bone.

Mouth » » Gum-boil, with hard swelling on the jaw. Cracked appearance of the tongue, with or without pain. Induration of the tongue, hardening after inflammation. Unnatural looseness of the teeth, with or without pain; teeth become loose in their sockets. Toothache, with pain if any food touches the tooth.

Throat » » Follicular sore throat; plugs of mucus are continually forming in the crypts of the tonsils. Pain and burning in throat; better by warm drinks; worse, cold drinks. Hypertrophy of Luschka's tonsil. Relaxed uvula, tickling referred to larynx.

Stomach » » Vomiting of infants. Vomiting of undigested food. Hiccough (*Cajup*; *Sulph ac*). Flatulency. Weakness and daintiness of appetite, nausea and distress after eating in young children who are overtaxed by studies. *Acute indigestion from fatigue and brain-fag*; much flatulence.

Stool and Anus » » Diarrhœa in gouty subjects. Itching of anus. Fissure of the anus, and intensely sore crack near the lower end of the bowel. Bleeding hæmorrhoids. Itching of anus as from pin-worms. Internal or blind piles frequently, with pain in back, generally far down on the sacrum, and constipation. Much wind in lower bowels. Worse, pregnancy.

Male » » Hydrocele; indurations of the testicles.

Respiratory Organs » » Hoarseness. *Croup*. Cough with expectoration of tiny lumps of yellow mucus, with tickling sensation and irritation on lying down. Spasmodic cough. *Calc. Fluor* removes fibroid deposits about the endocardium and restores normal endocardial structure (Eli G. Jones, M. D).

Circulatory Organs » » Chief remedy for vascular tumors with dilated blood-vessels, and for *varicose or enlarged veins*. Aneurism. Valvular disease. When the tuberculous toxins attack the heart and blood-vessels.

Neck and Back » » Chronic *lumbago*; aggravated on beginning to move, and ameliorated on continued motion. Osseous tumors. *Rachitic enlargement of femur in infants*. Pain lower part of back, with burning.

Extremities » » Ganglia or encysted tumors at the back of the wrist. Gouty enlargements of the joints of the fingers. Exostoses on fingers. Chronic synovitis of knee-joint.

Sleep » » Vivid dreams, with sense of impending danger. Unrefreshing sleep.

Skin » » Marked whiteness of skin. Scar tissue; adhesions after operations. Chaps and cracks. Fissures or

cracks in the palms of the hands, or hard skin. Fissure of the anus. Suppurations with callous, hard edges. Whitlow. Indolent, fistulous ulcers, secreting thick, yellow pus. Hard, elevated edges of ulcer, surrounding skin purple and swollen. Knots, kernels, hardened glands in the female breast. *Swellings or indurated enlargements* having their seat in the *fasciæ* and capsular ligaments of joints, or in the tendons. *Indurations of stony hardness*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, during rest, changes of weather. *Better*, heat, warm applications.

Relationship » » Compare: *Con*; *Lapis*; *Baryt mur*; *Hecla*; *Rhus*; *Cacodylate of Soda* (Tumors).

Calcar sulph-stibiata (acts as an hæmostatic and absorptive in uterine myoma).

Mangifera indica (varicose veins).

Dose » » Third to twelfth trituration. A "chronic" remedy. Needs some time before manifesting its effects. Should not be repeated too frequently.

CALCAREA IODATA

Iodide of Lime

It is in the treatment of scrofulous affections, especially enlarged glands, tonsils, etc, that this remedy has gained marked beneficial results. Thyroid enlargements about time of puberty. Flabby children subject to colds. Secretions inclined to be profuse and yellow. Adenoids. Uterine fibroids. *Croup*.

Head » » Headache while riding against cold wind.

Lightheaded. Catarrh; worse at root of nose; sneezing; very little sensation. Polypi of nose and ear.

Throat » » Enlarged tonsils are filled with little crypts.

Respiratory » » Chronic cough; Pain in chest, difficulty breathing after syphilis and mercurialization (Grauvogl). Hectic fever; green purulent expectoration. *Croup*.

Pneumonia.

Skin » » *Indolent ulcers, accompanying varicose veins*.

Easy perspiration. Copper-colored and papulous eruptions, tinea, favus, crusta lactea, swelling of the glands, skin cracked, falling out of hair.

Relationship » » Compare: *Agraphis*-Bluebell (adenoids with enlarged tonsils). Here *Sulph iod* follows both *Agraphis* and *Calc iod*. *Acon lycotonum* (swelling of glands, Hodgkin's disease).

Compare also: *Calc fluor*; *Sil*; *Merc iod*.

Dose » » Second and third trituration.

CALCAREA PHOSPHORICA

Phosphate of Lime

One of the most important tissue remedies, and while it has many symptoms in common with *Calcareo carb*, there are some differences and characteristic features of its own. It is especially indicated in tardy dentition and troubles incident to that period, bone disease non-union of fractured bones, and the anæmias after acute diseases and chronic wasting diseases. *Anæmic children who are peevish, flabby, have cold extremities and feeble digestion*. It has a special affinity where bones form sutures or symphyses, and all its symptoms are worse from any change of weather. *Numbness and crawling* are characteristic sensations, and tendency to perspiration and glandular enlargement are symptoms it shares with the carbonate. Scrofulosis, chlorosis and phthisis.

Mind » » Peevish, forgetful; after grief and vexation (*Ignat; Phos ac*). Always wants to go somewhere.

Head » » Headache, *worse near the region of sutures, from change of weather*, of school children about puberty. Fontanelles remain open too long. Cranial bones soft and thin. Defective hearing. Headache, with abdominal flatulence. Head hot, with smarting of roots of hair.

Eyes » » Diffused opacity in cornea following abscess.

Mouth » » Swollen tonsils; cannot open mouth without pain. Complaints during teething; teeth develop slowly; rapid decay of teeth. *Adenoid growths*.

Stomach » » Infant wants to nurse all the time and vomits easily. *Craving for bacon, ham, salted or smoked meats. Much flatulence*. Great hunger with thirst flatulence temporarily relieved by sour eructations. Heartburn. Easy vomiting in children.

Abdomen » » *At every attempt* to eat, colicky pain in abdomen. *Sunken and flabby*. Colic, soreness and burning around navel.

Stool » » Bleeding after hard stool. Diarrhœa from juicy fruits or cider; during dentition. Green, slimy, *hot*,

sputtering, undigested, *with fetid flatus*. Fistula in ano, alternating with chest symptoms.

Urine » » Increased, with sensation of weakness. Pain in region of kidneys when lifting or blowing the nose.

Female » » Menses too early, excessive, and bright in girls. If late, blood is dark; sometimes, first bright, then dark, with *violent backache*. During lactation with sexual excitement. Nymphomania, with aching, pressing, or weakness in uterine region (*Plat*). After prolonged nursing. Leucorrhœa, like *white of egg*. Worse morning. Child refuses breast; milk tastes salty. Prolapsus in debilitated persons.

Respiratory » » Involuntary sighing. Chest sore. Suffocative cough; better lying down. Hoarseness. Pain through lower left lung.

Neck and Back » » Rheumatic pain from draught of air, with stiffness and dullness of head. Soreness in sacro-iliac symphysis, as if broken (*Aesc hip*).

Extremities » » Stiffness and pain, *with cold, numb* feeling, worse any change of weather. Crawling and coldness. Buttocks, back and limbs asleep. Pains in joints and bones. Weary when going upstairs.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Ruta*; *Hepar*. Compare: *Calcar hypophosphorosa* (is to be preferred when it seems necessary to furnish the organism with liberal doses of phosphorus in consequence of continued abscesses having reduced the vitality. Give first and second decimal trits. Loss of appetite, rapid debility, night sweats; *Acne pustulosa* » » Pallor of skin, habitually *cold extremities*. Phthisis-diarrhœa and cough; acute pains in chest. Mesenteric tuberculosis. Bleeding from lungs; angina pectoris; asthma; affection of arteries. Veins stand out like whipcords. Attacks of pain occurring two hours after meals (relieved by a cup of milk or light food). *Cheiranthus* (effects of cutting wisdom teeth). *Calcareo renalis*-Lapis renalis--(arthritic nodosities. Rigg's disease; lessens tendency to accumulation of tartar on teeth; gravel and renal calculi). *Conchilion* » » Meter perlarum » » Mother of pearl (*Osteitis* » » Has a wide range of action in bone affections, especially when the growing ends are affected. *Petechiæ*). *Silica*; *Psorin*; *Sulph*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, exposure to damp, cold weather, melting snow. *Better, in summer*; warm, dry atmosphere.
Dose » » First to third trituration. Higher potencies often more effective.

CALCAREA SULPHURICA

Sulphate of Lime-Plaster of Paris

Eczema and torpid glandular swellings. Cystic tumors. Fibroids. Suppurative processes come within the range of this remedy, after pus has found a vent. *Mucous discharges are yellow, thick and lumpy.* Lupus vulgaris.

Head » » Scald-head of children, if there be purulent discharge, or yellow, purulent crusts.

Eyes » » *Inflammation of the eyes, with discharge of thick, yellow matter.* Sees only one-half an object. Cornea smoky. Ophthalmia neonatorum.

Ears » » Deafness, with discharge of matter from the middle ear, sometimes mixed with blood. Pimples around ear.

Nose » » Cold in the head, with thick, *yellowish, purulent secretion*, frequently tinged with blood. One-sided discharge from nose. *Yellowish discharge* from posterior nares. Edges of nostrils sore.

Face » » *Pimples and pustules on the face.* Herpes.

Mouth » » Inside of lips sore. Tongue flabby, resembling a layer of dried clay. Sour, soapy, acrid taste. Yellow coating at base.

Throat » » Last stage of ulcerated sore throat, with discharge of yellow matter. Suppurating stage of tonsillitis, when abscess is discharging.

Abdomen » » Pain in region of liver, in right side of pelvis, followed by weakness, nausea, and pain in stomach.

Stool » » Purulent diarrhœa mixed with blood. Diarrhœa after maple sugar and from change of weather. Pus-like, slimy discharge from the bowels. *Painful abscesses about the anus* in cases of fistula.

Female » » Menses late, long-lasting, with headache, twitching great weakness.

Respiratory » » Cough, with purulent and sanious sputa and hectic fever. Empyæma, pus forming in the lungs or pleural cavities. Purulent, sanious expectoration. Catarrh, with thick, lumpy, white-yellow or pus-like secretion.

Extremities » » *Burning-itching of soles of feet.*

Fever » » Hectic fever, caused by formation of pus. With cough and burning in soles.

Skin » » Cuts, wounds, bruises, etc, unhealthy, discharging pus; they do not heal readily. Yellow, purulent crusts or discharge. Purulent exudations in or upon the skin. Skin affections with yellowish scabs. Many little matterless pimples under the hair, bleeding when scratched. Dry eczema in children.

Relationship » » Compare: *Hepar; Silica.*

Dose » » Second and third trituration. The twelfth potency has been found effective in Lupus.

CALCAREA SILICATA

Silicate of Lime

A deep, long acting medicine for complaints which come on slowly and reach their final development after long periods. Hydrogenoid constitution (*Nat sulph*). Very sensitive to *cold*. *Patient is weak, emaciated, cold and chilly, but worse from being overheated*; sensitive generally. Atrophy of children.

Mind » » Absent-minded, irritable, irresolute, lacks self-confidence. *Fearful*.

Head » » Vertigo, head cold, especially at vertex; catarrh of nose and posterior nares, discharge thick, yellow, hard crusts. Corneal exudation.

Stomach » » Sensation of coldness, especially when empty. Sinking sensation at pit. Great thirst. Flatulence and distention after eating. Vomiting and eructations.

Female » » Uterus heavy, prolapsed. Leucorrhœa, painful and irregular menses. Flow between periods.

Respiratory » » Sensitive to cold air. Difficult respiration. Chronic irritation of air passages. Copious, yellow-green mucus. Coughs with coldness, weakness, emaciation, sensitiveness and peevishness, worse from cold air. Pain in chest walls.

Skin » » Itching, burning, cold and blue, very sensitive. Pimples, comedones, wens. Psoric eruptions.

Relationship » » Compare: *Arsenic*; *Tubercul*; *Baryt carb*; *Iod*.

Dose » » All potencies from lowest to high.

CALENDULA OFFICINALIS

Marigold

A most remarkable healing agent, applied locally. Useful for open wounds, parts that will not heal, ulcers, etc. Promotes healthy granulations and rapid healing by first intention. Hæmostatic after tooth extraction. Deafness. Catarrhal conditions. Neuroma. Constitutional tendency to erysipelas. Pain is excessive and out of all proportion to injury. *Great disposition to take cold, especially in damp weather.* Paralysis after apoplexy. Cancer, as an intercurrent remedy. Has remarkable power to produce local exudation and helps to make acrid discharge healthy and free. Cold hands.

Head » » Extremely nervous; easily frightened; tearing headache; weight on brain. Submaxillary glands swollen, painful to touch. Pain in right side of neck. Lacerated *scalp* wounds.

Eyes » » Injuries to eyes which tend to suppuration; after operations; blenorrhœa of lachrymal sac.

Ears » » Deafness; worse in *damp* surroundings and with eczematous conditions. Hears best on a train, and distant sounds.

Nose » » Coryza in one nostril; with much green discharge.

Stomach » » Hunger immediately after nursing. Bulimia. *Heartburn with horripilations.* Nausea in *chest*. Vomiting. Sinking sensation. Epigastric *distention*.

Respiratory » » Cough, with green expectoration, hoarseness; with distention of inguinal ring.

Female » » *Warts at the os externum.* Menses suppressed, with cough. Chronic endocervicitis. Uterine hypertrophy, sensation of weight and fullness in pelvis; stretching and dragging in groin; pain on sudden movements. Os lower than natural. Menorrhagia.

Skin » » *Yellow*; goose-flesh. Promotes favorable cicatrization, with least amount of suppuration. Slough,

proud flesh, and raised edges. Superficial burns and scalds. Erysipelas (use topically).

Fever » » *Coldness, great sensitiveness to open air; shuddering in back, skin feels warm to touch. Heat in evening.*

Modalities » » *Worse, in damp, heavy, cloudy weather.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Hamamel; Hyperic; Symph; Arn.*

Compare in deafness: *Ferr pic; Kal iod; Calc; Mag c; Graph.*

Antidote: *Chelidon; Rheum.*

Complementary: *Hepar.*

Dose » » Locally. Aqueous Calendula (*Marigoldin*) for all wounds, the greatest healing agent. Also as an injection in leucorrhœa; internally, tincture, to third potency. For burns sores, fissures, and abrasions, etc, use Calendula Cerate.

CALOTROPIS GIGANTEA

Madar Bark

(CALOTROPIS)

Has been used with marked success in the treatment of *syphilis* following Mercury; also, in elephantiasis, leprosy, and acute dysentery. Pneumonic phthisis. Tuberculosis. Increases the circulation in the skin; has powerful effects as a sudorific. In the secondary symptoms of syphilis, where Mercury has been used but cannot be pushed safely any farther, it rapidly recruits the constitution, heals the ulcers and blotches from the skin, and perfects the cure. *Primary anæmia of syphilis*. *Heat in stomach* is a good guiding symptom. *Obesity*, while flesh decreases, muscles become harder and firmer.

Relationship » » Compare: *Merc*; *Potass iod*; *Berb aqu*; *Sarsap*; *Ipecac*.

Dose » » Tincture, one to five drops; three times a day.

CALTHA PALUSTRIS

Cowslip

Pain in abdomen, vomiting, headache, singing in ears, dysuria and diarrhoea. Anasarca.

Skin » » Pemphigus. Bullæ are surrounded by a ring. Much itching. Face much swollen, especially around the eyes. Itching eruption on thighs. Pustules. *Uterine cancer*.

Dose » » Tincture.

CAMPHORA

Camphor

Hahnemann says: "The action of this substance is very puzzling and difficult of investigation, even in the healthy organism because its *primary action*, more frequently than with any other remedy, alternates and becomes intermixed with the vital reactions (after effects) of the organism. On this account it is often difficult to determine what belongs to the vital reactions of the body and what to the alternating effects due to the primary action of the camphor."

Pictures a state of collapse. *Icy coldness* of the whole body; sudden sinking of strength; pulse small and weak. After operations, if temperature is subnormal, low blood pressure, 3 doses camph. 1x, 15-minute intervals. This condition is met with in cholera, and here it is that Camphor has achieved classical fame. *First stages of a cold, with chilliness and sneezing*. Subsultus and extreme restlessness. Cracking of joints. Epileptiform convulsions. Camphor has a direct relationship to muscles and fascia. In local rheumatic affections in cold climates necessary. Distention of veins. As a heart stimulant for emergency use of Camphor is the most satisfactory remedy. Drop doses on sugar as often as every five minutes. It is characteristic of Camphor that the patient *will not be covered*, notwithstanding the icy coldness of the body. One of the main remedies in shock. *Pain better while thinking of it*. Very sensitive to cold and to touch. Sequelæ of measles. *Violent convulsion*, with wandering and hysterical excitement. Tetanic spasms. Scrofulous children and irritable, weakly blondes especially affected.

Head » » Vertigo, tendency to unconsciousness, feeling as if he would die. Influenza; headache, with catarrhal symptoms, sneezing, etc. Beating pain in cerebellum. Cold sweat. *Nose cold and pinched*. Tongue cold, flabby, trembling. *Fleeting stitches in temporal region and orbits*.

Head sore. *Occipital throbbing, synchronous with the pulse.*

Eyes » » Fixed, staring; pupils dilated. Sensation as if all objects were too bright and glittering.

Nose » » Stopped; sneezing. Fluent coryza on sudden change of weather. Cold and pinched. *Persistent epistaxis*, especially with goose-flesh state of skin.

Face » » Pale, haggard, *anxious*, distorted; *bluish*, cold. Cold sweat.

Stomach » » Pressive pain in pit of stomach. *Coldness*, followed by burning.

Stool » » Blackish; involuntary. *Asiatic cholera*, with cramps in calves, coldness of body, anguish, great weakness, *collapse*, tongue and mouth cold.

Urine » » Burning and *strangury*, with tenesmus of the neck of the bladder. Retention with full bladder.

Male--Besire increased. Chordee. *Priapism*. Nightly emissions.

Respiratory » » Præcordial distress. Suffocative dyspnoea. Asthma. Violent, dry, hacking cough. Palpitation. *Breath cold*. Suspended respiration.

Sleep » » *Insomnia*, with cold limbs. Subsultus and extreme restlessness.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pain between shoulders. Difficult motion. Numbness, tingling and *coldness*. Cracking in joints. Cramps in calves. Icy cold feet, ache as if sprained.

Fever » » Pulse small, weak, slow. *Icy coldness of the whole body*. Cold perspiration. *Congestive chill*. *Tongue cold*, flabby, trembling.

Skin » » *Cold*, pale, blue, livid. Cannot bear to be covered (*Secale*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, motion, night, contact, cold air. *Better*, warmth.

Relationship » » Camphor antidotes or modifies the action of nearly every vegetable medicine--tobacco, opium, worm medicines, etc. *Laffa acutangula* (whole body ice-cold, with a restlessness and anxiety; burning thirst). *Camphoric acid*--(a prophylactic against catheter fever; cystitis 15 grains three times a day; also for prevention of night sweats).

Incompatible: *Kali nit.*

Complementary: *Canth.*

Antidotes: *Opium; Nitr sp dulc; Phos.*

Compare: *Carbo; Cuprum; Arsenic; Veratr.*

Dose » » Tincture, in drop doses, repeated frequently, or smelling of Spirits of Camphor. Potencies are equally effective.

CAMPHORA BROMATA

Mono-bromide of Camphor

(CAMPHORA MONO-BROMATA)

Nervous excitability is the guiding condition. Suppression of milk. Nightly emissions. Painful erections. Paralysis agitans. Cholera infantum, and infantile convulsions. Intensifies the action of Quinine and renders it more permanent.

Mind » » Directions appear reversed, i.e, north seems south, and east seems west. Hysteria; weeping and laughing alternately. Trance-like state.

Dose » » Second trituration.

CANCHALAGUA

Erythraea venusta-Centaury

Used extensively as a fever remedy and bitter tonic (*Gentiana*), antimalarial and antiseptic. Of use in severe type of intermittent fever in hot countries; also, in influenza. Sore, as if bruised all over. Sensation of drops falling from and upon different spots.

Head » » Congested. Scalp feels tight; head feels as if bound; burning in eyes; buzzing in ears.

Fever » » Chill all over; worse in bed at night. Sensitive to cold trade-winds on Pacific Coast. General sore and bruised feeling; nausea and retching.

Skin » » Wrinkled like a washer-woman's. Scalp feels tight, as if drawn together by India-rubber.

Dose » » Tincture, in drop doses. Must be made from the fresh plant. Its medicinal properties are lost in the dry.

CANNABIS INDICA

Hashish

Inhibits the higher faculties and stimulates the imagination to a remarkable degree without any marked stimulation of the lower or animal instinct. A condition of *intense exaltation*, in which all perceptions and conceptions, all sensations and all emotions are exaggerated to the utmost degree.

Subconscious or *dual nature state*. Apparently under the control of the second self, but, the original self, prevents the performance of acts which are under the domination of the second self. Apparently the two natures cannot act independently, one acting as a check, upon the other (Effects of one Dram doses by Dr. Albert Schneider). The experimenter feels ever and anon that he is distinct from the subject of the hashish dream and can think rationally.

Produces the most remarkable hallucinations and imaginations, *exaggeration of the duration of time and extent of space, being most characteristic*. Conception of time, space and place is gone. Extremely happy and contented, nothing troubles. Ideas crowd upon each other. Has great soothing influence in many nervous disorders, like epilepsy, mania, dementia, delirium tremens, and irritable reflexes. Exophthalmic goitre. Catalepsy.

Mind » » Excessive loquacity; *exuberance of spirits*. *Time seems too long; seconds seem ages; a few rods an immense distance*. Constantly theorizing. Anxious depression; constant fear of becoming insane. Mania, must constantly move. *Very forgetful; cannot finish sentence*. Is lost in delicious thought. *Uncontrollable laughter*. Delirium tremens. Clairvoyance. Emotional excitement; rapid change of mood. Cannot realize her identity, chronic vertigo as of floating off.

Head » » Feels *as if top of head were opening and shutting and as if calvarium were being lifted*. Shocks

through brain (*Aloe; Coca*). Uræmic headache. Throbbing and weight at occiput. Headache with flatulence.

Involuntary shaking of head. Migraine attack preceded by unusual excitement with loquacity.

Eyes » » Fixed. Letters run together when reading.

Clairvoyance. Spectral illusions without terror.

Ears » » Throbbing, buzzing, and ringing. Noise like boiling water. Extreme sensitiveness to noise.

Face » » Expression drowsy and stupid. Lips glued together. *Grinding of teeth in sleep*. Mouth and lips dry. Saliva thick, frothy, and sticky.

Stomach » » Increased appetite. Pain at cardiac orifice; better, pressure. Distention. Pyloric spasm. Sensation of extreme tension in abdominal vessels-feel distended to bursting.

Rectum » » Sensation in anus as if sitting on a ball.

Urinary » » Urine loaded with slimy mucus. Must strain; *dribbling*; has to wait some time before the urine flows. Stitches and burning in urethra. Dull pain in region of right kidney.

Male » » After sexual intercourse, *backache*. Oozing of white, glairy mucus from glans. Satyriasis. Prolonged thrill. Chordee. Sensation of swelling in perineum or near anus, as if sitting on a ball.

Female » » Menses *profuse*, dark, painful, without clots. Backache during menses. Uterine colic, with great nervous agitation and sleeplessness. Sterility (*Borax*). Dysmenorrhœa with sexual desire.

Respiratory » » Humid asthma. Chest oppressed with deep, labored breathing.

Heart » » Palpitation awakes him. Piercing pain, with great oppression. *Pulse very slow* (*Dig; Kalmia; Apocyn*).

Extremities » » *Pain across shoulders and spine; must stoop; cannot walk erect*. Thrilling through arms and hands, and from knees down. *Entire paralysis of the lower extremities*. Pain in soles and calves; sharp pains in knees and ankles; *very exhausted after a short walk*.

Sleep » » Very sleepy, but unable to do so. Obstinate and intractable forms of insomnia. Catalepsy. Dreams of dead bodies; prophetic. Nightmare.

Modalities » » *Worse*, morning; from coffee, liquor and tobacco; lying on right side. *Better* from fresh air, cold water, rest.

Relationship » » *Bellad*; *Hyoscy*; *Stram*; *Laches*; *Agaric*; *Anhalon* (time sense disordered; time periods enormously overestimated, thus, minutes seem hours, etc).

Dose » » Tincture and low attenuations.

CANNABIS SATIVA

Hemp

Seems to affect especially the urinary, sexual, and respiratory organs. It has characteristic sensations as of dropping water. Great fatigue, as from over-exertion; weary after meals. Choking in swallowing; things go down the wrong way. *Stuttering*. Confusion of thought and speech. Wavering speech. Wavering speech, hasty, incoherent.

Head » » Lactophobia. Vertigo; sensation of dropping water on head. Pressure on root of nose.

Eyes » » *Opacity of cornea*. Cataract from nervous disturbances, abuse of alcohol and tobacco; patient feels deeply approaching blindness. Misty sight. Pressure from back of eyes, forward. Gonorrhœal ophthalmia. Eyeballs ache. Scrofulous eye troubles (*Sulph*; *Calc*).

Urine » » Retained, with obstinate constipation. Painful urging. Micturition in split stream. Stitches in urethra. Inflamed sensation, with soreness to touch. *Burning while urinating, extending to bladder*. Urine scalding, with spasmodic closure of sphincter. Gonorrhœa, acute stage; urethra very sensitive. Walks with legs apart. Dragging in testicles. Zigzag pain along urethra. Sexual overexcitement. Urethral caruncle (*Eucalypt*), phimosis. Stoppage of urethra by mucus and pus.

Female » » Amenorrhœa when physical powers have been overtaxed, also with constipation.

Respiratory » » Oppression of breathing and palpitation; *must stand up*. Weight on chest; rattling wheezing breathing. Cough, with green viscid, also bloody, expectoration.

Heart » » Sensation as if drops were falling from the heart. Painful strokes and tension with palpitation. Pericarditis.

Sleep » » Frightful dreams. More tired in morning. Sleepy during day.

Extremities » » Contraction of fingers after a sprain. Dislocation of patella on going upstairs. Feet feel heavy on

going upstairs. Paralytic tearing pains. Affections of the ball of the foot and under part of toes.

Modalities » » *Worse*, lying down; going upstairs.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph*; *Lemon juice*.

Compare: *Hedysarum*-Brazilian Burdock--(Gonorrhœa and inflammation of penis); *Canth*; *Apis*; *Copaiva*; *Thuj*; *Kal nit*.

Dose » » Tincture to third attenuation. In stuttering the 30th.

CANTHARIS VESICATORIA

Spanish Fly

(CANTHARIS)

This powerful drug produces a furious disturbance in the animal economy, attacking the urinary and sexual organs especially, perverting their function, and setting up violent inflammations, and causing a frenzied delirium, simulating hydrophobia symptoms (*Anagallis*). Puerperal convulsions. Produces most violent inflammation of the whole gastro-intestinal canal, especially lower bowel. Oversensitiveness of all parts. Irritation. *Raw, burning pains*. Hæmorrhages. *Intolerable, constant urging to urinate* is most characteristic. Gastric, hepatic and abdominal complaints *that are aggravated by drinking coffee*. Gastric derangements of pregnancy. *Dysuria*, with other complaints. Increases secretion of mucous membranes, tenacious mucus. The inflammations cantharis produces (bladder, kidneys, ovaries, meninges, pleuritic and pericardial membranes) are usually associated with bladder irritation.

Mind » » Furious delirium. Anxious restlessness, ending in rage. Crying, barking; worse touching larynx or drinking water. Constantly attempts to do something, but accomplishes nothing. *Acute mania*, generally of a sexual type; amorous frenzy; fiery sexual desire. Paroxysms of rage, crying, barking. *Sudden* loss of consciousness with red face.

Head » » Burning in brain. Sensation as if boiling water in brain. Vertigo; worse in open air.

Eyes » » Yellow vision (*Santon*). *Fiery, sparkling, staring look*. Burning in eyes.

Ears » » Sensation as if wind were coming from ear, or hot air. Bones about ear painful (*Capsic*).

Face » » Pale, wretched, death-like appearance. Itching vesicles on face, burning when touched. Erysipelas of face, with burning, biting heat with urinary symptoms. Hot and red.

Throat » » Tongue covered with vesicles; deeply furred; edges red. *Burning in mouth, pharynx, and throat*;

vesicles in mouth. *Great difficulty in swallowing liquids.* Very *tenacious* mucus (*Kali bich*). Violent spasms reproduced by touching larynx. Inflammation of throat; feels on fire. Constriction; aphthous ulceration (*Hydr mur; Nit ac*). Scalding feeling. Burnt after taking too hot food.

Chest » » Pleurisy, as soon as effusion has taken place. Intense dyspnœa; palpitation; frequent, dry cough. *Tendency to syncope.* Short, hacking cough, blood-streaked *tenacious* mucus. Burning pains.

Stomach » » Burning sensation of œsophagus and stomach (*Carb*). Disgust for everything—drink, food, tobacco. Burning thirst, with aversion to all fluids. Very sensitive, *violent burning*. Vomiting of blood-streaked membrane and violent retching. *Aggravation from drinking coffee*; drinking the smallest quantity increases pain in bladder, and is vomited. Thirst unquenchable.

Stool » » *Shivering with burning.* Dysentery; mucous stools, *like scrapings of intestines*. Bloody, with *burning* and *tenesmus* and *shuddering after stool*.

Urine » » *Intolerable urging* and tenesmus. Nephritis with bloody urine. Violent paroxysms of cutting and burning in whole renal region, with painful urging to urinate; bloody urine, by *drops*. Intolerable tenesmus; cutting before, during, and after urine. *Urine scalds him, and is passed drop by drop. Constant desire to urinate.* Membranous scales looking like bran in water. Urine jelly-like, shreddy.

Male » » *Strong desire*; painful erections. Pain in glans (*Prunus; Pareira*). Priapism in gonorrhœa.

Female » » Retained placenta (*Sep*), with painful urination. Expels moles, dead fœtuses, membranes, etc. *Nymphomania* (*Plat; Hyos; Lach; Stram*). Puerperal metritis, with inflammation of bladder. Menses too early and too profuse; black swelling of vulva with irritation. Constant discharge from uterus; worse false step. Burning pain in ovaries; extremely sensitive. Pain in os coccyx, lancinating and tearing.

Respiratory » » Voice low; weak feeling. Stitches in chest (*Bry; Kal c; Squilla*). Pleurisy, *with exudation*.

Heart » » Palpitation; pulse feeble, irregular; tendency to syncope. *Pericarditis, with effusion*.

Back » » Pain in loins, with incessant desire to urinate.

Extremities » » Tearing in limbs. Ulcerative pain in soles; cannot step.

Skin » » Dermatitis venenata with bled formation. Secondary eczema about scrotum and genitals, following excessive perspiration. Tendency to gangrene. Eruption with mealy scales. *Vesicular eruptions*, with burning and itching. Sunburn. *Burns, scalds*, with rawness and smarting, relieved by cold applications, followed by undue inflammation. *Erysipelas*, vesicular type, with great restlessness. Burning in soles of feet at night.

Fever » » Cold hands and feet; cold sweat. Soles burn. Chill, as if water were poured over him.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from touch, or approach, urinating, drinking cold water or coffee. *Better*, rubbing.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Acon*; *Camph*; *Puls*. Compare: *Cantharidin*--(Glomerular nephritis). The immediate pharmacological action of Cantharidin is irritability of the capillaries, rendering the passage of nutritive fluids through them less difficult. This is most marked in the capillaries of the kidneys. The increase of blood sugar coincident with the glomerular nephritis appears to be a valuable observation. *Vesicaria*--(Urinary and kidney remedy. Smarting, burning sensation along urethra and in bladder with frequent desire to void urine often with strangury. Cystitis, irritable bladder. Tincture 5-10 drop doses). *Fuschina* coloring substance used in adulteration of wine (Cortical nephritis with albuminuria, 6th-30th potency. Redness of ears, mouth, swollen gums; deep, red urine; red, profuse diarrhoea, with severe abdominal pains). *Androsace lactea* (urinary troubles, diuretic; dropsy). *Apis*; *Ars*; *Merc cor*.

Complementary: *Camph*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency. Bears repeated doses well. Locally, in burns and eczema, 1x and 2x, in water, or as cerate.

CAPSICUM ANNUUM

Cayenne Pepper (CAPSICUM)

Seems to suit especially persons of lax fiber, weak; diminished vital heat. A relaxed plethoric sluggish, cold remedy. Not much reactive force. Such persons are fat, indolent, opposed to physical exertion, averse to go outside of their routine, get homesick easily. *General uncleanliness of body*. Abstainers from accustomed alcoholics. It affects the mucous membranes, producing a sensation of *constriction*. Inflammation of petrous bone. Burning pains and general chilliness. Older people who have exhausted their vitality, especially by mental work, and poor living; blear-eyed appearance; who do not react. Fear of slightest draught. Marked tendency to suppuration in every inflammatory process. Prostration and feeble digestion of alcoholics. Myalgia, aching and jerking of muscles.

Mind » » Excessive peevishness. *Homesickness*, with sleeplessness and disposition to suicide. Wants to be let alone. Peppery disposition. *Delirium tremens*.

Head » » Bursting headache; worse, coughing. Hot face. Red cheeks. Face red, though cold (*Asafaet*).

Ears » » Burning and stinging in ears. *Swelling and pain behind ears*. *Inflammation of mastoid*. *Tenderness over the petrous bone*; extremely sore and tender to touch (*Onosmod*). Otorrhœa and mastoid disease before suppuration.

Throat » » *Hot feeling in fauces*. Subacute inflammation of Eustachian tube with great pain. *Pain and dryness in throat* extending to the ears. *Sore throat of smokers and drinkers*. Smarting in; constriction. Burning constriction worse between acts of deglutition. Inflamed uvula and palate; swollen and relaxed.

Mouth » » Herpes labialis (Apply one drop of the mother tincture). *Stomatitis*. Disagreeable smell from mouth. *Fetid odor from mouth*.

Stomach » » Burning in tip of tongue. Atonic dyspepsia. Much flatulence, especially in debilitated subjects. Intense

craving for stimulants. Vomiting, sinking at pit of stomach. *Much thirst; but drinking causes shuddering.*

Stool » » *Bloody mucus, with burning and tenesmus; drawing pain in back after stool. Thirsty after stool, with shivering. Bleeding piles, with soreness of anus. Stinging pain during stool.*

Urine » » Strangury, frequent, almost ineffectual urging. *Burning in orifice.* Comes first in drops, then in spurts; neck of bladder spasmodically contracted. Ectropion of meatus.

Male » » *Coldness of scrotum, with impotency, atrophied testicles, loss of sensibility in testicles, with softening and dwindling. Gonorrhœa, with chordee, excessive burning, pain in prostate.*

Female » » Climacteric disturbances with burning of tip of tongue (*Lathyrus*). Uterine hæmorrhage near the menopause, with nausea. Sticking sensation in left ovarian region.

Respiratory » » *Constriction of chest; arrests breathing Hoarseness. Pain at apex of heart or in rib region, worse touch. Dry, hacking cough, expelling an offensive breath from lungs. Dyspnœa. Feels as if chest and head would fly to pieces. Explosive cough. Threatening gangrene of lung. Pain in distant parts on coughing-bladder, legs, ears, etc.*

Extremities » » Pain from hips to feet. Sciatica, worse bending backward; *worse, coughing.* Tensive pain in the knee.

Fever » » Coldness, with ill-humor. *Shivering after drinking.* Chill begins in back; better, heat. Must have something hot to back. Thirst before chill.

Modalities » » *Better, while eating, from heat. Worse, open air, uncovering, draughts.*

Relationship » » Antidote: *Cina; Calad.*

Compare: *Pulsat; Lycop; Bell; Centaurea* (surging of blood; homesickness; intermittent fever).

Dose » » Third to sixth attenuation. In delirium tremens, dram doses of tincture in milk or tincture or orange peel.

CARBOLICUM ACIDUM

Phenol-Carbolic Acid

Carbolic Acid is a powerful irritant and anæsthetic. A languid, foul, painless, destructive remedy. Stupor, paralysis of sensation and motion, feeble pulse and depressed breathing, death due to paralysis of respiratory centers. Acts primarily on the central nervous system.

Increased olfactory sensibility.

Produces mental and bodily languor, disinclination to study, with headache like a band. Very marked *acuteness of smell* is a strong guiding symptom. Stomach symptoms are also important. Pains are terrible; come and go suddenly. Physical exertion brings on abscess somewhere. Putrid discharges (*Bapt*). Scarlet fever, with marked tendency to destruction of tissue internally, and fetid odor. Spasmodic coughs. Arthritis (See Dose).

Head » » Disinclined to mental work. Tight feeling, as if compressed by a rubber band (*Gels; Mahonia*). Orbital neuralgia over right eye. Headache, better, by green tea; while smoking.

Nose » » *Smell very acute.* Putrid discharge. Ozæna, with fetor and ulceration. Influenza and resulting debility.

Throat » » Ulcerated patches on inside of lips and cheeks. *Burning in mouth to stomach.* Fauces red, and covered with exudation. Uvula whitened and shriveled. *Putrid discharge.* Almost impossible to swallow.

Diphtheria, fetid breath, regurgitation on swallowing liquids, but little pain (*Bapt*). Face dusky red; white about mouth and nose. Rapid sinking of vital forces.

Stomach » » Appetite lost. *Desire for stimulants and tobacco.* Constant belching, nausea, *vomiting*, dark olive green. Heat rises up œsophagus. Flatulent distention of stomach and abdomen. Painful flatulence often marked in one part of the bowel (*Sulpho-Carbolate of Soda*). *Fermentative dyspepsia* with bad taste and breath.

Stool » » Constipation, with *very offensive breath.* Bloody, like scrapings of intestines. Great tenesmus. Diarrhœa; stools thin, black, putrid.

Urine » » Almost black. Diabetes. Irritable bladder in old men with frequent urination at night, of probable prostatic nature. Use 1x.

Female » » Discharges always offensive (*Nitr ac; Nux; Sep*). Pustules about vulva containing bloody pus. Agonizing backache across loins, with dragging-down thighs. Pain in left ovary; worse walking in open air. Erosions of cervix; fetid, acrid discharge. Leucorrhœa in children (*Cann s; Merc; Puls; Sep*). Puerperal fever, with offensive discharge. Irritating leucorrhœa, causing itching and burning (*Kreos*).

Extremities » » Cramps in fore part of leg, close to tibia *during walking*. Gnawing pains in shin bones. Arthritis.

Skin » » Itching vesicles, with burning pain. Burns tend to ulcerate.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chrysarobin* (local in *ringworm* of the scalp 5-10 per cent in glycerine and alcohol. Equal parts). *Ars; Kreosot; Carbo; Guano* (Violent headache as from a band around head. Itching of nostrils, back, thighs, genitals. Symptoms like hay-fever). Antidote: *Alcohol; Vinegar; Chalk; Iod*. Glauber's Salt in watery solution.

Incompatible: *Glycerine* and *vegetable oils*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Phenol in Arthritis, according to Goodno. Must be absolutely pure. Crystals Solution (25 %) in equal parts of water and glycerine, dose 20 minims well diluted 3 times daily (Bartlett).

CARBO ANIMALIS

Animal Charcoal

Seems to be especially adapted to scrofulous and venous constitutions, old people, and after debilitating disease, with feeble circulation and lowered vitality. *Glands are indurated*, veins distended, skin blue. *Stitch remaining after pleurisy*. Easily strained from lifting. Weakness of nursing women. Ulceration and decomposition. All its secretions are offensive. Causes local congestions *without* heat.

Mind » » Desire to be alone, sad and reflective, *avoids conversation*. Anxiety at night, with orgasm of blood.

Head » » Headache, as if head had been blown to pieces. Rush of blood with confusion. Sensation as if something lay above eyes so that she could not look up. Bluish cheeks and lips. Vertigo followed by nose-bleed. Nose swollen, tip bluish small tumor on it. Hearing confused; *cannot tell direction of sound*.

Stomach » » Eating tires patient. Weak, empty feeling in stomach. Burning and griping. *Weak digestion. Flatulence*. Ptomaine poisoning. Repugnance to fat food. Sour water from mouth. Pyrosis.

Female » » Nausea of pregnancy; worse at night. Lochia offensive (*Kreos; Rhus; Secale*). Menses too early, frequent long lasting, *followed by great exhaustion*, so weak, can hardly speak (*Cocc*), flow only in morning (*Bor; Sep*). Burning in vagina and labia. Darting in breast; *painful indurations* in breast, especially right. Cancer of uterus, burning pain down thighs.

Respiratory » » Pleurisy, typhoid character, and remaining stitch. Ulceration of lung, with feeling of coldness of chest. Cough, with discharge of greenish pus.

Skin » » Spongy ulcers, copper-colored eruption. Acne rosacea. Chilblains, worse in evening, in bed and from cold. Verruca on hands and face of old people, with bluish color of extremities. *Glands indurated*, swollen, painful, in neck, axillæ, groin, mammæ; pains lancinating, cutting, burning (*Con; Merc iod flav*). Burning, rawness and fissures; moisture. *Bubo*.

Extremities » » Pain in coccyx; burns when touched. Ankles turn easily. Straining and over-lifting produce great

debility. Joints weak. Easy discoloration. Pain in hip joints at night. *Night sweat* fetid and profuse. Wrist pain.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after shaving, loss of animal fluids.

Relationship » » The Carbon group all have putrid discharges and exhalations. All act on the skin, causing interigo and excoriations. Glandular enlargements and catarrhal states, flatulency and asphyxiation.

Carbon Tetrachlorid is said to cause fatty liver (*Phosph; Ars; Chlorof*). Paralysis of interosseus muscles of feet and hands. Wonderful clinical results in the treatment of Hook worm disease. See *Thymol* (Relationship).

Complementary: *Calc phos*.

Antidotes: *Ars; Nux*.

Compare: *Badiaga; Sepia; Sulph; Plumb iod*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. The third trituration for insufflation in aural polypi.

CARBO VEGETABILIS

Vegetable Charcoal

Disintegration and *imperfect oxidation* is the keynote of this remedy. The typical Carbo patient is sluggish, fat and lazy and has a tendency to chronicity in his complaints. Blood seems to stagnate in the capillaries, causing blueness, coldness, and ecchymosis. Body becomes blue, icy-cold. Bacteria find a rich soil in the nearly lifeless stream and sepsis and typhoidal state ensues.

A lowered vital power from loss of fluids, after drugging; after other diseases; in old people with venous congestions; states of collapse in cholera, typhoid; these are some of the conditions offering special inducements to the action of Carbo veg. The patient may be almost lifeless, but the head is hot; coldness, breath cool, pulse imperceptible, oppressed and quickened respiration, and must have air, must be fanned hard, must have all the windows open. This is a typical state for Carbo veg. The patient faints easily, is worn out, and must have fresh air. Hæmorrhage from any mucous surface. Very debilitated. Patient seems to be too weak to hold out. *Persons who have never fully recovered from the effects of some previous illness.* Sense of weight, as in the head (occiput), eyes and eyelids, before the ears, in the stomach, and elsewhere in the body; putrid (septic) condition of all its affections, coupled with a burning sensation. General venous stasis, bluish skin, limbs cold.

Mind » » Aversion to darkness. Fear of ghosts. Sudden loss of memory.

Head » » *Aches from any over-indulgence.* Hair feels sore, *falls off easily*; scalp itches when getting warm in bed. Hat pressed upon head like a heavy weight. Head feels heavy, constricted. Vertigo with nausea and tinnitus. Pimples on forehead and face.

Face » » Puffy, cyanotic. Pale, hippocratic, cold with cold sweat; blue (*Cup*; *Opium*). Mottled cheeks and red nose.

Eyes » » Vision of black floating spots. Asthenopia. Burning in eyes. Muscles pain.

Ears » » Otorrhœa following exanthematous diseases. Ears dry. Malformation of cerumen with exfoliation of dermoid layer of meatus.

Nose » » *Epistaxis in daily attacks, with pale face.*

Bleeding after straining, with pale face; tip of nose red and scabby, itching around nostrils. Varicose veins on nose. Eruption in corner of alæ nasi. Coryza with cough, especially in moist, warm weather. Ineffectual efforts to sneeze.

Mouth » » Tongue coated white or yellow brown, *covered with aphthæ*. Teeth very sensitive where chewing; gums retracted and bleed easily. Blood oozing from gums when cleaning teeth. Pyorrhea.

Stomach » » *Eructations, heaviness, fullness, and sleepiness*; tense from flatulence, with pain; worse lying down. Eructations after eating and drinking. Temporary relief from belching. Rancid, sour, or putrid eructations. Waterbrash, asthmatic breathing from flatulence. Nausea in the morning. Burning in stomach, extending to back and along spine. *Contractive pain extending to chest, with distention of abdomen*. Faint gone feeling in stomach, not relieved by eating. Crampy pains forcing patient to bend double. Distress comes on a half-hour after eating. Sensitiveness of epigastric region. *Digestion slow; food putrefies* before it digests. Gastralgia of nursing women, with excessive flatulence, sour, rancid belching. Aversion to milk, meat, and *fat things*. *The simplest food distresses*. Epigastric region very sensitive.

Abdomen » » Pain as from lifting a weight; colic from riding in a carriage; excessive discharge of fetid flatus. Cannot bear tight clothing around waist and abdomen. Ailments accompanying intestinal fistulæ. *Abdomen greatly distended*; better, passing wind. *Flatulent colic*. Pain in liver.

Rectum and Stool » » Flatus hot, moist, offensive. Itching, gnawing and burning in rectum. *Acrid, corrosive moisture from rectum*. A musty, glutinous moisture exudes. Soreness, itching moisture of perineum at night. Discharge of blood from rectum. Burning at anus, burning varices (*Mur ac*). Painful diarrhœa of old people. Frequent, involuntary cadaverous-smelling stools, followed by burning. White hæmorrhoids; excoriation of anus. *Bluish, burning piles, pain* after stool.

Male » » Discharge of prostatic fluid at stool. Itching and moisture at thigh near scrotum.

Female » » Premature and too copious menses; pale blood. Vulva swollen; aphthæ; varices on pudenda. Leucorrhœa before menses, thick, greenish, milky, excoriating (*Kreos*). During menstruation, burning in hands and soles.

Respiratory » » Cough with itching in larynx; spasmodic with gagging and vomiting of mucus. Whooping cough, especially in beginning. Deep, rough voice, failing on slight exertion. *Hoarseness; worse, evenings, talking; evening oppression of breathing, sore and raw chest. Wheezing and rattling of mucus in chest. Occasional spells of long coughing attacks. Cough, with burning in chest; worse in evening, in open air, after eating and talking. Spasmodic cough, bluish face, offensive expectoration, neglected pneumonia. Breath cold; must be fanned. Hæmorrhage from lungs. Asthma in aged with blue skin.*

Extremities » » Heavy, stiff; feel paralyzed; *limbs, go to sleep; want of muscular energy; joints weak. Pain in shins. Cramp in soles; feet numb and sweaty. Cold from knees down. Toes red, swollen. Burning pain in bones and limbs.*

Fever » » Coldness, with thirst. Chill begins in forearm. Burning in various places. Perspiration on eating. Hectic fever, exhausting sweats.

Skin » » *Blue, cold ecchymosed.* Marbled with venous over distension. Itching; worse on evening, when warm in bed. Moist skin; *hot perspiration; senile gangrene beginning in toes; bed sores; bleed easily. Falling out of hair, from a general weakened condition. Indolent ulcers, burning pain. Ichorous, offensive discharge; tendency to gangrene of the margins. Purpura. Varicose ulcers, carbuncles (Ars; Anthrac).*

Modalities » » *Worse, evening; night and open air; cold; from fat food, butter, coffee, milk, warm damp weather; wine. Better, from eructation, from fanning, cold.*

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Spirits Nitre; Camph; Ambra; Arsenic.*

Compare: *Carboneum*-Lampblack (Spasms commencing in tongue, down trachea and extremities. Tingling sensation). *Lycop*; *Ars*; *China*.

Complementary: *Kali carb*; *Dros*.

Dose » » First to third trituration in stomach disorders. Thirtieth potency and higher in chronic conditions, and in collapse.

CARBONEUM HYDROGENISATUM

Carburetted Hydrogen

Symptoms resemble an apoplectic attack. Spasm as in lockjaw. Trismus. Involuntary stools and urine.

Mind » » Stupefaction. Extraordinary sensation of contentment. All thoughts appear in a moment as if seen in an inner mirror.

Eyes » » Lids half closed. Oscillation of eyeballs. Pupils insensible to light.

CARBONEUM OXYGENISATUM

Carbonous Oxide

Herpes zoster, pemphigus, and trismus are produced by this drug. Coldness, *sleepiness*, loss of consciousness are marked. Vertigo.

Head » » Cerebral congestion; hallucination of vision, hearing and touch. Inclination to turn in a circle. *Jaws firmly clenched*. Trismus. Heaviness of head. Sticking pain in temples. Roaring ears.

Eyes » » Ocular paralysis, hemianopsias, disturbed pupillary reaction, optic neuritis and atrophy, subconjunctival and retinal hæmorrhages.

Skin » » Anæsthesia; vesication along course of nerves; *herpes zoster*; pemphigus, with large and small vesicles. Hand icy cold.

Sleep » » Deep. *Prolonged*; sleepiness for several days.

Dose » » First attenuation.

CARBONEUM SULPHURATUM

Alcohol Sulphuris-Bisulphide of Carbon

This drug has a deep and disorganizing action and an immense range of action judging from the symptomatology. Very useful in patients broken down by abuse of alcohol. Sensitive patients worse cold, wasted muscles, and skin and mucous membranes anæsthetic. Special affinity for eyes. Chronic rheumatism, sensitive and cold. Lack of vital heat. Diarrhœa every four to six weeks. Paralysis with intense congestion of nerve centers. Tabes. Sensory difficulties in limbs.

Impotence, sciatica, come within the therapeutic sphere of this remedy. Chronic plumbism. *Diminished sensibility* of arms, hands and feet. Peripheral neuritis.

Mind » » Irritable, anxious, intolerant; *stupor*.

Sluggishness of mind. Hallucinations of sight and hearing. Changeable mood. Dementia alternating with excitement.

Head » » Headache and dizziness. Aches as from a tight cap. Ears feel obstructed. *Noises in head*. Ulceration of the lips, anæsthesia of mouth and tongue.

Eyes » » Myopia, asthenopia, and dis-chromotopia, cloudiness and atrophy of optic disc and central scotoma for light and for red and green not for white. Optic neuritis advancing toward atrophy. Arteries and veins congested. Retinal congestion; optic disc pale. Everything seems in a fog. Vision greatly impaired. Color-blindness.

Ears » » Hearing impaired. Buzzing and singing noises like an æolian harp. *Tinnitus aurium. Meniere's disease*.

Abdomen » » Pain with *wandering swellings* as from flatus. Distention, with soreness and rumbling.

Male » » Desire lost, parts atrophied. Frequent profuse emissions.

Extremities » » Herpes on dorsal surface of hands. Sore, bruised limbs; anæsthesia of arms and hands. Cramps in limbs. Lightning-like pains, with cramps. Fingers swollen, *insensible*, rigid, stiff. Gait unsteady, tottering; worse in dark. Feet insensible. *Sciatica. Flying pains, returning regularly* for a long time. Pain in lower limbs, with cramps and formication. *Neuritis*.

Sleep » » Deep morning sleep with anxious, vexatious dreams.

Skin » » Anæsthesia; burning; itching; ulcers; small wounds fester. Useful to restrain the growth of cancer. Furunculosis. Chronic skin diseases with much itching.

Modalities » » *Better*, in open air. *Worse*, after breakfast; bathing. Sensitive to warm, damp, weather.

Relationship » » Compare: *Potass. Xantate*--(Similar in action. Acts on cortical substance; loss of memory, marked blood degeneration; impotence and senility). *Tuberculin*; *Radium*; *Carbo*; *Sulph*; *Caust*; *Salicyl ac*; *Cinch*. In eye symptoms compare: *Benzin dinitric*. *Thyroidin* (progressive diminution of sight with central Scotoma).

Dose » » First attenuation. Locally in facial neuralgia and sciatica.

CARCINOSINUM

A nosode from Carcinoma (CARCINOSIN)

It is claimed the Carcinosin acts favorably and modifies all cases in which either a history of carcinoma can be elicited, or symptoms of the disease itself exist (J. H. Clarke, M. D).

Carcinoma of the mammary glands with great pain and induration of glands; of uterus, the offensive discharge, hæmorrhage and pain are greatly relieved.

Indigestion, accumulation of gas in stomach and bowels; rheumatism-Cancerous cachexia.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bufo*; *Conium*; *Phytolacca*, *Asterias*.

Dose » » Thirtieth and 200th potency, a dose at night or less frequently.

CARDUUS MARIANUS

St. Mary's Thistle

The action of this drug is centered in the liver, and portal system, causing soreness, pain, jaundice. Has specific relation to the vascular system. Abuse of alcoholic beverages, especially beer. *Varicose veins* and ulcers. Diseases of miners, associated with asthma. Dropsical conditions depending on liver disease, and when due to pelvic congestion and hepatic disease. Disturbs sugar metabolism. Influenza when liver is affected. Debility. Hæmorrhages, especially connected with hepatic disease.

Mind » » Despondency; forgetful, apathetic.

Head » » Contractive feeling above eyebrows. Dull heavy, stupid, with foul tongue. Vertigo, with tendency to fall forward. Burning and pressure in eyes. Nose-bleed.

Stomach » » Taste bitter. Aversion to salt meat. Appetite small; tongue furred; nausea; *retching; vomiting of green, acid fluid*. Stitches in left side of stomach, near spleen (*Ceanoth*). Gallstone disease with enlarged liver.

Abdomen » » Pain in region of liver. Left lobe very sensitive. Fullness and soreness, with moist skin. Constipation; *stools hard, difficult, knotty*; alternates with diarrhœa. Stools bright yellow. Swelling of gall bladder with painful tenderness. Hyperæmia of liver, with jaundice. Cirrhosis, with dropsy.

Rectum » » Hæmorrhagic piles, prolapse or rectum, burning pain in anus and rectum, hard and knotting, clayey stools. Profuse diarrhœa due to rectal cancer. 10 drops doses (Wapler).

Urine » » Cloudy; golden-colored.

Chest » » Stitching pains in lower right ribs and front; worse, moving, walking, etc. *Asthmatic respiration*. Pain in chest, going to shoulders, back, loins and abdomen, with urging to urinate.

Skin » » Itching on lying down at night. *Varicose ulcers (Clematis vitalba)*. Eruption on lower part of sternum.

Extremities » » Pain in hip-joint, spreading through buttocks and down thigh; *worse from stooping*. Difficult rising. Weakness felt in feet, especially after sitting.

Relationship » » Compare: *Card benedictus* (strong action on eyes, and sensation of contraction in many parts; stomach symptoms similar); *Chelidon*; *Chionanthes*; *Merc*; *Podophyl*; *Bry*; *Aloe*.

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

CARLSBAD AQUA

The Waters of the Sprudel Springs

(CARLSBAD)

Famous for its action on the liver and in the treatment of obesity, diabetes, and gout. In homeopathic potencies useful in weakness of all organs, constipation, great liability to take cold. Periodicity, effects repeated after from two to four weeks (*Oxal ac; Sulph*). *Flashes of heat all over*. Itching on various parts.

Mind » » Discouraged and anxious about domestic duties.

Head » » Aches, with swollen temporal veins (*Sang*); better, motion, in open air.

Face » » Yellow; sallow; red and hot; pain in zygomatic process; feels as if cobwebs were on it.

Stomach » » Tongue coated white. Offensive smell from mouth. Furry sensation. Sour or salty taste. Hiccough and yawning. Heartburn (*Carbo*).

Urine » » Stream *weak and slow*; only passed by pressing abdominal muscles.

Rectum » » *Feces held back*. Stool slow, and only passed by much abdominal pressure. Burning in rectum and anus. Bleeding piles.

Relationship » » Compare: *Nat sulph; Nux*.

Dose » » Lower potencies.

CASCARA SAGRADA

Sacred Bark

(RHAMNUS PURSHIANA)

Introduced as a palliative for constipation (non-homeopathic), fifteen drops of fluid extract here it restores normal function by its tonic effects, but it has a wider sphere of action, as careful provings will show. Chronic indigestion, cirrhosis and jaundice. Hæmorrhoids and constipation. Gastric headache. Broad, flabby tongue; foul breath.

Urine » » Must wait for minute before flow starts then first in drops.

Extremities » » *Rheumatism of muscles and joints, with obstinate constipation.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Hyd; Nux; Rhamnus Californica* (tincture for constipation; tympanites and appendicitis and especially *rheumatism*).

Dose » » Tincture to sixth potency.

CASCARILLA

Sweet Bark

Acts on the digestive tract; constipation. Aversion to smell of tobacco. *Inclination to vomit* very marked.

Stomach » » Hunger after meals. Desire for hot drinks. *Nausea and vomiting*. Pain in stomach as from a shock. Pressing colic.

Rectum » » Constipation; stools hard, covered with mucus (*Graph*). Bright blood with stool. Diarrhœa alternating with hard, lumpy stool, with backache and lassitude, preceded by griping. Gnawing pain high up in rectum.

Dose » » First to third potency.

CASTOREUM CANADENSE

The Beaver

(CASTOREUM)

A great remedy for hysteria. Prostration marked.

Hysterical symptoms. Day-blindness; cannot endure the light. Nervous women who do not recover fully, but are continually irritable, and suffer from debilitating sweats. Spasmodic affections after debilitating diseases. Constant yawning. Restless sleep with frightful dreams and starts.

Tongue » » Swollen. Rounded elevation size of a pea in center, with drawing sensation from center to hyoid bone.

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa; blood discharged in drops with tenesmus. Pain commences in middle of thighs.

Amenorrhœa, with painful tympanites.

Fever » » Predominant chilliness. Attacks of chilliness with ice-coldness in back.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ambra*; *Moschus*; *Mur acid*; *Valeriana*.

Antidote: *Colch*.

Dose » » Tincture, and lower potencies.

CASTANEA VESCA

Chestnut Leaves

A useful remedy in *whooping-cough*, especially in the early stage, with dry, ringing, violent, spasmodic cough.

Desire for warm drinks. Very thirsty. Loss of appetite.

Diarrhœa. Thick urine.

Lumbago, weak back, can hardly straighten up.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pertussin*-Whooping-cough (when symptoms return again after being allayed). *Dros*; *Mephitis*; *Naphthal*; *Ammon brom*.

Dose » » Tincture.

CASTOR EQUI

Rudimentary Thumb-nail of the Horse

General action on thickening of the skin and epithelium.

Psoriasis linguæ. The clinical experience of Hering and his fellow-provers has shown this to be highly useful remedy in *cracked and ulcerated nipples*. Affects principally female organs. Acts on the nails and bones; pain in right tibia and coccyx. Warts on forehead. Warts on breast. Chapped hands.

Chest » » Cracked, sore nipples, excessively tender. Swelling of mammæ. Violent itching in breasts; areola reddened.

Relationship » » Compare: *Graphites; Hippomanes; Calc. Oxal.*

Dose » » Sixth and twelfth potency.

CATARIA NEPETA

Catnip

Children's remedy for *Colic*, also for nervous headache and hysteria, abdominal complaints, pain, flexing of thighs, twisting of body, crying. Similar to chamomilla and magnes phosph.

Dose » » 5 to 10 drops of the tincture.

CAULOPHYLLUM THALICTROIDES

Blue Cohosh

(CAULOPHYLLUM)

This is a woman's remedy. Want of tonicity of the womb. During labor, when the pains are deficient and the patient is exhausted and fretful. Besides, it has a special affinity for the smaller joints. *Thrush*, locally and internally.

Stomach » » *Cardialgia, spasms of stomach*. Dyspepsia with spasmodic symptoms.

Female » » Extraordinary rigidity of os (*Bell; Gels; Ver v*). Spasmodic and severe pains, which fly in all directions; shivering, without progress; false pains. Revives labor pains and furthers progress of labor. After pains. Leucorrhœa, with moth-spots on forehead. Habitual abortion from uterine debility (*Helon; Puls; Sab*). Needle-like pains in cervix. Dysmenorrhœa, with pains flying to other parts of body. Lochia protracted; great atony. Menses and leucorrhœa profuse.

Skin » » Discoloration of skin in women with menstrual and uterine disorder.

Extremities » » Severe drawing, erratic pain and stiffness in small joints, fingers, toes, ankles, etc. Aching in wrists. Cutting pains on closing hands. Erratic pains, changing place every few minutes.

Relationship » » Incompatible: *Coffea*.

Compare: *Viol. Odor* (rheumatic carpal and metacarpal joints); *Cimicif; Sepia; Pulsat; Gels*.

Dose » » Tincture to third attenuation.

CAUSTICUM

Hahnemann's Tinctura acris sine Kali

Manifests its action mainly in chronic rheumatic, arthritic and paralytic affections, indicated by the tearing, drawing pains in the muscular and fibrous tissues, with deformities about the joints; progressive loss of muscular strength, tendinous contractures. Broken down seniles. In catarrhal affections of the air passages, and seems to choose preferably dark-complexioned and rigid-fibered persons. Restlessness at night, with tearing pains in joints and bones, and faint-like sinking of strength. This weakness progresses until we have gradually appearing paralysis. Local paralysis, vocal cords, muscles of deglutition, of tongue, eyelids, face, bladder and extremities. Children are slow to walk. The skin of a Causticum person is of a *dirty white sallow*, with warts, especially on the face. Emaciation due to disease, worry, etc, and of long standing. *Burning, rawness, and soreness* are characteristic.

Mind » » Child does not want to go to bed alone. Least thing makes it cry. Sad, hopeless. *Intensely sympathetic*. Ailments from long-lasting grief, sudden emotions. Thinking of complaints, aggravates, especially hæmorrhoids.

Head » » Sensation of empty space between forehead and brain. Pain in right frontal eminence.

Face » » Paralysis of right side. Warts. Pain in facial bones. Dental fistula. Pain in jaws, with difficulty in opening mouth.

Eyes » » Cataract with motor disturbances. Inflammation of eyelids; ulceration. Sparks and dark spots before eyes *Ptosis (Gels)*. Vision impaired, as if film were before eyes. Paralysis of ocular muscles after exposure to cold.

Ears » » Ringing, roaring, pulsating, with deafness; words and steps re-echo; chronic middle-ear catarrh; accumulation of ear-wax.

Nose » » *Coryza, with hoarseness*. Scaly nose. Nostrils ulcerated. *Pimples and warts*.

Mouth » » Bites inside of cheek from chewing. Paralysis of tongue, with indistinct speech. Rheumatism of articulation of lower jaw. Gums bleed easily.

Stomach » » Greasy taste. Aversion to sweets. Feels as if lime were burned in stomach. Worse after eating fresh meat; smoked meat agrees. Sensation of ball rising in throat. *Acid dyspepsia*.

Stool » » Soft and small, size of goose-quill (*Phos*). Hard, tough, covered with mucus; shines like grease; small-shaped; expelled with much straining, or only on standing up. Pruritus. Partial paralysis of rectum. Rectum sore and burns. Fistula and large piles.

Urine » » Involuntary when coughing, sneezing (*Puls*). Expelled very slowly, and sometimes retained. Involuntary during first sleep at night; also from slightest excitement. *Retention* after surgical operations. Loss of sensibility on passing urine.

Female » » *Uterine inertia during labor*. Menses cease at night; *flow only during day* (*Cycl; Puls*). Leucorrhœa at night, with great weakness (*Nat mur*). Menses delay, late (*Con. Graph; Puls*).

Respiratory » » *Hoarseness* with pain in chest; *aphonia*. Larynx sore. *Cough, with raw soreness of chest*. Expectoration scanty; *must be swallowed*. Cough *with pain in hip*, especially left worse in evening; *better, drinking cold water*; worse, warmth of bed. Sore streak down trachea. Mucus under sternum, which he cannot *quite reach*. Pain in chest, with palpitation. Cannot lie down at night. Voice re-echoes. Own voice roars in ears and distresses. Difficulty of voice of singers and public speakers (*Royal*).

Back » » Stiffness between shoulders. Dull pain in nape of neck.

Extremities » » Left-sided sciatica, with numbness. Paralysis of single parts. Dull, tearing pain in hands and arms. Heaviness and weakness. Tearing joints. Unsteadiness of *muscles of forearm* and hand. Numbness; loss of sensation in hands. *Contracted tendons*. Weak ankles. Cannot walk without suffering. *Rheumatic tearing in limbs; better by warmth, especially heat of bed*. Burning in joints. Slow in learning to walk. Unsteady

walking and easily falling. *Restless legs at night*. Cracking and tension in knees; stiffness in hollow of knee. Itching on dorsum of feet.

Skin » » Soreness in folds of skin, back of ears, between thighs. *Warts* large, jagged, bleeding easily, on tips of fingers and nose. Old burns that do not get well, and ill effects from burns. Pains of burns. Cicatrices freshen up; old injuries reopen. Skin prone to intertrigo during dentition.

Sleep » » Very drowsy; can hardly keep awake. Nocturnal sleeplessness, with dry heat, inquietude.

Relationship » » According to the careful investigations of Dr. Wagner of Basel, Causticum corresponds to Ammon causticum 4x. *Causticum* does not agree with *Phosphorus*; the remedies should not be used after each other.

Diphtherotoxin follows, causticum in chronic bronchitis.

Antidote: Paralysis from lead-poisoning.

Complementary: *Carbo*; *Petrosel*.

Compare: *Rhus*; *Arsenic*; *Amm phos* (facial paralysis).

Modalities » » *Worse*, dry, cold winds, in *clear fine* weather, *cold* air; from motion of carriage. *Better*, in *damp, wet weather*; *warmth*. Heat of bed.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth attenuation. In chronic ailments and especially in paralytic states, the higher potencies once or twice a week.

CEANOTHUS AMERICANUS

New Jersey Tea

(CEANOTHUS)

This remedy seems to possess a specific relation to the spleen. Ague cake of malaria. A left-sided remedy generally. Anæmic patients where liver and spleen are at fault. Chronic bronchitis with profuse secretion. Marked blood pressure, reducing powers. Active hemastatic, materially reducing the clotting of blood.

Abdomen » » Enormous enlargement of the spleen. *Splenitis; pain all up the left side*. Deep-seated pain in left hypochondrium, hypertrophy of spleen. Leucæmia. Violent dyspnœa. Menses profuse, and yellow weakening leucorrhœa. Unable to lie on left side. Pain in liver and back.

Rectum » » Diarrhœa; bearing down in abdomen and rectum.

Urine » » Constant urging to urinate. Green; frothy; contains bile, sugar.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tinospora cordifolia* (a Hindoo medicine for chronic cases of fever with enlarged spleen). *Polymnia uvedalia*-Bearsfoot--(acute splenitis with tenderness over left hypochondriac region; spleen enlarged, ague cake. Vascular atony, tissues sodden, flabby and non-elastic. Enlarged glands; influences all ductless glands). *Ceanothus thrysiflorus*-California Lilac--(Pharyngitis, tonsillitis, nasal catarrh, diphtheria. Tincture internally and as a gargle).

Compare: *Berberis; Myrica; Cedron; Agaricus* (spleen).

Modalities » » *Worse*, motion, lying on left side.

Dose » » First attenuation. Locally as hair tonic.

CEDRON

Rattlesnake Bean

(SIMARUBA FERROGINEA)

Periodicity is the most marked characteristic of this drug. Its particularly useful in tropical or in damp, warm, marshy countries. It has been found curative in malarial affections, especially neuralgia. Adapted to persons of a voluptuous disposition, excitable, nervous temperament. Has powers of antidoting snake-bites and stings of insects. Tincture of pure bean scraped on wound. Mania.

Head » » Pain from temple to temple across eyes. Pain over whole right side of face, coming on about 9 am. Crazy feeling from pain across forehead; worse, working on black. Roaring in ears produced by Cinchona. Whole body seems numb with headache.

Eyes » » Shooting over left eye. Severe *pain in eyeball, with radiating pains around eye*, shooting into nose. Scalding lachrymation. *Supra-orbital neuralgia periodic*. Iritis, choroiditis.

Extremities » » Lancinating pain in joints; worse, feet and hands. Sudden pain in ball of right thumb, extending up arm to shoulder. Pain in ball of right foot, extending to knee. Shingles, with radiating pain. Dropsy of knee-joint.

Fever » » Chilliness towards evening; then frontal headache extending into parietal region. Red eyes. Heat, with itching of eyes, tearing in limbs, *numbness of limbs*.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Lach*.

Compare: *Ars; China*.

Dose » » Tincture to third attenuation.

CENCHRIS CONTORTRIX

Copperhead Snake

(ANCISTRODON)

Like the other snake poisons, it affects the system profoundly. Like arsenic, it has dyspnœa, mental and physical restlessness, thirst for small quantities of water, necessity for having clothing loose, like Laches. Marked alternation of moods; vivid dreams. Is a wonderful restorative and deep acting remedy. Increased sexual desire in both sexes. Ineffectual attempts to recline. Right ovarian region painful.

Head » » Forgetful, absent-minded, alternating moods. Aching pain in left frontal eminence and left side of teeth. Swelling around eyes, aching and itching in eyes.

Heart » » Feels distended, fills whole chest, as if it fell down in abdomen; sharp stitches, fluttering under left scapula.

Sleep » » Dreams horrible and vivid; lascivious.

Modalities » » *Worse*, pressure; lying down; afternoon and night.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars*; *Laches*. *Clotho*

Arictans--Puff Adder » » Should have a great sphere of usefulness in many conditions where excessive swelling is a leading feature (John H. Clarke, M. D).

Dose » » Sixth potency.

CERIUM OXALICUM

Oxalate of Cerium

Spasmodic reflex vomiting and spasmodic cough are within the sphere of this remedy. *Vomiting of pregnancy*, and of half-digested food. Whooping cough, with vomiting and hæmorrhage. Dysmenorrhœa in fleshy, robust women. Better when flow is established.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ingluvini*--(made from gizzard of a fowl). Vomiting of pregnancy; gastric neurasthenia. Infantile vomiting and diarrhœa. 3x Trit. *Amygdal; Lactic ac; Ipecac.*

Dose » » First trituration.

CEREUS BONPLANDII

A Night-blooming Cereus

Mind » » Great desire to work and to be doing something useful.

Head » » Occipital headache and *pain through the globe of the eyes and orbits (Cedron; Onos)*. Pain across the brain from left to right. Pain along right malar bone running to temple.

Chest » » Convulsive pains at the heart; feels as if transfixed. Pain in chest through heart, with pain running toward spleen. Pain in left pectoral muscle and cartilages of left lower ribs. Sensation of a great weight on heart, and pricking pain. Hypertrophy of heart. Difficult, sighing respiration, as from some compression of chest.

Skin » » Itching of skin (*Dolich; Sulph*).

Extremities » » Pain in neck, back, shoulders, down arms, hands and fingers. Pain in knees and joints of lower extremities.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cactus; Spigel; Kalmia; Cereus serpentinus* (Very irritable with tendency to swear; wild anger and low morals. Disturbance in speech; in writing leaves off the last syllable. Paralyzed feeling. Pains in heart, and dwindling of sexual organs. Emissions, followed by pain in testicles).

Dose » » Third to sixth attenuation.

CHAMOMILLA

German Chamomile

The chief guiding symptoms belong to the mental and emotion group, which lead to this remedy in many forms of disease. Especially of frequent employment in diseases of children, where peevishness, restlessness, and colic give the needful indications. A disposition that is mild, calm and gentle; sluggish and constipated bowels contraindicate chamomilla.

Chamomilla is *sensitive, irritable, thirsty, hot, and numb*. Oversensitiveness from abuse of coffee and narcotics. *Pains unendurable*, associated with numbness. Night-sweats.

Mind » » *Whining restlessness*. Child wants many things which he refuses again. Piteous moaning because he cannot have what he wants. Child can only be quieted when carried about and petted constantly. *Impatient*, intolerant of being spoken to or interrupted; extremely sensitive to every pain; always complaining. *Spiteful, snappish*. Complaints from anger and vexation. *Mental calmness contraindicates Chamom*.

Head » » Throbbing headache in one-half of the brain. Inclined to bend head backward. Hot, clammy sweat on forehead and scalp.

Ears » » Ringing in ears. *Earache*, with soreness; *swelling and heat driving patient frantic*. Stitching pain. Ears feel stopped.

Eyes » » Lids smart. Yellow sclerotic. Spasmodic closing of lids.

Nose » » Sensitive to all smells. Coryza, with inability to sleep.

Face » » *One cheek* red and hot; the other pale and cold. Stitches in jaw extending to inner ear and teeth. *Teeth ache worse after warm drink*; worse, coffee, at night. Drives to distraction. Jerking of tongue and facial muscles. Distress of teething children (*Calc phos*; *Terebinth*).

Throat » » Parotid and submaxillary glands swollen. Constriction and pain as from a plug.

Mouth » » Toothache, if anything warm is taken, from coffee, during pregnancy. Nightly salivation.

Stomach » » Eructations, foul. Nausea after coffee. Sweats after eating or drinking. Aversion to warm drinks. Tongue yellow; taste bitter. Bilious vomiting. Acid rising; regurgitation of food. Bitter, bilious vomiting. Pressive gastralgia, as from a stone (*Bry; Abies n*).

Abdomen » » Distended. Gripping in region of navel, and pain in small of back. Flatulent colic, after anger, *with red cheeks and hot perspiration*. Hepatic colic. Acute duodenitis (*Kali bich* (chronic)).

Stool » » Hot, *green*, watery, fetid, *slimy*, with colic. Chopped white and yellow mucus like chopped eggs and spinach. Soreness of anus. Diarrhœa during dentition. Hæmorrhoids, with painful fissures.

Female » » Uterine hæmorrhages. Profuse discharge of clotted, *dark blood*, *with labor-like pains*. Labor pains spasmodic; press upward (*Gels*). Patient intolerant of pain (*Caul; Caust; Gels; Hyos; Puls*). Nipples inflamed; tender to touch. Infant's breasts tender. Yellow, acrid leucorrhœa (*Ars; Sep; Sulph*).

Respiratory » » Hoarseness, hawking, *rawness of larynx*. Irritable, *dry*, *tickling cough*; suffocative tightness of chest, with bitter expectoration in daytime. Rattling of mucus in child's chest.

Back » » Insupportable pain in loins and hips. *Lumbago*. Stiffness of neck muscles.

Extremities » » Violent rheumatic pains drive him out of bed at night; compelled to walk about. Burning of soles at night (*Sulph*). *Ankles give way in the afternoon*. Nightly paralytic loss of power in the feet, unable to step on them.

Sleep » » Drowsiness with moaning, weeping and wailing during sleep; anxious, frightened dreams, with half-open eyes.

Modalities » » *Worse*, by *heat*, anger, open air, wind, *night*. *Better*, from being carried, warm wet weather.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cypriped; Anthemis; Aconite; Puls; Coffea; Bellad; Staphis; Ignat*. Follows Belladonna in diseases of children and abuse of opium. *Rubus villosus*-Blackberry--(diarrhœa of infancy; stools watery and clay colored).

Antidotes: *Camph; Nux; Puls*.

Complementary: *Bell; Mag c*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth attenuation.

CHAPARRO AMARGOSO

Goat-bush

Chronic diarrhoea. Tenderness over liver. Stools little pain, but with much mucus. Dysentery. Acts as a tonic and antiperiodic.

Compare: *Kali carb; Cup, ars; Caps.*

Dose » » Third attenuation.

CHELIDONIUM MAJUS

Celandine

A prominent liver remedy, covering many of the direct reflex symptoms of diseased conditions of that organ. The jaundiced skin, and especially the *constant pain under inferior angle of right scapula*, are certain indications.

Paralytic drawing and lameness in single parts. The great general lethargy and indisposition to make any effort is also marked. Ailments brought on or renewed by change of weather. *Serous effusions. Hydrocele. Bilious complication during gestation.*

Head » » Icy coldness of occiput from the nape of neck; *feels heavy as lead*. Heavy, lethargic; drowsiness very marked, with general numbness; vertigo, associated with hepatic disturbance. Inclination to fall forward. Right-sided headache down behind ears and shoulder-blade. *Neuralgia over right eye, right cheek-bone and right ear*, with excessive lachrymation, preceded by pain in liver.

Nose » » Flapping of alæ nasi (*Lyc*).

Eyes » » Dirty yellow color of whites. Sore sensation on looking up. Tears fairly gush out. Orbital neuralgia of right eye, with profuse lachrymation; pupils contracted, relieved by pressure.

Face » » *Yellow*; worse nose and cheeks. Wilted skin.

Stomach » » Tongue yellow, with imprint of teeth; large and flabby (*Merc; Hyd*). Taste bitter, pasty. Bad odor from mouth. *Prefers hot food and drink*. Nausea, vomiting; *better, very hot water*. Pain through stomach to back and right shoulder-blade. Gastralgia. *Eating relieves temporarily*, especially when accompanied with hepatic symptoms.

Abdomen » » Jaundice due to hepatic and gall-bladder obstruction. Gall-colic. Distention. Fermentation and sluggish bowels. Constriction across, as by a string. Liver enlarged. Gallstones (*Berberis*).

Urine » » Profuse, foaming, yellow urine, like beer (*Chenop*) dark, turbid.

Stool » » Constipation; stools hard, round balls, like sheep's dung, bright yellow, pasty; clay-colored, stools

float in water; *alternation of diarrhoea and constipation*.

Burning and itching of anus (*Ratanh; Sulph*).

Female » » Menses too late and too profuse.

Respiratory » » Very quick and short inspirations; pain on deep inspiration. Dyspnoea. Short, exhausting cough; sensation of dust not relieved by cough. Whooping-cough; spasmodic cough; loose, rattling; expectoration difficult. Pain in *right* side of chest and shoulder, with embarrassed respiration. Small lumps of mucus fly from mouth when coughing. Hoarse in afternoon. Constriction of chest.

Back » » Pain in nape. Stiff neck, head drawn to left.

Fixed pain under inner and lower angle of right scapula.

Pain at lower angle of left scapula.

Extremities » » Pain in arms, shoulders, hands, tips of fingers. *Icy coldness of tips of fingers*; wrists sore, tearing in metacarpal bones. Whole flesh sore to touch.

Rheumatic pain in hips and thighs; intolerable pains in heels, as if pinched by too narrow a shoe; worse, right. Feels paralyzed. Paresis of the lower limbs with rigidity of muscles.

Skin » » Dry heat of skin; itches, *yellow*. Painful red pimples and pustules. Old, spreading, offensive ulcers. Wilted skin. Sallow, cold, clammy.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side, motion, touch, change of weather, very early in morning. *Better*, after dinner, from pressure.

Relationship » » *Chelidonin* » » (Spasm of smooth muscle everywhere, intestinal colic, uterine colic, bronchial spasm, tachycardia, etc). *Boldo-Boldoa fragrans*--(Bladder atony; cholecystitis and biliary calculus. Bitter taste, no appetite; constipation, hypochondriasis languor, congestion of liver; burning weight in liver and stomach. Painful hepatic diseases. Disturbed liver following malaria). *Elemuy Gauteria*--(Stones in kidneys and bladder; grain doses of powdered bark in water or 5 drops of tincture. Pellagra).

Sulph often completes its work.

Complementary: *Lycop; Bryon*.

Antidote: *Chamom*.

Compare: *Nux; Sulph; Bry; Lyc; Opium; Podophyl; Sanguin; Ars*.

Dose » » Tincture and lower attenuations.

CHELONE GLABRA

Snakehead

(CHELONE)

A remedy in liver affections with pain or soreness of the left lobe of the liver and extending downwards. Dumb
ague. Soreness of external parts, as if skin were off;
debility. Malaise, following intermittents. Dyspepsia with
hepatic torpor. Jaundice. *Round and thread worms*. It is
an enemy to every kind of worm infesting the human
body.

Dose » » Tincture, in one to five drop doses.

CHENOPODIUM ANTHELMINTICUM

Jerusalem Oak

Characteristic pain in scapula very marked. Symptoms of apoplexy, right hemiplegia, and aphasia. Stertorous breathing (*Opium*). Sudden *vertigo*. Meniere's disease. Affections of auditory nerves (*Nat salicyl*). Oil of Chenopodium for hookworm and roundworm.

Ears » » Torpor of auditory nerve. Hearing better for *high-pitched* sounds. Comparative deafness to sound of voice, but *great sensitiveness to sound, as of passing vehicles* and also a shrinking from low tones. Buzzing in ears. Enlargement of tonsils. *Aural vertigo*.

Back » » *Intense pain between angle of right shoulder-blade near spine*, and through the chest.

Urine » » Copious, yellow, foaming urine, with acrid sensation in urethra. Yellowish sediment (*Chel*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Opium; China; Chelid*.

Dose » » Third potency. Oil of Chenopodium for hookworm, 10 minim doses every 2 hours for 3 doses; also *Carbon tetrachloride*.

CHIMAPHILA UMBELLATA

Pipsissewa

Acts principally on kidneys, and genito-urinary tract; affects also lymphatic and mesenteric glands and female mammæ. Plethoric young women with dysuria. Women with large breasts. Hepatic and renal dropsies; chronic alcoholics. Incipient and progressive cataracts.

One of the remedies whose symptoms point to its employment in bladder affections, notably catarrh, acute and chronic. *Scanty urine, and loaded with ropy, mucopurulent sediment. Prostatic enlargement.*

Head » » Pain in left frontal protuberance. Halo about the light. Itching of eyelids. Stabbing pain in left eye with lachrymation.

Mouth » » Toothache, worse after eating and exertion, better cool water. Pain as if tooth was being gently pulled.

Urinary » » Urging to urinate. Urine turbid, offensive, containing ropy or bloody mucus, and depositing a copious sediment. Burning and scalding during micturition, and straining afterwards. *Must strain* before flow comes. Scanty urine. Acute prostatitis, retention, and *feeling of a ball in perineum (Cann ind)*. Fluttering in region of kidney. *Sugar in urine*. Unable to urinate without standing with feet wide apart and body inclined forward.

Female » » Labia inflamed, swollen. Pain in vagina. Hot flashes. Painful *tumor of mammæ*, not ulcerated, with undue secretion of milk. Rapid atrophy of breasts. Women with *very large breasts* and tumor in the mammary gland with *sharp* pain through it.

Male » » Smarting in urethra from neck of bladder to meatus. Gleet. Loss of prostatic fluid. Prostatic enlargement and irritation.

Skin » » Scrofulous ulcers. Glandular enlargements.

Extremities » » Feeling of a band above left knee.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in damp weather; from sitting on cold stones or pavements; left side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chimaph maculata* (intense gnawing hunger; burning fever; sensation of swelling in arm pits); *Uva*; *Ledum*; *Epigoea*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third attenuation.

CHINA OFFICINALIS

Peruvian Bark-China

(CINCHONA OFFICINALIS)

Debility from exhausting discharges, from loss of vital fluids, together with a *nervous erethism*, calls for this remedy. Periodicity is most marked. Sensitive to draughts. Seldom indicated in the earlier stages of acute disease. Chronic gout. Chronic suppurative pyelitis. Post operative gas pains, not relief from passing it.

Mind » » Apathetic, indifferent, disobedient, taciturn, despondent. Ideas crowd in mind; prevent sleep. Disposition to hurt other people's feelings. Sudden crying and tossing about.

Head » » As if skull would burst. Sensation as if brain were balancing to and fro, and striking against skull, receiving great pain (*Sulph; Sulph ac*). Intense *throbbing* of head and carotids. Spasmodic headache in vertex, with subsequent pain, as if bruised in sides of head. Face flushed after hæmorrhages, or sexual excesses, or loss of vital fluids. Relieved from pressure and warm room. Scalp sensitive; worse combing hair. Aches worse in open air, from temple to temple. Worse by contact, current of air, stepping. Dizzy when walking.

Eyes » » Blue color around eyes. Hollow eyes. Yellowish sclerotica. Black specks, bright dazzling illusions; night blindness in anæmic retina. Spots before eyes. Photophobia. Distortion of eyeballs. Intermittent ciliary neuralgia. *Pressure in eyes*. Amaurosis; scalding lachrymation.

Ears » » *Ringings* in ears. External ear sensitive to touch. Hearing sensitive to noise. Lobules red and swollen.

Nose » » Checked catarrh. Easily bleeding from nose, especially on rising. Coryza, sneezing, watery discharge. Violent *dry* sneezing. Cold sweat about nose.

Face » » Sallow complexion. Face bloated; red.

Mouth » » Toothache; better pressing teeth firmly together, and by warmth. Tongue coated thick, dirty; tip burns, succeeded by ptyalism. Bitter taste. Food tastes too salty.

Stomach » » Tender, cold. Vomiting of undigested food. Slow digestion. Weight after eating. Ill effects of tea.

Hungry without appetite. Flat taste. Darting pain crosswise in hypogastric region. Milk disagrees. Hungry longing for food, which lies undigested. *Flatulence*; *belching* of bitter fluid or regurgitation of food *gives no relief*; worse eating fruit. *Hiccough*. Bloatedness better by movement.

Abdomen » » Much flatulent colic; better bending double. *Tympanitic abdomen*. Pain in right hypochondrium. *Gall-stone colic* (*Triumfetta semitriloba*). Liver and spleen swollen and enlarged. Jaundice. Internal coldness of stomach and abdomen. Gastro-duodenal catarrh.

Stool » » Undigested, frothy, yellow; *painless*; worse at night, after meals, during hot weather, from *fruit*, milk, beer. Very weakening, with much flatulence. Difficult even when soft (*Alum*; *Plat*).

Male » » Excited lascivious fancy. Frequent emissions, followed by great weakness. Orchitis.

Female » » Menses too early. *Dark clots and abdominal distention*. Profuse menses with pain. Desire too strong. Bloody leucorrhœa. Seems to take the place of the usual menstrual discharge. Painful heaviness in pelvis.

Respiratory » » Influenza, with debility. Cannot breathe with head low. Labored, slow respiration; constant choking. *Suffocative catarrh*; *rattling in chest*; violent, hacking cough *after every meal*. Hæmorrhage from lungs. Dyspnœa, sharp pain in left lung. Asthma; worse damp weather.

Heart » » Irregular with weak rapid beats followed by strong, hard beats. Suffocative attacks, syncope; anæmia and dropsy.

Back » » Sharp pains across kidneys, worse movement and at night. Knife-like pains around back (D. MacFarlan).

Extremities » » *Pains in limbs and joints*, as if sprained; *worse, slight touch*; hard pressure relieves. Sensation as of a string around limb. Joints swollen; very sensitive, with dread or open air. Great debility, trembling, with numb sensation. Averse to exercise; sensitive to touch. Weariness of joints; worse, mornings and when sitting.

Skin » » *Extreme sensitiveness to touch*, but hard pressure *relieves*. *Coldness*; much sweat. One hand ice

cold, the other warm. Anasarca (*Ars; Apis*). *Dermatitis*; erysipelas. Indurated glands; scrofulous ulcers and caries.

Sleep » » Drowsiness. Unrefreshing or constant stupor. Wakens early. Protracted sleeplessness. Anxious, frightful dreams with confused consciousness on waking, so that the dream cannot be rid of and fear of dream remains. Snoring, especially with children.

Fever » » Intermittent, paroxysms anticipate; return every week. All stages well marked. Chill generally in forenoon, commencing in breast; thirst before chill, and little and often. Debilitating night-sweats. Free perspiration caused by every little exertion, especially on single parts. Hay fever, watery coryza, pain in temples.

Modalities » » *Worse, slightest touch*. Draught of air; every other day; loss of vital fluids; at night; *after eating*; bending over. *Better*, bending double; hard pressure; open air; warmth.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Arn; Ars; Nux; Ipec*. Compare: -*Quinidin*--(Paroxysmal tachycardia and *auricular fibrillation*. Heart is slowed, and the auriculo-ventricular conduction time is lengthened. Dose 1/2 grain t.i.d). *Cephalanthus*--(Button Bush-Intermittent fever, sore throat, rheumatic symptoms, vivid dreams). *Ars; Cedron; Nat sulph. Cydonia vulgaris*-Quince (supposed to be of use to strengthen the sexual organs and stomach). Complementary: *Ferrum; Calc phos*.

Dose » » Tincture, to thirtieth potency.

CHININUM ARSENICOSUM

Arsenite of Quinine

The symptoms of general *weariness and prostration* produced by the drug have been utilized in prescribing it homeopathically as a general tonic, often with very marked beneficial and prompt effect. In diphtheria with great prostration, cases that are prolonged, especially, and in malarial affections, neuralgia, etc, it has been found curative. Asthmatic attacks which recur periodically, with great prostration. Icy skin. Pressure in the solar plexus, with tender spine back of it.

Head » » Tired feeling. Head feels too full. Throbbing. Great anxiety. Great irritability. Vertigo; worse looking up. Dull, heavy headache, frontal and occipital. Darting pains running up into head.

Eyes » » Intense photophobia and orbicular spasm; gushing hot tears. Flickering with pain and lachrymation.

Mouth » » Tongue thickly furred; yellow, slimy coating. Bitter taste. No appetite.

Stomach » » Alternation of hyperacidity and decrease of acid. Hyperchlorhydria (*Robinia*; *Arg nit*; *Orexine tannate*). Thirst for water, yet it disturbs. *Anorexia*. *Eggs produce diarrhœa*.

Heart » » Palpitation. Sensation as if heart stopped. Suffocative attacks, occurring in periodical paroxysms. Must have open air. Short of breath on ascending; cardiac dyspnœa; circulatory weakness after acute infections; early myocardial degeneration.

Sleep » » Sleeplessness due to nervous causes (Single dose of 5th or 6th potency).

Extremities » » Weak limbs. *Coldness of hands and feet, knees and limbs*. Tearing pains.

Fever » » Continuous, with weakness. System depleted.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chininum*; also *Ferrum Citricum* (in nephritis with great anæmia; acid dyspepsia in chlorosis. Morbus maculosus Werlhoffii); *Chinin mur* (in severe neuralgic pains around eyes, with chills; exaggerated sensitiveness to alcohol and tobacco; prostration and restlessness). *Ænothera* (effortless diarrhœa with nervous exhaustion; incipient

hydrocephaloid). *Macrozamia spiralis* (extreme debility after illness; collapse).

Dose » » Second and third trituration.

CHININUM SULPHURICUM

Sulphite of Quinine

A dose of Chinin sulph in high potency sometimes arouses suppressed malaria, and brings back the paroxysm. Aside from its undoubted influence over malaria, it is indicated homeopathically whenever there is marked periodicity and spinal sensitiveness. *Acute articular rheumatism*.

Polyarticular gout. Pruritus and congested conditions of the rectum. Symptoms of *chronic interstitial nephritis*.

Retro-bulbar neuritis with sudden loss of sight. Thready vessels. Hiccough.

Blood » » An immediate and rapid decrease in red blood cells and reduction in hemoglobin with increase in elimination of chlorides. Tendency to polynucleated leucocytosis.

Head » » Pain in forehead and temples, increasing gradually at noon, of malarial origin, with vertigo and pulsation. Worse left side. Falling in street. Inability to remain standing. Amaurosis.

Ears » » Violent ringing, buzzing, *and roaring in ears, with deafness*.

Face » » Neuralgia commences under eye; extends into and around it. Pains return with great regularity; *relieved by pressure*.

Spine » » *Great sensitiveness of the dorsal vertebræ*; pain on pressure. Last cervical sensitive. Pain extends to head and neck.

Urine » » Bloody. Turbid, slimy, clay-colored, greasy sediment. Small amount of urea and phosphoric acid with excess of uric acid and abundance of chlorides, accompanied by subnormal temperature. Excessive flow. Albuminuria

Skin » » Itching; erythema, urticaria, icterus, vesication, pustules, purpura. Great sensitiveness. Shriveled skin.

Fever » » Chill daily at 3 pm. Painful swelling of various veins during a chill. Shivering even in a warm room. Anguish. Subnormal temperature.

Relationship » » Compare: *Chin salicyl* (Deafness, tinnitus, and Meniere's disease). *Ars*; *Eupat*; *Methyl blue*. *Camphor mono-bromide* (is said to intensify the action of Quinine and render it more permanent). *Baja*, an East

Indian drug, (said to be almost infallible in intermittent fever, quartan type; pulsating headache injected eyes, flushed face. Liver and spleen enlarged. (Edema). Also *Pambotano*, Mexican remedy for intermittent and tropical fevers.

Antidotes: *Parthenum*; *Natr mur*; *Lach*; *Arn*; *Puls*.

Dose » » First to third triturations; also thirtieth potency and higher.

CHIONANTHUS VIRGINICA
Fringe-tree
(CHIONANTHUS)

This remedy is often of service in many types of headaches, neurasthenic, *periodical sick*, menstrual and bilious. Taken for several weeks, drop doses, will often break up the sick headache habit. The pain in the forehead, chiefly over eyes. Eyeballs very painful, with pressure over root of nose. Hepatic derangements. *Jaundice*. Enlarged spleen (*Ceanoth*). Jaundice with arrest of menses. A prominent liver remedy. *Gallstones* (*Berberis*; *Cholest*; *Calc*). *Diabetes mellitus*. Paroxysmal, abdominal pain.

Head » » Listless, apathetic. Dull frontal headache, over root of nose, over eyes, through temples, worse stooping, motion, jar. *Yellow conjunctiva*.

Tongue » » Broad with thick yellow fur.

Mouth » » Dry sensation not relieved by water, also profuse saliva.

Abdomen and Liver » » Aching in umbilical region, griping. Feels as if a string were tied in a "slip-knot" around intestines which was suddenly drawn tight and then gradually loosened. *Sore; enlarged, with jaundice* and constipation. Clay-colored stool, also soft, yellow and pasty. Tongue heavily coated. No appetite. Bilious colic. Hepatic region tender. Pancreatic disease and other glandular disorders.

Urine » » Large amount of high specific gravity; frequent urination; bile and sugar in urine. Urine very dark.

Skin » » Yellow; marked moisture of skin. Sallow, greenish, itching.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cinchona*; *Ceanoth*; *Chelidon*; *Carduus*; *Podophyl*; *Lept*.

Dose » » Tincture and first attenuation.

CHLOROFORMIUM

Chloroform

(CHLOROFORMUM)

General anæsthetic, antispasmodic. Complete muscular relaxation. Weak and quick pulse, shallow or stertorous breathing. Convulsions, nephritic or biliary colic, gastralgia.

Symptoms obtained by Dr. D. Macfarlan with the 6th potency.

Great weakness, especially on right side. Limbs very tired from knees down. Much perspiration all over face and chest; drowsy and dizzy; dry lips and throat; dry tickling cough at night. Flatulence; food regurgitates; sore and bruised feeling in stomach; catching pain around heart. Sharp pain in right chest when he takes long breath; shortness of breath on exertion.

Head » » Delirium where excitement and violence predominate. Head drawn down upon the shoulders, eyes opened and closed rapidly, pupils contracted; rapid convulsive movements of face, of muscles, of extremities.

Relationship » » *Ether* Post-operative Bronchitis (Prof. Bier). *Spiritus Aetheris Compositus* » » (Hoffman's Anodyne)--(Flatulence; angina pectoris. Dose 5m to 1 dram in water).

Dose » » Higher attenuations, or sixth. *Phosphorus* is the remedy to give in narcosis of chloroform.

CHLORALUM HYDRATUM

Chloral Hydrate

(CHLORALUM)

This drug, used in physiological doses, is a powerful hypnotic and cardiac depressant. It has a marked effect on the skin, producing erythema, ecchymosis, etc, which symptoms have been utilized homeopathically with much success, especially in the treatment of hives. Emotional excitability, hallucinations. Night terrors in children.

Muscular prostration.

Head » » Morning headache; worse in forehead, also in occiput, on motion; better in open air. Passive cerebral hyperæmia (use 30th). Feeling as if hot band were drawn from temple to temple. Hears voices.

Eyes » » Eyes blood-shot and watery. Circles of light, black spots. Illusions of sight where eyes are closed or at night. Dim vision. Conjunctivitis, burning in eye and lids; eyeball feels too large; everything looks *white*.

Skin » » Red blotches, like measles. *Urticaria*, worse, *spirituous liquors*, *hot drinks*. Erythema aggravated by alcoholic drinks, with palpitation; causes pain in tendons and extensors. Intense itching. Surface of body *stone-cold*. Wheals come on from a chill; better, warmth. Purpura (*Phos*; *Crotal*).

Respiratory » » Extreme dyspnœa, with sensation of weight and constriction of chest. Asthma, with sleeplessness.

Sleep » » Insomnia, hallucinations, horrid dreams. Somnolence.

Modalities » » *Worse*, after hot drinks, stimulants, eating, night.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Ammon*; *Atrop*; *Dig*; *Mosch*. Compare: *Bell*; *Opium*; *Apis*; *Veronal*--(a dangerous drug made by the action of alcohol upon urea and contains the same radical that alcohol does. Makes a man just as drunk as pure alcohol. Staggered, cannot stand up) (Dr. Varney). (Confluent reddish spots; dermatitis, itching of glans and prepuce; circumscribed dermatitis patch on first metacarpal phalangeal joint). *Luminal*--(Sleeplessness with skin symptoms in migraine; lethargy like epidemic encephalitis) (Dr. Royal).

Dose » » First trituration in hives, otherwise, higher potencies. Locally, in offensive foot-sweat, bathe with one per cent solution. For its physiological effects, five to twenty grains. Use cautiously.

CHLORUM

Chlorine Gas in Water

The marked effect on the respiratory organs, producing spasm of the glottis, is the chief symptom of the drug. Asthma to relieve the spasm of glottis. Useful externally and internally in gangrene.

Mind » » Fear of becoming crazy. Marked loss of memory, *especially for names*.

Respiratory » » Sooty, smoky nostrils. Coryza with sudden gushes of sharp, corroding fluid, making nose sore inside and about the alæ. *Constriction, with suffocation. Spasm of the glottis*. Irritation of epiglottis, larynx, and bronchi. Loss of voice from damp air. *Sudden dyspnœa from spasm of the vocal cords*, with staring protruding eyes, blue face, cold sweat, pulse small. *Inspiration free, with obstructed expiration*. (*Mephit*). Livid face. Prolonged, loud, whistling rales. Extreme dryness of tongue.

Dose » » Chlorine water, when required of full strength, must be freshly prepared. Fourth to sixth potency.

CHOLESTERINUM

Cholesterine--The proximate principle--Furnished by the epithelium lining of gall bladder and the larger ducts

For cancer of the liver. *Obstinate hepatic engorgements*. Burning pain in side; on walking holds his hand on side, hurts him so. Opacities of the vitreous. Jaundice; gallstones. Cholesterine is the physiological opponent of Lecithin. Both seem to play some unknown part in the growth of tumors. Gallstones and insomnia.

Relationship » » Compare: *Taurocholate of soda* in Homeopathy » » Dr. I. P. Tessier, in an interesting study of the action of bile and its salts, in hepatic affections, analyzes a number of experiments by leading authorities, with the object of determining this action, and concludes that in the *Taurocholate of Soda*, homeopathy has a useful remedy against certain forms of hypoglobular anæmia. The claim that its pathogenesis and toxicology clearly indicate its value, and that it should also serve us as a remedy in cases of hypertrophy of the spleen and ganglia. He calls our attention to the fact, that it produces dyspnœa, the Cheyne-Stokes rhythm, acute pulmonary œdema, and intense exaggeration of the cardiac pulsations, offering a good field for clinical studies and experimentation of great interest, which may give fruitful and important results.

Dose » » Third trituration.

CHROMICUM ACIDUM

Chromic Acid

Diphtheria, post-nasal tumors, and epithelioma of the tongue have been benefited by this drug. Bloody, foul-smelling lochia. Symptoms come and go *suddenly*, and return periodically; offensive discharges.

Nose » » Ulcer and scabs in nose. Offensive smell. Corrosive pain. Ozæna (*Aur*).

Throat » » Diphtheria; sore throat. Tough mucus, with inclination to swallow it; worse, causing hawking. Post-nasal tumors.

Extremities » » Uneasiness in limbs. Pain in shoulder-blades and back of neck. Pain in knees and balls of feet. Drawing pain in soles while walking.

Stool » » Watery, frequent, copious, with nausea and vertigo. Hæmorrhoids, internal and bleeding. Weakness in small of back.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kali bich*; *Rhus*; *Chromium Sulphate* (in locomotor ataxia, goitre, *prostatic hypertrophy*. Herpes preputialis. Wry neck. Also exophthalmic, inhibits the vagus, relieving tachycardia. Acts like a nerve tonic where there is lack of nervous tone. Fibroid tumors. Infantile paralysis. Dose for adults, 3 to 5 grains after meals and at bedtime).

Dose » » Homeopathically, third to sixth trituration.

CHRYSAROBINUM

Goa Powder-Andira araroba

Acts as a powerful irritant of the skin and used successfully in skin diseases especially in *ringworm*, *psoriasis*, herpes tonsurans acne rosacea. Vesicular or squamous lesions, associated with foul smelling discharge and crust formation, tending to become confluent and to give the appearance of a single crust covering the entire area (Bernstein). *Violent itching*, thighs, legs and ears. Dry, scaly eruption, especially around eyes and ears, scabs with pus underneath (*Mezer*).

Eyes » » Blepharitis, conjunctivitis keratitis. Intense photophobia. Optical hyperæsthesia.

Ears » » Eczema behind ears. Filthy, scabby condition with tendency to form thick crust. Whole ear and surrounding tissue appears to be one scab.

Relationship » » Chrysarobinum contains chrysophan, which is rapidly oxidized into chrysophanic acid. This is also contained in Rhubarb and Senna.

Dose » » Locally, as a cerate, 4-8 grains to the ounce, of vaseline. Internally, third to sixth potency. Used externally; should be used with caution on account of its ability to produce inflammation.

CICUTA VIROSA

Water Hemlock

The action on the nervous system, producing spasmodic affections, viz, hiccough, trismus, tetanus, and convulsions, give the pathological picture calling especially for this remedy, whenever this is further characterized, by the more individual symptoms of the drug. Among these, are the *bending of the head, neck, and spine backwards*, and the general action of the patient is *violent*, with frightful distortions. Violent, strange desires. Sensation of internal chill. Moaning and howling. Does absurd things. Marked action on the skin.

Mind » » Delirium, with singing, dancing and funny gestures. Everything appears strange and terrible. Confounds present with the past; feels like a child. Stupid feeling. Melancholy, with indifference. Mistrustful. Epilepsy; moaning and whining. Vivid dreams.

Head » » *Head turned or twisted to one side. Cerebro-spinal meningitis. Cervical muscles contracted.* Vertigo, with gastralgia, and muscular spasms. Sudden, violent shocks through head. Stares persistently at objects. *Convulsions* from concussion of brain. Thick, yellow scabs on head. Head symptoms relieved by emission of flatus.

Eyes » » When reading, letters disappear. *Pupils dilated, insensible strabismus.* Objects recede, approach, and seem double. Eyes stare. Pupils get behind upper lids as head inclines. Effects of exposure to snow. Spasmodic affections of eyes and its appendages. Strabismus; periodic, spasmodic after a fall or a blow.

Ears » » Difficult hearing. Sudden detonations especially on swallowing. *Hæmorrhage from ears.*

Face » » Pustules which run together forming thick, yellow scabs on face and head, corners of mouth and chin, with burning pain. *Red face.* Trismus; disposition to grind teeth.

Throat » » Dry. Feels as if grown together. Spasms of œsophagus; cannot swallow. Effects on œsophagus from swallowing sharp piece of bone.

Stomach » » Thirst; burning pressure; *hiccough.* Throbbing in pit of stomach, which has become raised to

size of fist. Desire for unnatural things, *like coal (Alum; Calc)*. Indigestion, with insensibility, frothing at mouth.

Abdomen » » Flatulence with anxiety and crossness. Rumbling in. Distended and painful. Colic with convulsions.

Rectum » » Diarrhoea in morning, with irresistible desire to urinate. Itching in rectum.

Respiratory » » Chest feels tight; can hardly breathe. Tonic spasm in pectoral muscles. Heat in chest.

Back and extremities » » Spasms and cramps in muscles of nape of neck, and spasmodic drawing backward of head. Curved limbs cannot be straightened nor straight ones bent. *Back bent backward like an arch*. Jerking, tearing in coccyx, especially during menses.

Skin » » Eczema; no itching, exudation forms into a *hard, lemon-colored crust*. Suppressed eruption causes brain disease. Elevated eruptions, as large as peas. Chronic impetigo.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from touch, draughts, concussion, tobacco smoke.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Opium; Arn.*

Compare: *Cicuta Maculata*-Water Hemlock--(Effects very similar; the most prominent symptoms being; Falls unconscious, tetanic or clonic convulsions. Body covered with sweat. Consider in epilepsy and tetanus. Tincture and lower potencies). *Hydrocy acid; Con; Oenanth; Strychnia; Bellad.*

Dose » » Sixth to two hundredth attenuation.

CIMICIFUGA RACEMOSA

Black Snake-root

(CIMICIFUGA - ACTAEA RACEMOSA - MACROTYS)

Has a wide action upon the cerebrospinal and muscular system, as well as upon the uterus and ovaries. Especially useful in rheumatic, nervous subjects with ovarian irritation, uterine cramps and heavy limbs. Its muscular and crampy pains, primarily of neurotic origin, occurring in nearly every part of the body, are characteristic.

Agitation and pain indicate it. Pains like electric shocks here and there. Migraine. Symptoms referable to the pelvic organs prominent. "It lessens the frequency and force of the pulse soothes pain and allays irritability".

Mental » » Sensation of a cloud enveloping her. Great depression, with *dream of impending evil*. Fears riding in a closed carriage, of being obliged to jump out. Incessant talking. Visions of rats, mice, etc. Delirium tremens; tries to injure himself. Mania following disappearance of neuralgia.

Head » » Wild feeling in brain. Shooting and throbbing pains in head after mental worry, over-study, or reflex of uterine disease. Waving sensation or *opening and shutting sensation in brain*. Brain feels too large. *Pressing-outward* pain. Tinnitus. Ears sensitive to least noise.

Eyes » » Asthenopia associated with pelvic trouble. Deepseated throbbing and *shooting pains* in eyes, with photophobia from artificial light. *Intense aching of eyeball*. *Pain from eyes to top of head*.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting caused by pressure on spine and cervical region. Sinking in epigastrium (*Sep; Sulph*). *Gnawing pain*. Tongue pointed and trembling.

Female » » Amenorrhœa (use Macroton preferably). Pain in ovarian region; shoots upward and down anterior surface of thighs. Pain immediately before menses. Menses profuse, dark, *coagulated*, offensive with backache, nervousness; always irregular. Ovarian neuralgia. *Pain across pelvis, from hip to hip*. After-pains, with great sensitiveness and *intolerance to pain*. Infra-mammary pains worse, left side. Facial blemishes in young women.

Respiratory » » Tickling in throat. Dry, short cough, *worse speaking* and at night. Cough when secretion is scanty-spasmodic, dry with muscular soreness and nervous irritation.

Heart » » Irregular, slow, trembling pulse. Tremulous action. Angina pectoris. Numbness of left arm; feels as if bound to side. Heart's action ceases suddenly, impending suffocation. Left-sided infra-mammary pain.

Back » » Spine very sensitive, especially upper part. *Stiffness and contraction in neck and back*. Intercostal rheumatism. Rheumatic pains in muscles of back and neck. Pain in lumbar and sacral region, down thighs, and through hips. Crick in back.

Extremities » » Uneasy, restless feeling in limbs. Aching in limbs and *muscular soreness*. Rheumatism affecting the belly of muscles, especially large muscles. Choreic movements, accompanied by rheumatism. Jerking of limbs. Stiffness in tendo-Achilles. Heaviness in lower extremities. Heavy, aching, tensive pain.

Sleep » » Sleeplessness. Brain irritation of children during dentition.

Skin » » Locally and internally for ivy poisoning.

Modalities » » *Worse*, morning, cold (except headache), during menses; the more profuse the flow, the greater the suffering. *Better*, warmth, eating.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhamnus Californica* (*muscular pains*, lumbago, pleurodynia, acute rheumatism). *Derris pinnata* (Neuralgic headaches of rheumatic origin). *Aristolochia milhomens* (pain in tendo-Achilles; diabetes). *Caulophyl*; *Pulsat*; *Lilium*; *Agar*; *Macrotin* (especially for lumbago).

Dose » » First to thirtieth attenuation, third most frequently used.

CIMEX LECTULARIUS

Bedbug

(CIMEX - ACANTHIA)

Of use in intermittent fever, with weariness and inclination to stretch. Hamstrings feel too short (*Ammon mur*).

Flexors mostly affected. Sensation of retraction of arm tendons. Stretching.

Head » » Violent headache, caused by drinking. Great rage; vehement at beginning of chilly stage. Would like to tear everything to pieces. Pain under right frontal bone.

Female » » Shooting pain from vagina up towards left ovary.

Fever » » Chilliness of whole body. Sensation as of wind blowing on knees. *Pains in all joints, as if tendons were too short*, especially knee-joints. Chill; worse lying down. Thirst during apyrexia, but little during chilly stage; still less during hot stage, and none during sweating. Musty, offensive sweat.

Bowels » » Constipation, feces dry and in small balls (*Op; Plumb; Thuj*) and hard. Ulcer of rectum.

Dose » » Sixth to two hundredth attenuation.

CINA MARITIMA

Worm-seed

(CINA)

This is a children's remedy, -big, fat, rosy, scrofulous, corresponding to many conditions that may be referred to intestinal irritation, such as worms and accompanying complaints. An irritability of temper, variable appetite, grinding of teeth, and even convulsions, with screams and violent jerkings of the hands and feet, are all within its range of action. The Cina patient is hungry, cross, ugly, and wants to be rocked. *Pain in shocks*. Skin sensitive to touch.

Mind » » Ill-humor. Child *very cross*; does not want to be touched, or crossed, or carried. Desires many things, but rejects everything offered. Abnormal consciousness, as if having committed some evil deed.

Head » » Headache, alternating with pain in abdomen. Relieved by stooping (*Mezer*). Pain in head when using eyes.

Eyes » » Dilated pupils; yellow vision. Weak sight from masturbation. Strabismus from abdominal irritation. Eyestrain, especially when presbyopia sets in. *Pulsation of superciliary muscle*.

Ears » » Digging and scratching in ears.

Nose » » Itching of nose all the time. *Wants to rub* it and pick at it. *Bores at nose* till it bleeds.

Face » » Intense, circumscribed redness of cheeks. *Pale, hot, with dark rings around eyes*. Cold perspiration. *White and bluish about the mouth*. Grits teeth during sleep. *Choreic movements of face* and hands.

Stomach » » Gets hungry soon after a meal. *Hungry, digging, gnawing sensation*. Epigastric pain; worse, first waking in morning and before meals. Vomiting and diarrhoea immediately after eating or drinking. Vomiting with a clean tongue. Desires many and different things. Craving for sweets.

Abdomen » » *Twisting pain about navel (Spig)*. Bloated and hard abdomen.

Stool » » White mucus, like small pieces of popped corn, preceded by pinching colic. *Itching of anus (Teuc)*. Worms (*Sabad; Naphth; Nat phos*).

Urine » » Turbid, white; turns milky on standing. Involuntary at night.

Female » » Uterine hæmorrhage before puberty.

Respiratory » » Gagging cough in the morning. Whooping-cough. Violent recurring paroxysms, as of down in throat. Cough ends in a spasm. Cough so violent as to bring tears and sternal pains; feels as if something had been torn off. Periodic; returning spring and fall. Swallows after coughing. *Gurgling from throat to stomach after coughing*. Child is afraid to speak or move for fear of bringing on paroxysm of coughing. After coughing, moaning, anxious, gasps for air and turns pale.

Extremities » » *Twitching* and jerking distortion of limbs, trembling. Paralyzed shocks; patient will jump suddenly, as though in pain. Child throws arms from side to side. Nocturnal convulsions. *Sudden inward jerking of fingers of right hand. Child stretches out feet spasmodically*. Left foot in constant spasmodic motion.

Sleep » » Child gets on hands and knees in sleep; on abdomen. Night terrors of children; cries out, screams, wakes frightened. *Troubles while yawning*. Screams and talks in sleep. Grits teeth.

Fever » » Light chill. Much fever, associated with clean tongue. Much hunger; colicky pains; chilliness, with thirst. Cold sweat on forehead, nose, and hands. In Cina fever, face is cold and hands warm.

Modalities » » *Worse*, looking fixedly at an object, from worms, at night, in sun, in summer.

Relationship » » Compare: *Santonin*--(often preferable in worm affections; same symptoms as Cina; corresponding to the "pain in shocks" produced by Cina. Visual illusions, *yellow* sight; violet light not recognized, colors not distinguishable. Urine deep saffron color. Spasms and twitchings, chronic gastric and intestinal troubles sometimes removed by a single dose (physiological) of *Santonin*. Dahlke). *Helmintochoertos*-Worm-moss (acts very powerfully on intestinal worms, especially the lumbricoid). *Teucrium*; *Ignat*; *Cham*; *Spig*. Antidote: *Camph*; *Caps*.

Dose » » Third attenuation. For nervous irritable children, thirtieth and two-hundredth preferable. Santonin in first (with care) and third trituration.

CINERARIA MARITIMA

Dusty Miller

(CINERARIA)

Has some reputation in the cure of cataract and corneal opacities. Is used externally, by instilling into the eye one drop four or five times a day. This must be kept up for several months. Most effective in traumatic cases.

Compare in cataract *Phosph*; *Platanus*; *Cannabis*; *Causticum*; *Naphthalin*; *Ledum*; *Nat mur*; *Silica*.

CINNABARIS

Mercuric Sulphide

(MERCURIUS SULPHURATUS RUBER)

For certain forms of ciliary neuralgia and ulceration upon a syphilitic base, this remedy is most effective. Sleepless during night.

Head » » Congestion to head; face purple red.

Eyes » » *Pains from lachrymal duct around eye to temple, from inner canthus across brows to ear. Severe shooting pain in bones of orbit, especially running from inner to outer canthus in the bone. Redness of whole eye. Lids granulated; canthi and lids red.*

Nose » » Pressive sensation, as from heavy spectacles. Pain about root, extending into bones on each side (*Aur; Kal hyd*).

Throat » » Stringy mucus passed through posterior nares into throat. Dryness of mouth and throat; must rinse the mouth. Fiery-looking ulcers in mouth and throat.

Male » » Prepuce swollen; *warts* on it which bleed easily; testicles enlarged; buboes; angry-looking chancres. Syphilides, squamous and vesicular.

Female » » Leucorrhœa. Feeling of pressure in vagina.

Extremities » » Pain in forearm from elbow down, including hands. Pain in long bones when barometer lowers; coldness of joints.

Skin » » *Very fiery-red* looking ulcers. Nodes on shin-bones. Buboes. Condyloma, easily bleeding.

Modalities » » *Worse*, lying on right side (feels as if contents of body were being dragged over to that side).

Relationship » » Compare: *Hepar; Nitr ac; Thuja; Sep*. Antidotes: *Hepar; Sulph*.

Dose » » First to third trituration.

CINNAMOMUM CEYLANICUM

Cinnamon

(CINNAMOMUM)

Cancer where pain and fetor are present. Best when skin is intact. Its use in hæmorrhages has abundant clinical verification. Nosebleed. Hæmorrhages from bowels, hæmoptysis, etc. A strain in loins or false step brings on a profuse flow of bright blood. *Post-partum hæmorrhage*. Flatulency and diarrhœa. Feeble patients with languid circulation.

Female » » Bearing-down sensation. Menses *early, profuse, prolonged, bright red*. Sleepy. No desire for anything. Fingers seem swollen. Uterine hæmorrhages caused by overlifting, during puerperal state; menorrhagia.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ipec; Sil; Trill*.

Antidote: Acon.

Dose » » Tincture to third potency. For cancer, strong decoction, one-half pint in a day. *Oil of cinnamon* in aqueous solution best local disinfectant. 3-4 drops in two quarts of water as a douche, wherever a germicide and disinfectant is needed. Three drops on sugar for hiccough.

CISTUS CANADENSIS

Rock Rose

A deep-acting anti-psoric remedy, with marked action in glandular affections, herpetic eruptions, chronic swellings, when patient *is extremely sensitive to cold. Sensation of coldness in various parts.* Scrofulous ophthalmia. Poisoned wounds, bites, phagedenic ulcers. *Malignant disease of the glands of the neck.* Cistus has affinity for naso-pharynx; aborts colds that center in posterior nose. Sniffling.

Face » » Itching, burning, and crusts on right zygoma. Lupus, caries; open, bleeding cancer. Tip of nose painful.

Mouth » » Scorbutic swollen gums. *Mouth feels cold; putrid, impure breath. Pyorrhea (Merc cor; Caust; Staph; Kreos). Hurts to protrude the tongue.*

Ears » » Watery discharge; also fetid pus. Tetter on and around ears, extending to external meatus.

Throat » » Spongy feeling; *very dry and cold air passing over parts causes pain.* Breath, tongue, and throat feel cold. Uvula and tonsils swollen. A small, dry spot in throat; must sip water frequently. Hawking of mucus. Swelling and suppuration of glands of throat. Head drawn to one side by swellings in neck. Sore throat from inhaling the least *cold air.* Heat and itching in throat.

Stomach » » *Cool feeling* in stomach before and after eating. *Cool feeling* in whole abdomen. Desire for cheese.

Stool » » Diarrhœa from coffee and fruit, thin, yellow, urgent; worse in morning.

Chest » » Coldness in chest. The neck is studded with tumors. Induration of mammæ. Hæmorrhage from lungs.

Extremities » » Sprained pain in wrist. Tips of fingers sensitive to cold. Tetter on hands. Cold feet. Syphilitic ulcers on lower limbs, with hard swelling around. White swelling.

Sleep » » Cannot sleep from coldness in throat.

Female » » Induration and inflammation of mammæ. Sensitive to cold air. Bad smelling leucorrhœa.

Respiratory » » Asthmatic after lying down (trachea feels narrow), preceded by formication.

Skin » » Itching all over. Small, painful pimples; lupus. *Glands inflamed and indurated.* Mercurio-syphilitic ulcers. Skin of hands hard, thick, dry, fissured; deep cracks. Itching of swollen hands and arms; general itching which prevents sleep. Hemicrania.

Modalities » » *Worse*, slightest exposure to cold air; mental exertion, excitement. *Better* after eating.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Rhus; Sepia*. Compare: *Conium; Carbo; Calc; Arg n.*

Dose » » First to thirtieth attenuation. Locally as a wash to arrest fetid discharges.

CITRUS VULGARIS

Bitter Orange

Headache with nausea, vomiting and vertigo. Facial neuralgias mostly right-sided. Thoracic oppression. Frequent and irresistible yawning. Disturbed sleep.

Relationship » » *Citrus decumana*-Grape-fruit (Tinnitus, *head noises* and ringing in ears. Sensation of pressure in the temporal region). *Aurantium*-Orange (neuralgic and skin symptoms. Itching, redness and swelling of hands. Diseases of the aged with coldness and chilliness. Boiled dried *orange peel* excites the intestine in a manner similar to other forms of cellulose or agar. There is an increased flow of bile which continues for hours. It unites both a cholagogue action with a mechanical stimulus to peristalsis). Compare: *Citrus Limonum* (scurbutus, sore throat and cancer pains; checks excessive menstruation). (*Citric Acid* » » Useful in *scurvy* and chronic rheumatism and hæmorrhages. All forms of *Dropsy* are benefited with Citric acid and lemon juice, tablespoonful every 3-4 hours. Pain from cancer of tongue. Used as a local application and mouth wash, one dram to 8 ozs of water. For cancer pains generally, often effective).

CLEMATIS ERECTA

Virgin's Bower

Scrofulous, rheumatic, gonorrhœal, and syphilitic patients. Acts especially on skin, *glands* and genito-urinary organs, especially testicles. A remedy of much importance in disturbances of sleep, and neuralgic *pains* in various parts. Many of these pains are relieved by perspiration. Muscles relaxed or twitching. Great emaciation. *Great sleepiness*. Distant pulsation in whole body.

Head » » Boring pain in temples. *Confused feeling; better in open air*. Eruption on occiput at base of hair, moist, pustular sensitive, itching.

Eyes » » Heat in eyes and *sensitive to air*; must close them. Chronic blepharitis, with sore and swollen meibomian glands. Iritis, great *sensitiveness to cold*. Flickering before eyes. Pustular conjunctivitis, with tinea capitis; eyes inflamed and protruding.

Face » » White blisters on face and nose, as if burned by sun. Swelling of submaxillary glands, with hard tubercles, throbbing, aggravated on being touched. Pain in right side of face to eye, ear and temple; better, holding cold water in mouth.

Teeth » » *Ache; worse, at night and from tobacco*. Teeth feel too long.

Stomach » » After eating, weakness in all limbs and pulsation in arteries.

Male » » Ilio-scrotal neuralgia. *Testicles indurated with bruised feeling*. Swelling of scrotum (*Orchitis*). Right half only. Troubles from suppressed gonorrhœa. Violent erections with stitches in urethra. Testicles hang heavy or retracted, with pain along spermatic cord; worse, right side.

Urinary » » Tingling in urethra lasting some time after urinating. Frequent, scanty urination; burning at orifice. *Interrupted flow*. Urethra feels constricted. Urine emitted drop by drop. Inability to pass all the urine; dribbling after

urinating. Pain worse at night, pain along the spermatic cord. Commencing stricture.

Skin » » Red, burning, vesicular, scaly, scabby. Itches terribly; worse, washing in cold water; worse face and hands and *scalp around occiput*. *Glands* hot, painful, *swollen*; worse inguinal glands. Glandular indurations and tumors of breast. Varicose ulcers.

Modalities » » *Better*, in open air. *Worse*, at night, and warmth of bed (washing in cold water); new moon-- (monthly aggravation).

Relationship » » Compare: *Clematis vitalba* (varicose and other ulcers); *Sil*; *Staph*; *Petrol*; *Oleand*; *Sarsap*; *Canth*; *Phos ac*; *Pulsat*.

Antidotes: *Bryon*; *Camph*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

COBALTUM METALLICUM

The Metal Cobalt (COBALTUM)

Adapted to neurasthenic spinal states. Sexual disturbances. Fatigue, agitation, and bone pains, worse in morning.

Mind » » All mental excitement increases suffering. Constant interchange of mental moods.

Head » » Aches; worse, bending head *forward*. Itching of hairy scalp and beard.

Teeth » » Feel too long. Pain in teeth. Cracks across tongue. Coated white (*Ant cr*).

Abdomen » » Shooting in liver. Pain in spleen.

Rectum » » Constant dropping of blood from the anus, no blood from the stools.

Male » » Pain in right testicle; better, urinating. *Emissions* without erection. Impotence. Backache in lumbar region and weak legs. Lewd dreams. Pain in end of urethra; greenish discharge; brown spots on genitals and abdomen.

Back » » *Pain in back and sacrum; worse while sitting*; better, walking or lying. Weakness in legs and backache after emissions.

Extremities » » Aching in wrist-joints. Shooting into thighs from liver. *Weak knees*. Trembling in limbs. Tingling in feet. Foot-sweat, mostly between toes.

Sleep » » Unrefreshing; *disturbed by lewd dreams*.

Skin » » Dry and pimply. Pimples about nates, chin, hairy scalp.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cannab. Ind; Sepia; Zinc; Agnus; Selen.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

COCCUS CACTI

Cochineal

The clinical application of the symptoms of this remedy, place it among the medicines for spasmodic and whooping coughs, and catarrhal conditions of the bladder; spasmodic pains in kidneys, with visceral tenesmus. Anuria, anasarca, ascites.

Mind » » Early morning or afternoon sadness.

Head » » Suboccipital soreness; worse after sleep and exertion. Headache, worse from lying on back, better with the head high. Dull pain over right eye in morning. *Sensation of a foreign body between upper lid and eyeball.* Distress from cinders lodged in eye.

Respiratory » » Constant hawking from enlarged uvula; coryza, with inflamed fauces; *accumulation of thick viscid mucus*, which is expectorated with great difficulty. *Tickling in larynx.* Sensation of a crumb behind larynx, must swallow continually; brushing teeth causes cough. Fauces very sensitive. Suffocative cough; worse, first waking, with tough, white mucus, which strangles. Spasmodic morning cough. *Whooping cough attacks end with vomiting of this tough mucus.* Chronic bronchitis complicated with gravel; large quantities of albuminous, tenacious mucus, are expectorated. Walking against wind takes breath away.

Heart » » Sensation as if everything were pressed toward the heart.

Urinary » » Urging to urinate; *brick-red sediment.* *Urinary calculi, hæmaturia, urates,* and uric acid; lancinating pains from kidney to bladder. Deep-colored, thick urine. Dysuria.

Female » » Menses too early, profuse, *black* and thick; *dark clots*, with dysuria. Intermittent menstruation; flow only in evening and at night. *Large clots* escape when passing water. *Labia* inflamed.

Modalities » » *Worse*, left side, after sleep, touch, pressure of clothing, brushing teeth, slightest exertion. *Better*, walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Canth*; *Cact*; *Sars*.

Dose » » Lower triturations.

COCA-ERYTHROXYLON COCA

The Divine Plant of the Incas-but the Spanish priests denounced it as "un delusion del demonio"

The mountaineer's remedy. Useful in a variety of complaints incidental to mountain climbing, such as palpitation, dyspnoea, anxiety and insomnia. Exhausted nervous system from physical and mental strain. Caries of teeth. *Loss of voice* » » Give 5-6 drops, every half hour, two hours before expected demand on voice. Nocturnal enuresis. Emphysema (*Quebracho*).

Mind » » Melancholy; bashful, ill at ease in society, irritable, delights in solitude and obscurity. Sense of right and wrong abolished.

Head » » Fainting fit from climbing mountains. Shocks coming from occiput with vertigo. *Noises in ear*. Headache with vertigo, preceded by flashes of light. Like a band across forehead. Diplopia. Tongue furred. *Headaches of high altitudes*. Tinnitus.

Stomach » » Peppery sensation in mouth. Longing for alcoholic liquors and tobacco. Great satiety for a long time. Incarcerated flatus; rises with noise and violence, as if it would split the oesophagus. Tympanitic distention of abdomen. No appetite but for sweets.

Heart » » *Palpitation*, with weak heart and dyspnoea.

Male » » Diabetes, with impotency (*Phos ac*).

Respiratory » » Hawking of small, transparent pieces of mucus. Weak vocal cords. *Hoarseness*; worse after talking. *Want of breath, short breath*, especially in aged athletes, and alcoholic users. Hæmoptysis. *Asthma*, spasmodic variety.

Sleep » » Can find no rest anywhere, but sleepy. Nervousness and nightly restlessness during teething.

Modalities » » *Better*, from wine; riding, quick motion in open air. *Worse*, ascending, high altitudes.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars; Paulin; Cyp; Chamom*. Antidote: *Gels*.

Dose » » Tincture to third attenuation.

COCAINUM HYDROCHLORICUM

An Alkaloid from Erythroxylon Coca (COCAINA)

Besides the great usefulness of Cocaine as a local anæsthetic, it has specific homeopathic uses, though the symptoms are mainly clinical only.

Sensation as if small foreign bodies or worms were under the skin.

Mind » » Talkative. Constant desire to do something great, *to undertake vast feats of strength*. Cerebral activity. Frightful persecutory hallucinations; *sees and feels bugs and worms. Moral sense blunted*. Personal appearance neglected. Thinks he hears unpleasant remarks about himself. Hallucinations of hearing. Irrational *jealousy*. Insomnia.

Head » » Throbbing and bursting sensation. *Pupils dilated*. Hearing greatly increased. Roaring and noises in head.

Eyes » » Glaucoma, increased tension, decreased corneal sensibility. Eyes staring, expressionless.

Throat » » Dry, burning, tickling, constricted, paralysis of muscles of deglutition. Speech difficult.

Stomach » » Loss of appetite for solid food. *Likes sweets. Hæmorrhages* from bowels, stomach.

Nervous System » » Chorea; paralysis agitans; alcoholic tremors and senile trembling. Local sensory paralysis. Formication and numbness in hands and forearms.

Sleep » » Restless, cannot sleep for hours after retiring.

Fever » » Coldness with intense pallor.

Relationship » » Compare: *Stovain* (an analgesic, a vasomotor dilator). Antidote to disagreeable effects occasionally resulting from injection of cocaine into skin or gums, drop doses of nitroglycer. 1 % sol.

Dose » » Lower potencies. As a local application to mucous membranes, 2-4 %.

COCCULUS INDICUS

Indian Cockle

(COCCULUS)

Within the sphere of action of Cocculus are many spasmodic and paretic affections, notably those affecting one-half of the body. Affects the cerebrum, will not cure convulsive seizures proceeding from the spinal cord (A. E. Hinsdale) *Painful contracture* of limbs and trunk; tetanus. Many of the evil *effects of night-watching* are relieved by it. It shows a special, attraction *for light-haired females*, especially during pregnancy, causing much nausea and backache. Unmarried and childless women, sensitive and romantic girls, etc. All its symptoms are worse riding in a carriage or on shipboard; hence its use in seasickness. Sensation of *hollowness*, or emptiness, as if parts had gone to sleep. Feels too weak to talk loud.

Mind » » Capricious. Heavy and stupid. *Time passes too quickly*; absorbed in reveries. Inclination to sing irresistible. Slow of comprehension. Mind benumbed. *Profound sadness*. Cannot bear contradiction. Speaks hastily. Very anxious about the health of others.

Head » » Vertigo, nausea, *especially when riding* or sitting up. Sense of emptiness in head. Headache *in occiput* and nape; worse, lying on back of head. Sick headache from carriage riding, cannot lie on back part of head. Pupils contracted. Opening and shutting sensation, especially in occiput. Trembling of head. Pain in eyes as if torn out of head.

Face » » Paralysis of facial nerve. Cramp-like pain in masseter muscle; *worse, opening mouth*. Prosopalgia in afternoon, with wide radiations of pain.

Stomach » » Nausea from riding in cars, boat, etc, or looking at boat in motion; worse on becoming cold or taking cold. Nausea, with faintness and vomiting. *Aversion to food*, drink, tobacco. *Metallic taste*. Paralysis of muscles preventing deglutition. Dryness of oesophagus.

Seasickness (*Resorcin.* 1x). Cramp, in stomach during and after meal. Hiccough and spasmodic yawning. Loss of appetite. Desire for cold drinks, especially beer. Sensation in stomach as if one had been a long time without food until hunger was gone. Smell of food disgusts (*Colch*).

Abdomen » » Distended, with wind, and feeling as *if full of sharp stones when moving*; better, lying on one side or the other. *Pain in abdominal ring*, as if something were forced through. *Abdominal muscles weak*; it seems as if a hernia would take place.

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa, with profuse dark menses. Too early menses, clotted, with spasmodic colic. Painful pressing in uterine region, followed by hæmorrhoids. Purulent, gushing leucorrhœa between menses; *very weakening*, can scarcely speak. So weak during menstruation, scarcely able to stand.

Respiratory » » Sensation of emptiness and cramp in chest. Dyspnœa as from constriction of trachea, as if irritated by smoke. Choking constriction in upper part of œsophagus, oppressing breathing and inducing cough.

Back » » Cracking of cervical vertebræ when moving head. *Paralytic pain in small of the back*. *Pain in shoulder and arms as if bruised*. Pressure in scapula and nape. Stiffness on moving shoulders.

Extremities » » Lameness; worse by bending. *Trembling* and pain in limbs. Arms go to sleep. One-sided paralysis; worse after sleep. Hands are alternately hot and cold; numbness and cold sweat now of one, now of the other hand. Numb and unsteady. *Knees crack on motion*. Lower limbs very weak. Inflammatory swelling of knee. Intensely painful, paralytic drawing. Limbs straightened out, painful when flexed.

Sleep » » Spasmodic yawning. Coma vigil. Constant drowsiness. After loss of sleep, night-watching, nursing.

Fever » » Chill, with flatulent colic, nausea, vertigo, coldness of lower extremities, and heat of head. Sweat general. Nervous form of low fever. *Chilliness, with perspiration, and heat of skin*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, eating, after loss of sleep, open air, smoking, riding, swimming, touch, noise, jar; afternoon. Menstrual period. After emotional disturbance.

Relationship » » Antidotes:; *Coffee; Nux.*

Compare: *Picrotoxin*-alkaloid of *Cocculus*--(epilepsy, attacks in the morning on leaving horizontal position, hernia, locomotor ataxia, night-sweats); *Symphoricarpus* (morning sickness); *Petrol*; *Puls*; *Ignat.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

COCCINELLA SEPTEMPUNCTATA

Lady Bug

This remedy ought to be remembered in neuralgias, teeth, gums, mouth, etc. Is awakened by profuse accumulation of saliva. Uvula feels too long. Symptoms of hydrophobia; worse, by any bright object.

Head » » Pain in forehead over right eye, sensitive to touch; from superior molars to forehead. Aching in temples and occiput. Rush of blood to face. *Throbbing toothache. Cold sensation in teeth and mouth (Cistus).* Periodical attacks of frontal neuralgia. Cannot open eyes during paroxysm. Pain worse from any bright object; better, sleep.

Stomach » » Hiccough and burning in stomach.

Back » » *Pain in region of kidneys and loins.* Icy cold extremities.

Relationship » » Compare: *Canth; Magn c.*

Dose » » Third potency.

COCHLEARIA ARMORACIA

Horse-radish

(ARMORACIA SATIVA)

Frontal bone and sinus, antrum and salivary glands are specifically affected by this drug. Bloated sensation. Raises vital forces. Used as a gargle in scorbutic gums and sore throat. Hoarseness and in relaxed conditions of the fauces. Internally in gonorrhœa. Useful as a condiment in enfeebled states of the stomach. An infusion of the root in cider, for dropsy, causes copious diuresis. Locally cures dandruff.

Head » » Thinking is difficult. Anxiety, driven to despair by pain. Pressing, boring pain as if frontal bone would fall out. Violent headache with vomiting. Impaired hearing.

Eyes » » *Sore and scrofulous*; traumatic inflammation of eyes, blearedness and cataract. Copious running from eyes.

Stomach » » Pain towards back; worse, pressure on dorsal vertebræ. Belching and cramps. Colic with backache. *Violent cramp from stomach through both sides around to back*. Gripping around navel.

Back » » Pain in back as from incarcerated flatulence *from abdomen through to back and down into sacrum*.

Respiratory » » Dry, hacking, laryngeal cough, also post-influenzal cough, dry or loose, worse lying down. Chest painful to touch. Coryza, with hoarseness. Mucous asthma. Œdema of lungs. Throat feels rough and hoarse.

Urinary » » Burning and cutting at glans penis before, during, and after urination. Frequent urination.

Modalities » » *Worse evening and at night*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cannab*; *Sinapis*; *Caps*.

Dose » » First to third attenuation.

CODEINUM

An Alkaloid from Opium

Trembling of whole body. Involuntary twitching of muscles of arms and lower limbs. *Itching*, with feeling of warmth, numbness and prickling. Diabetes.

Head » » Pain from occiput to back of neck. Skin of face and scalp sore after neuralgia.

Eyes » » Involuntary twitching of lids (*Agar*).

Stomach » » Spasmodic pain at pit of stomach.

Eruclatations. Great thirst, with desire for bitter substances.

Respiratory » » Short and irritating cough; worse, at night. Copious, purulent expectoration. Night cough of phthisis.

Relationship » » Compare: *Opium*; *Agaricus*; *Hyoscy*; *Ammon brom*.

Dose » » One-quarter of a grain doses to third trituration.

COFFEA CRUDA

Unroasted Coffee

Stimulates the functional activity of all organs, increasing the nervous and vascular activity. The drinking of coffee by the aged is likely to increase production of uric acid, causing irritation of kidneys; muscle and joint pains, and with the increased susceptibility of old people to the stimulating action of coffee and tea, their use should be curtailed or carefully watched. Great nervous agitation and restlessness. Extreme sensitiveness characterizes this remedy. Neuralgia in various parts; always with great nervous excitability and *intolerance of pain*, driving to despair. *Unusual activity of mind and body*. Bad effects of sudden emotions, surprises, joy, etc. Nervous palpitation. Coffea is specially suited to tall, lean, stooping persons with dark complexions, temperament choleric and sanguine. Skin hypersensitive.

Mind » » Gaiety, easy comprehension, irritability, excited; senses acute. Impressionable, especially to pleasurable impressions. Full of ideas, quick to act. Tossing about in anguish (*Acon*).

Head » » Tight pain, worse from noise, smell, narcotics. *Seems as if brain were torn to pieces, as if nail were driven in head*. Worse in open air. *Sensitive hearing*.

Face » » Dry heat, with red cheeks. Prosopalgia extending to molar teeth, ears, forehead, and scalp.

Mouth » » Toothache; temporarily relieved by holding ice-water in the mouth (*Mangan opposite*). Hasty eating and drinking. Delicate taste.

Stomach » » Excessive hunger. Intolerance of tight clothing. After wine and liquor.

Female » » Menses too early and long lasting. Dysmenorrhœa, large clots of black blood. *Hypersensitive vulva and vagina*. Voluptuous itching.

Sleep » » Wakeful; on a constant move. Sleeps till 3 am, after which only dozing. Wakes with a start, sleep disturbed by dreams. *Sleepless, on account mental activity*; flow of ideas, with nervous excitability. Disturbed by itching of anus.

Respiratory » » Short, dry cough of measles in nervous, delicate children.

Heart » » Violent irregular palpitation especially after excessive joy or surprise. Rapid high tension pulse and urinary suppression.

Extremities » » Crural neuralgia; worse, motion, afternoon and night; better, by pressure.

Modalities » » *Worse*, excessive emotions (joy), narcotics, strong odors, noise, open air, cold, night. *Better*, warmth, from lying down; holding ice in mouth.

Relationship » » Incompatible: *Camph*; *Coccul*.

Complementary: *Acon*.

Compare: *Coffea tosta* (Roasting develops certain vitamin-like substances (P. T. Mattei). Pigeons which have developed "deficiency" neuritis and paralysis on diet of polished rice lost their disabilities on the addition of 8 cc to a 5 % infusion of coffee to their food. Unroasted coffee was useless). *Caffeine* » » (A crystalline alkaloid-is a direct heart stimulant and diuretic. Dropsy depending on cardiac insufficiency. Myocardial degeneration. Cardiac insufficiency in pneumonia and other infectious diseases. Raises the blood pressure, increases pulse rate and stimulates the heart muscle; hence, a support in extreme feebleness or threatened failure. Stimulates the respiratory center, nerve centers and *increases diuresis*. One of the best stimulants of the vaso-motor centers. Acute pulmonary oedema. Brachialgia and other neuralgias characterized by *nocturnal exacerbations*. Jousset uses equal parts of caffeine and sacchar lac. 3 grains taken in divided doses every other day. Hypodermically, 1/4 grain. Excruciating facial neuralgia from decayed teeth); *Acon*; *Cham*; *Nux*; *Cyp*; *Caffeine* and plants containing it, as *Kola*, *Thea*, etc.

Strong black coffee, drunk as hot as possible, is indispensable as an antidote in a large number of poisons,

especially narcotics. Hot coffee by rectum in cases of extreme collapse.

Antidotes: *Nux*; *Tabac*.

Dose » » Third to two hundredth potency.

COLCHICUM AUTUMNALE

Meadow Saffron

(COLCHICUM)

Affects markedly the muscular tissues, periosteum, and synovial membranes of joints. Has specific power of relieving the gouty paroxysms. It seems to be more beneficial in chronic affections of these parts. The parts are red, hot, swollen. Tearing pains; worse, in the evening and at night and from touch; stubbing the toes hurts exceedingly. *There is always great prostration, internal coldness,* and tendency to collapse. Effects of night watching and hard study. Shocks as from electricity through one half of body. Bad effects from suppressed sweat. Dreams of mice.

Head » » Headache chiefly frontal and temporal, but also occipital and in nape of neck, worse afternoon and evening.

Eyes » » Pupils unequal; left pupil contracted. Variations in visual acuity. Lachrymation worse in open air; violent tearing pain in eyes. Dim vision after reading. Spots before eyes.

Ears » » Itching in ears; sharp, shooting pains below right tragus.

Face » » Pain in facial muscles, moving about. Tingling and oedematous swelling; cheeks red, hot, sweaty. Very irritable with the pains (*Cham*). Pain behind angle of right lower jaw.

Stomach » » Dry mouth, tongue burns, gums and teeth pain. *Thirst*; pain in stomach and flatulence. The *smell of food causes nausea even to fainting*, especially fish. Profuse salivary secretion. Vomiting of mucus, bile and food; worse, any motion; *great coldness in stomach. Craving for various things*, but is averse to them when smelling them, seized them with nausea. Gouty gastralgia. Burning or *icy coldness in stomach* and abdomen. Thirst for effervescent, alcoholic beverages. Pain in transverse colon.

Abdomen » » *Distention* of abdomen, with gas, inability to stretch out legs. Borborygmi. Pain over liver. Cæcum and ascending colon much distended. Fullness and continuous rumbling. Ascites.

Stool » » Painful, scanty, transparent, jelly-like mucus; pain, as if anus were torn open, with prolapse. Autumnal dysentery; stools contain *while shreddy particles* in large quantities. Ineffectual pressing; feels feces in rectum, but cannot expel them.

Female » » Pruritus of genitals. Cold feeling in thigh after period. Sensation of swelling in vulva and clitoris.

Urine » » Dark, scanty or suppressed; bloody, brown, black, inky; contains clots of putrid decomposed blood, albumin, sugar.

Heart » » Anxiety in region of heart. Impulse not felt. Pericarditis, with severe pain, oppression and dyspnœa, pulse threadlike. Sound of heart become weaker, pulse of low tension.

Extremities » » Sharp pain down left arm. Tearing in limbs during warm weather, stinging during cold. Pins and needles in hands and wrists, fingertips numb. Pain in front of thigh. Right plantar reflex abolished. Limbs, lame, weak, tingling. Pain worse in evening and warm weather. Joints stiff and feverish; shifting rheumatism; pains worse at night. Inflammation of great toe, gout in heel, *cannot bear to have it touched or moved*. Tingling in the finger nails. Knees strike together, can hardly walk. Œdematous swelling and coldness of legs and feet.

Back » » Aching in lumbar and lumbo-sacral region. Dull pain across loins. Backache, better, rest and pressure.

Skin » » Blotchy papular rash on face. Pink spots on back, chest and abdomen. Urticaria.

Modalities » » *Worse*, sundown to sunrise; motion, loss of sleep, smell of food in evening, mental exertion. *Better*, stooping.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Thuja; Camph; Coccul; Nux; Puls.*

Compare: *Colchicine* (intestinal catarrh with shreddy membranes; convulsive jerkings of right hand; rheumatic fever, gout, endo and pericarditis, pleurisy, arthritis,

deformans in early stages; *intense pain of rheumatism* 3x trit). Also, *Carbo; Arnica; Lilium; Arsen; Verat.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth attenuation.

COLLINSONIA CANADENSIS

Stone-Root

Pelvic and portal congestion, resulting hæmorrhoids and constipation, especially in females. Depressed arterial tension, general atony of muscular fiber. *Chronic nasal, gastric, and pharyngeal catarrh*, due to portal obstruction. Dropsy from cardiac disease. Pruritus in pregnancy, with piles. *Constipation of children from intestinal atony*. Said to be of special value when given before operations, for rectal diseases. Sense of weight and constriction. Venous engorgement.

Head » » Dull frontal headache; from suppressed hæmorrhoids. Chronic catarrh. Yellow-coated tongue. Bitter taste (*Colocy; Bry*).

Rectum » » *Sensation of sharp sticks in rectum. Sense of constriction*. Vascular engorgement of rectum. Dry feces. *Most obstinate constipation*, with protruding hæmorrhoids. Aching in anus and hypogastrium. Constipation during pregnancy; with membranous dysmenorrhœa, following labor (*Nux*). Painful bleeding piles. Dysentery, with tenesmus. *Alternate constipation and diarrhœa*, and great flatulence. *Itching of anus* (*Teucrium; Ratanh*).

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa; *pruritus of vulva*; prolapse of womb; swelling and dark redness of genitals; pain on sitting down. Membranous dysmenorrhœa, with constipation. Pruritus. Cold feeling in thighs after menstruation. Sensation of swelling of labia and of clitoris.

Respiratory » » *Cough from excessive use of voice*; "minister's sore throat"; sharp pain in larynx. Hoarseness. Harassing, dry cough.

Heart » » Palpitation; rapid but weak. Dropsy. After heart symptoms relieved, piles or menses return. Chest-pains alternate with hæmorrhoids. Oppression, faintness, and dyspnœa (*Acon ferox*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, from the slightest mental emotion or excitement; cold. *Better*, heat.

Relationship » » Antidote: Nux.

Compare: *Aescul; Aloes; Hamam; Lycopus; Negundo; Sulph; Nux.*

Dose » » Tincture, to third attenuation. Higher potencies where there is organic heart affection.

COLOCYNTHIS

Bitter Cucumber

Often indicated in the transition season when the air is cold, but the sun is still powerful enough to heat the blood.

Develops most of its symptoms in the abdomen and head, causing intense neuralgias. It is especially suitable for irritable persons easily angered, and ill effects therefrom.

Women with copious menstruation, and of sedentary habits. Persons with a tendency to corpulency. The neuralgic pains are nearly always relieved by pressure.

Cramps and twitching and shortening of muscles.

Constrictions and contractions. Cystospasm following operations on orifices (*Hyper*). Urinous odor of perspiration (*Berb; Nitr ac*). *Agonizing pain in abdomen*, causing patient to bend double, is most characteristic.

Sensations; cutting, twisting, grinding, contracting and bruised; *as if clamped with iron bands*.

Mind » » Extremely irritable. Becomes angry when questioned. Mortification caused by offense. Anger, with indignation (*Cham; Bry; Nux*).

Head » » Vertigo when turning head to *the left*. Lateral cutting headache, with nausea, vomiting. Pains (better pressure and heat), with soreness of *scalp*. Burning pains, digging, rending, and tearing. Frontal headache; worse, stooping, lying on back, and moving eyelids.

Eyes » » Pains sharp, boring, *better pressure*. Sensation on stooping, as if eye would fall out. Gouty affections of eyes. Violent pain in eyeballs which precede the development of glaucoma.

Face » » Tearing, shooting, and swelling of face; left side great soreness. Get relief from pressure (*China*).

Neuralgia, *with chilliness*; teeth seem too long. *Sounds re-echo in ears*. Pain in stomach, always with pain of teeth or head.

Stomach » » Very *bitter* taste. Tongue rough, as from sand, and feels scalded. Canine hunger. Feeling in stomach as if something would not yield; drawing pain.

Abdomen » » Agonizing cutting pain in abdomen *causing patient to end over double*, and pressing on the abdomen. Sensation as if stones were being ground together in the abdomen, and would burst. Intestines feel as if bruised. Colic with cramps in calves. Cutting in abdomen, especially after anger. Each paroxysm is attended with general agitation and a chill over the cheeks, ascending from the hypogastrium. Pain in small spot below navel. *Dysenteric stool renewed each time by the least food or drink. Jelly-like stools. Musty odor. Distention.*

Female » » *Boring pain in ovary. Must draw up double, with great restlessness.* Round, small cystic tumors in ovaries or broad ligaments. Wants abdomen supported by pressure. Bearing-down cramps, causing her to bend double (*Opium*).

Urine » » Intense burning along urethra during stool. Vesical catarrh, discharge like fresh white of egg. *Viscid (Phos acid)* fetid; small quantities, with frequent urging. Itching at orifice. Red, hard crystals, adhering firmly to vessel. Tenesmus of bladder. Pains on urinating *over whole abdomen.*

Extremities » » *Contraction of muscles.* All the limbs are drawn together. Pain in right deltoid (*Guaco*). *Cramp-like pain in hip; lies on affected side; pain from hip to knee.* Spontaneous luxation of the hip-joints. Stiffness of joints and shortening of tendons. Sciatic pain, left side, drawing, tearing; better, *pressure and heat*; worse, gentle touch. Contraction of the muscles. Pain down right thigh; muscles and tendons feel too short; numbness with pains (*Gnaphal*). Pain in left knee joint.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from anger and indignation. *Better*, doubling up, hard pressure, warmth, lying with head bent forward.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Coffea; Staphis; Cham.* *Colocynth* is the best antidote to lead poisoning (Royal). Compare: *Lobelia erinus* (violent cork-screw-like pains in abdomen). *Dipodium punctatum* (Writhing. Twisting like a

dying snake. Intractable insomnia). *Dioscor; Chamom; Coccul; Merc; Plum; Magn phos.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

CONIUM MACULATUM

Poison Hemlock

(CONIUM)

An old remedy, rendered classical by Plato's graphic description of its employment in the death of Socrates. The *ascending paralysis* it produces, ending in death by failure of respiration, shows the ultimate tendency of many symptoms produced in the provings, for which Conium is an excellent remedy, such as difficult gait, trembling, sudden loss of strength while walking, painful stiffness of legs. etc. Such a condition is often found in old age, a time of weakness, languor, local congestions, and sluggishness. This is the special environment that Conium choose to manifest its action. It corresponds to the debility, hypochondriasis, urinary troubles, weakened memory, sexual debility found here. Trouble at the change of life, old and bachelors. Growth of tumors invite it also. General feeling as if bruised by blows. Great debility in the morning in bed. *Weakness of body and mind, trembling*, and palpitation. Cancerous diathesis. Arterio-sclerosis. Caries of sternum. Enlarged glands. Acts on the glandular system, engorging and indurating it, altering its structure like scrofulous and cancerous conditions. Tonic after grippe. Insomnia of multiple neuritis.

Mind » » Excitement causes mental depression.

Depressed, timid, averse to society, and afraid of being alone. No inclination for business or study; takes no interest in anything. Memory weak; unable to sustain 'any mental effort.

Head » » *Vertigo, when lying down, and when turning over in bed, when turning head sidewise, or turning eyes; worse, shaking head, slight noise or conversation of others, especially towards the left. Headache, stupefying, with nausea and vomiting of mucus, with a feeling as of foreign body under the skull. Scorched feeling on top. Tightness as if both temples were compressed; worse*

after a meal. (Gels.; Atropine.) Bruised, semilateral pains. Dull occipital pain on rising in morning.

Eyes » » *Photophobia and excessive lachrymation.*

Corneal pustules. Dim-sighted; worse, artificial light. On closing eyes, he sweats. Paralysis of ocular muscles. (*Caust.*) In superficial inflammations, as in phlyctenular conjunctivitis and keratitis. *The slightest ulceration or abrasion will cause the intensest photophobia.*

Ears » » Defective hearing; discharge from ear blood colored.

Nose » » Bleeds easily-becomes sore. Polypus.

Stomach » » Soreness about the root of tongue. Terrible nausea, acrid *heartburn* and acid eructations; *worse on going to bed.* Painful spasms of the stomach. Amelioration from eating and aggravation a few hours after meals; acidity and burning; painful spot the level of the sternum.

Abdomen » » Severe aching in and around the liver. Chronic jaundice, and pains in right hypochondrium. Sensitive, bruised, swollen, knife-like pains. Painful tightness.

Stool » » Frequent urging; hard, with tenesmus. *Tremulous weakness after every stool. (Verat.; Ars.; Arg. n.)* Heat and burning in rectum during stool.

Urine » » Much difficulty in voiding. *It flows and stops again. (Ledum.) Interrupted discharge. (Clematis.)* Dribbling in old men. (*Copaiva.*)

Male » » Desire increased; power decreased. Sexual nervousness, with feeble erection. *Effects of suppressed sexual appetite.* Testicles hard and enlarged.

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa, with drawing-down thighs. Mammæ lax and shrunken, *hard*, painful to touch. *Stitches in nipples.* Wants to press breast hard with hand. Menses delayed and scanty; parts sensitive. *Breasts enlarge and become painful* before and during menses. (*Calc. c.; Lac can.*) Rash before menses. Itching around pudenda. Unready conception. Induration of os and cervix. Ovaritis; ovary enlarged, indurated; lancinating pain. Ill effects of *repressed sexual* desire or suppressed menses, or from excessive indulgence. Leucorrhœa after micturition.

Respiratory » » Dry cough, almost continuous, hacking; worse, evening and at night; *caused by dry spot in larynx* with *itching* in chest and throat, *when lying down*, talking or laughing, and during pregnancy. Expectoration only after long coughing. Want of breath on taking the least exercise; oppressed breathing, constriction of chest; pains in chest.

Back » » Dorsal pain between shoulders. Ill effects of bruises and shocks to spine. Coccyodynia. Dull aching in lumbar and sacral region.

Extremities » » Heavy, weary, paralyzed; trembling; bands unsteady; fingers and toes numb. *Muscular weakness*, especially of lower extremities. *Perspiration of hands*. *Putting feet on chair relieves pain*.

Skin » » *Axillary glands pain, with numb feeling down arm*. Induration after contusions. Yellow skin, with papular eruption; yellow finger-nails. *Glands enlarged and indurated*, also mesenteric. Flying stitches through the glands. Tumors, piercing pains; worse, at night. Chronic ulcers with fetid discharge. *Sweat as soon as one sleeps*, or even when closing eyes. Night and morning sweat, with offensive odor, and smarting in skin.

Modalities » » *Worse*, lying down, *turning* or rising in bed; *celibacy*; before and during menses, from taking cold, bodily or mental exertion. *Better*, while fasting, in the dark, from letting limbs hang down, motion and pressure.

Relationship » » Compare: *Scirrhinum*-Cancer nosode- (cancerous diathesis; enlarged glands; cancer of breast; worms); *Baryt.*; *Hydrast.*; *Iod.*; *Kali phos.*; *Hyos.*; *Curare*.

Dose » » Best in higher potencies given infrequently, especially for growths, paretic states, etc. Otherwise sixth to thirtieth.

COMOCLADIA DENTATA

Guao

Important eye and skin symptoms. Affections of antrum. Sacro-iliac and abdominal pain. *Throbbing pains worse by heat*. Pain in joints and ankles.

Eyes » » Ciliary neuralgia with eyes feeling large and protruded, especially *right*. *Worse, near warm stove*; feels as if pressed outward. Sees only glimmer of light with left eye. Glaucoma, sense of fullness; *eyeball feels too large*. Motion of eyes aggravates.

Face » » Swollen, with eyes projecting.

Skin » » Itches, red and pimples. *Redness all over*, like scarlatina. Erysipelas. Deep ulcers, with hard edges. Leprosy. Red stripes on skin (*Euphorb*). Eczema (papular) of the trunk and extremities; also pustular type.

Chest » » Acute pain in left mammary gland. Pain from right side of chest down arm to fingers. Cough with pain under left breast, going through to left scapula.

Modalities » » *Better*, open air, scratching; by motion. *Worse*, touch, warmth, rest; night.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus*; *Anacard*; *Euphorb*.

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency.

CONVALLARIA MAJALIS

Lily of the Valley

A heart remedy. Increases energy of hearts' action, renders it more regular. Of use when the ventricles are overdistended and dilatation begins, and when there is an absence of compensatory hypertrophy, and when venous stasis is marked. Dyspnœa, dropsy, aneuric tendency.

Anasarca.

Mind and Head » » Dull intellect. Grieves easily. Dull headache; worse, ascending, hawking. Scalp sensitive. Irritability. Hysterical manifestations.

Face » » Hydroa in nose and lips; raw and sore. Epistaxis. Sees imaginary gray spot about three inches square.

Mouth » » Grating of teeth in the morning. Coppery taste. Tongue feels sore and scalded; broad and thick with heavy, dirty coating.

Throat » » Raw feeling in back of throat when inspiring.

Abdomen » » Sensitive. Clothes feel too tight. Gurgling and pain on taking deep breath. Movement in abdomen like fist of a child. Colicky pains.

Urinary Organs » » Aching in bladder; feels distended. Frequent urination; offensive; scanty urine.

Female » » *Great soreness in uterine region, with sympathetic palpitation of heart.* Pain in sacro-iliac joints, running down leg. Itching at urinary meatus and vaginal orifice.

Respiratory » » Pulmonary congestion. Orthopnea. *Dyspnœa* while walking. Hot feeling in throat.

Heart » » Feeling as if heart beat throughout the chest. Endocarditis, with extreme orthopnea. *Sensation as if heart ceased beating, then starting very suddenly.* Palpitation from the least exertion. Tobacco heart, especially when due to cigarettes. Angina pectoris. Extremely rapid and irregular pulse.

Back and Extremities » » Pain and aching in lumbar region; aching of legs; in big toe. Trembling of hands. Aching in wrists and ankles.

Fever » » Chilly in back and down spine, followed by fever, little sweat. Thirst and headache during chill. Dyspnœa during fever.

Relationship » » Compare: *Digit*; *Crataeg*; *Lilium*; *Adonis* (feeble heart action due only to functional disturbance).

Modalities » » *Better*, in open air. *Worse*, in warm room.

Dose » » Third attenuation, and for symptoms of heart failure, tincture, one to fifteen drops.

COPAIVA OFFICINALIS

Balsam of Copaiva

(COPAIVA)

Acts powerfully on mucous membranes, especially that of the urinary tract, the respiratory organs, and the skin, here producing a well-marked nettle-rash. Cold and catarrhs.

Head » » Excessive sensitiveness; pain in occiput. Dull, frontal headache, passes to occiput and back again, with throbbing, worse right side and motion. Scalp sensitive. Sensitive to sharp sounds.

Nose » » Rawness and soreness of nostrils with stopped-up feeling; dryness of posterior nares. Profuse, thick, fetid discharge from nasal passages, running down throat at night. *Burning and dryness*, crusts on turbinated bones. Marked catarrhal condition in upper respiratory tract.

Stomach » » Food seems too salty. Gastric troubles during menstruation or following urticaria. Gas and intestinal flatulence, urging to stool and difficult passage with pain.

Urinary » » Burning pressure; painful micturition by drops. Retention, with pain in bladder, anus, and rectum. *Catarrh of bladder*; dysuria. Swelling of orifice. Constant desire to urinate. Urine smells of violets. Greenish, turbid color; peculiar pungent odor.

Rectum » » *Mucous Colitis*. Stools covered with mucus, with colic and chilliness. Burning and itching of anus, caused by piles.

Male » » Testicles sensitive and swollen.

Female » » Itching of vulva and anus, with bloody purulent discharge. Profuse, strong-smelling menstrual discharge, with pains radiating to hip bones, with nausea.

Respiratory » » Cough, with profuse, gray, purulent expectoration. Tickling in larynx, trachea, and bronchi. Bronchial catarrh, with profuse greenish, offensive discharge.

Skin » » *Hives*, with fever and constipation. Roseola. Erysipelatous inflammation, especially around abdomen. Circumscribed lenticular patches, with itching; mottled appearance. Chronic urticaria in children. Bullous eruptions.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Bell*; *Merc*.

Compare: *Santalum*--(aching in kidneys); *Cannab*; *Canth*; *Barosma*; *Cubeb*; *Apis*; *Vespa*; *Erig*; *Senecio*; *Sepia*.

Dose » » First to third attenuation.

CORALLIUM RUBRUM

Red Coral

(CORALLIUM)

The provings of coral develop much coryza and epistaxis, and even ulceration within the nostrils. It is to be thought of for whooping and spasmodic coughs, especially when the attack comes on with a *very rapid cough*, and the attacks follow so closely as to almost run into each other. Often preceded by sensation of smothering, followed by exhaustion. Congestion of face after dinner. Patient becomes purple in face. *Violence of paroxysm*, even with *expectoration* of blood. Feeling as if cold air were streaming through skull and air-passages. One is too cold when uncovered and too hot when covered; relieved by artificial heat.

Head » » Feels very large; violent pain as if parietal bones were forced apart; worse stooping. Eyes hot and painful. Deep-seated frontal headache with severe pain back of eyeballs. Pain aggravated by breathing cold air through nose.

Nose » » Odors of smoke, onions, etc. Painful ulcer in nostrils. *Post-nasal catarrh*. *Profuse secretion of mucus dropping through posterior nares*; air feels cold. Dry coryza; nose stopped up and ulcerated. Epistaxis.

Mouth » » Food tastes like sawdust. Bread tastes like straw. Beer tastes sweet. Pain in articulation of left lower jaw. Craves salt.

Respiratory » » Hawking of profuse mucus. Throat very sensitive, *especially to air*. Profuse, nasal catarrh. Inspired air feels cold (*Cistus*). *Profuse secretion of mucus dropping through posterior nares*. Dry, *spasmodic*, suffocative cough; very rapid cough, short, barking. Cough with great sensitiveness of air-passages; *feel cold on deep inspiration*. Continuous hysterical cough. Feels suffocated and greatly exhausted after whooping-cough.

Male » » Ulcers on glans and inner prepuce, with yellow ichor. Emissions and weakened sexual power. Profuse perspiration of genitals.

Skin » » Red, flat ulcers. Coral-colored, then dark red spots, changing to copper-colored spots. Psoriasis of palms and soles.

Modalities » » *Worse* in open air, changing from a warm too cold room.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Sulph.*

Compare: *Bellad; Droser; Mephit; Caust.*

Dose » » Third to thirtieth attenuation.

CORALLORHIZA ODONTORHIZA

Crawley Root

(CORALLORHIZA)

Hectic fever, coming on 9 to 10 am, and lasting till midnight. Intensely nervous and restless, burning of palms and soles; no thirst, chill or perspiration. Can bear only slightest covering.

CORNUS CIRCINATA

Round-leaved Dogwood

Chronic malaria, hepatitis, jaundice. Weakness in morning. Pain in pit of stomach, with distended abdomen. Vesicular eruption associated with chronic liver disease or aphthous stomatitis.

Mouth » » Ulceration of tongue, gums and mouth; aphthæ. Burning in mouth, throat and stomach.

Stool » » Loose, windy, dark stool, immediately after dinner. Burning in anus. Dark, bilious, offensive diarrhœa, with sallow complexion.

Skin » » Vesicular eczema of face in infants, with nursing sore mouth.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cornus alternifolia*-Swamp Walnut--(Weak and tired; disturbed sleep, fever, restlessness, eczema; *skin cracked*; chest feels cold, as if full of ice); *Cornus florida* (chronic malaria; indigestion and distressing acid heartburn; general debility from loss of fluids and night sweats; neuralgic pains in arms, chest, and trunk, and sensation as if broken in two; intermittent fever, *with drowsiness*; feels cold, but is warm to touch; great exhaustion in intervals; general clammy sweat. Chill is preceded by drowsiness, heat is associated with drowsiness. Headache after quinine).

Dose » » Tincture to sixth attenuation.

CORYDALIS FORMOSA

Turkey-pea

(CORYDALIS - DICENTRA CANADENSIS)

Syphilitic affections. Ulcers of mouth and fauces. Cancer cachexia pronounced. Gummata and night-pains. Chronic diseases, with atony. Tongue clean, broad, and full. Tissues flabby, doughy, cold. Gastric catarrh (*Hydrast*).

Skin » » Dry, scaly scabs on face of old people.

Lymphatic glands swollen.

Relationship » » *Nit ac; Kali iod; Fluor ac.*

Dose » » Tincture, twenty drops three times a day.

COTYLEDON UMBILICUS

Pennywort

(COTYLEDON)

Marked action on heart; oppression of chest; fullness in throat. Epilepsy. Numb aching in muscular and fibrous tissue. Sciatica. Well-marked pains through the breast to scapula. Catarrh of larynx and trachea. Hysterical joint.

Mind » » Lost, confused feeling. Could not articulate for some time on awaking. Pressing vertex headache.

Ailments from suppressed emotion. *Feeling as if a part of the body were absent.*

Breast » » Pain under left nipple, and aching in right breast. Pain through to scapula from region of left breast. Pain at angles of scapulæ. Full, bursting feeling, as if from obstruction at heart. Choking fullness in throat. Breathing oppressed.

Extremities » » Aching in back and thighs. Aching in all joints. Skin sensitive, rubbing of trousers causes an acute sting. Legs and arms feel heavy and sore.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ambra; Asafoet; Hepatica; Ignatia; Laches.*

Dose » » Tincture to third potency.

CRATAEGUS OXYACANTHA

Hawthorn Berries

(CRATAEGUS)

Produces giddiness, lowered pulse, and air hunger and reduction in blood-pressure. Acts on muscle of heart, *and is a heart tonic*. No influence on the endocardium.

Myocarditis. Failing compensation. *Irregularity of heart*. Insomnia of aortic sufferers; anæmia; œdema; cutaneous chilliness. High arterial tension. Is a sedative in cross, irritable patients with cardiac symptoms.

Chronic heart disease, with extreme weakness. Very feeble and irregular heart action. General anasarca. Very nervous, with pain in back of head and neck. Collapse of typhoid. Hæmorrhage from bowels. Cold extremities, pallor; irregular pulse and breathing. Painful sensation of pressure in left side of chest below the clavicle. Dyspepsia and nervous prostration, with heart failure. In the beginning of heart mischief after rheumatism.

Arteriosclerosis. Said to have a solvent power upon crustaceous and calcareous deposits in arteries.

Head » » Apprehensive, despondent. Very nervous and irritable, with pain in back of head and neck. Mental dullness conjunctival irritation nasal discharges.

Urinary » » *Diabetes*, especially in children.

Heart » » *Cardiac dropsy*. Fatty degeneration. Aortic disease. *Extreme dyspnœa on least exertion*, without much increase of pulse. Pain in region of heart *and under left clavicle*. Heart muscles seem flabby, worn out. Cough. *Heart dilated; first sound weak*. Pulse accelerated, *irregular, feeble, intermittent*. Valvular murmurs, angina pectoris. Cutaneous chilliness, blueness of fingers and toes; all aggravated by exertion or excitement. Sustains heart in infectious diseases.

Skin » » Excessive perspiration. Skin eruptions.

Sleep » » Insomnia of aortic patients.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in warm room. *Better*, fresh air, quiet and rest.

Relationship » » *Strophantus; Digit; Iberis; Naja; Cactus*.

Dose » » Fluid extract or tincture, one to fifteen drops. Must be used for some time in order to obtain good results.

CROCUS SATIVUS

Saffron

(CROCUS SATIA)

Is a remedy often useful in hæmorrhages that are black and stringy. Tingling in various parts. Chorea and hysterical affections. Frequent and extreme changes in sensations and mental conditions. Anger with violence followed by repentance, *Laughing* mania. Drowsiness and *lassitude*; better by literary labor.

Mind » » *Vacillating*; pleasant mania; sings and laughs. Happy and affectionate; then angry. Sudden changes from hilarity to melancholy. Vivid recollection from music heard (*Lyc*).

Head » » Throbs, pulsates, during climacteric; worse during menses.

Eyes » » Appearance as of electric sparks. Must wipe eyes as if mucus or water were in them. *Feeling in eyes as after violent weeping*. Sensation as if she had been looking through too sharp spectacles. *Eyes feel as if in smoke*. Pupils enlarged and react slowly. Lids heavy. Ciliary neuralgia, pain from eyes to top of head. *Sensation as if cold air was rushing through eye* (*Fluor ac; Syph*). Asthenopia with extreme photophobia. Threatened glaucoma; embolism of arteria centralis retinal.

Nose » » Epistaxis. *Dark, stringy, clotted. Strings of dark blood* hanging down the nose.

Abdomen » » *Obstinate constipation* due to portal stagnation. Constipation in infants. Crawling and stitches in anus. *Sensation of something alive in abdomen, stomach, etc.*, especially on left side (*Calend*). Abdomen swollen, feeling of something heavy.

Female » » Threatened abortion, especially when hæmorrhage is *dark and stringy*. Urging of blood to genitals. Menses dark, viscid, too frequent and copious, *black and slimy*. Uterine hæmorrhage; *clots with long strings*; worse from least movement. Jerking pain in interior of left breast, as if drawn toward back by means

of thread (*Crot tig*). A bounding feeling, as if something alive in right breast.

Respiratory » » Wheezy cough, with frothy expectoration, containing threads like fine twine; worse, lying down. Breath has offensive, sickly smell. Feeling as if the uvula is elongated in hysterical patients.

Back » » Sudden feeling of coldness in back as if cold water were thrown over him; icy-cold extremities.

Extremities » » Spasmodic contractions and twitchings of single set of muscles. Chorea and hysteria, with great alterations of feeling. Whole upper extremity fall asleep. Cracking in hip-joint and *knees*. Weakness in knees and legs. Pain in ankles and soles.

Modalities » » *Worse*, lying down, hot weather, warm room, in morning, fasting, before breakfast, looking fixedly at an object. *Better*, in open air.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Opium*; *Bell*. Compare: *Ipec*; *Trillium*; *Plat*; *China*; *Sabina*.

Dose » » Tincture, to thirtieth attenuation.

CROTALUS HORRIDUS

Rattlesnake

Snake poisons are supposed to be chemically *Cyan hydrates* of Soda and other salts. Alcohol is the natural solvent of these salts and is an antidote. Has a profound trophic action. Old age nutritional troubles.

Low septic states. General disorganization of the blood, hæmorrhages and jaundice. A crotalin injection decreases the rate of coagulation of the blood. In epilepsy the average rate is far greater than in normal conditions.

Blood decomposition, *hæmorrhages* (dark fluid that forms no clots), tendency to carbuncles, malignant scarlatina, *yellow fever*, the plague, cholera, give opportunity to use this remedy. *Hæmorrhagic diathesis*. Acts as a sedative. Sleeps into his symptoms. More right-sided in its action.

Mind » » Weeping mood; clouded perception and memory; impatient. Loquacious, with desire to escape. Sadness. Delusions of cerebral decay.

Head » » Vertigo, with weakness and trembling. Dull heavy occipital pain, on right side and right eye. Headache with pain in heart on lying on left side. Headache; must walk on tip-toe to avoid jarring.

Eyes » » Very sensitive to light, especially *lamp light*. Yellow color of eyes. Illusions; blue colors. *Ciliary neuralgia*; tearing, boring pain, as if a cut had been made around eye. *For absorption of intra-ocular hæmorrhages*, into the vitreous, but particularly for non-inflammatory retinal hæmorrhages. Diplobia.

Ears » » Auditory vertigo. Blood oozes from ears. Feeling of stoppage in right ear.

Nose » » Epistaxis, *blood black and stringy*, ozæna, after exanthemata or syphilis.

Face » » Acne. Lips swollen and numb. Lead-colored and yellow face. Lockjaw.

Mouth » » Tongue red and small, but feels swollen. Tongue fiery red, dry in center, smooth and polished. Moldy smell of breath. Fills up with saliva. Tongue when protruding, goes to right. Spasmodic grinding of teeth at night. Cancer of tongue with hæmorrhage.

Throat » » Dry, swollen, dark red. Spasm of œsophagus; cannot swallow any solid substance. Tight constriction. Gangrenous, with much swelling.

Stomach » » Intolerance of clothing around stomach. Unable to retain anything; violent vomiting of food; bilious vomiting, vomiting of blood. Constant nausea and vomiting every month, after menstruation. Cannot lie on right side, without vomiting dark-green matter. Black or coffee-grounds vomiting. Cancer of stomach with vomiting of bloody, slimy mucus. Trembling, fluttering feeling below the epigastrium. Intolerance of clothing about epigastrium. Faintness and sinking at stomach. Ulceration of the stomach. Atonic dyspepsia. Gastritis in chronic alcoholism. Hungry, craves stimulants, sugar; averse to meat.

Abdomen » » Distended, hot, and tender. Pain in region of liver.

Stool » » Black, thin, offensive, like coffee-grounds. Intestinal hæmorrhage; blood dark, fluid, non-coagulable. Blood oozes from rectum when standing or walking.

Female » » Prolonged menses. Dysmenorrhœa; pain extends down thighs, with aching in region of heart. Uterine hæmorrhage with faintness at stomach. Puerperal fever; offensive lochia. Phlegmasia alba dolens. Sensation as though uterus would drop out. Painful drawing in uterine ligaments. Cannot keep legs still.

Urinary » » Dark, bloody urine. Casts. Inflamed kidney. Albuminous, dark, scanty (*Merc cor*).

Heart » » Action feeble, pulse tremulous. Palpitation, especially at menstrual period. Trembling feeling of heart.

Respiratory » » Cough, with bloody expectoration. Tickling from a dry spot in larynx.

Extremities » » Hands tremble, swollen. Lower extremities go to sleep easily. *Right-sided paralysis*.

Fever » » Malignant fevers of a *hæmorrhagic or putrescent character*. Low bilious remittents. Yellow fever.

Bloody sweat. Cerebro-spinal meningitis (*Cicuta*; *Cup acet*). Cold sweats.

Skin » » Swelling and discoloration, skin tense and shows every tint of color, with excruciating pain. Vesication. *Sallow*. Yellow color of the whole body. Great sensitiveness of skin of *right half* of body. *Purpura hæmorrhagica*. Hæmorrhage from every part of body. Bloody sweat. Chilblains, felons. Dissecting wounds. Pustular eruptions. Insect stings. Post-vaccination eruptions. Bad effects of vaccination. Lymphangitis and septicæmia. Boils, carbuncles, and eruptions are surrounded by purplish, mottled skin and œdema. Anthrax. Sore sensation relieved by pressure.

Sleep » » Dreams of the dead. Starting in sleep. Yawning. Smothering sensation when awaking.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side; open air; evening and morning; in spring, coming on of warm weather; yearly; on awaking; damp and wet; *jar*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bothrops*; *Naja* (more nervous phenomena); *Lachesis* (more markedly worse on left side); *Elaps* (preferable in otorrhœa and affections of right lung); *Crotalus cascavella* (thoughts and dreams of death. Paralysis of articulation, embarrassed stertorous breathing and semi-consciousness. A magnetic state is produced; cutting sensation all around eyeball). *Bungarus-Krait*--(poliomyelitis).

Antidote: *Lach*; *Alcohol*. Radiant heat; camphor.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

CROTON TIGLIUM

Croton-oil Seed

Is a valuable remedy in diarrhœa, summer complaint, and *skin affections*. These may alternate with each other.

Feels tight all over. It is one of the antidotes to Rhus poisoning, as is evident from its wide and intense action upon skin and mucous surface, causing both irritation and inflammation, with formation of vesicles and mucous discharges. Has elective affinity for skin of face and external genitals. *Burning in the œsophagus*.

Head » » Pressing pain in forehead, especially orbits.

Eyes » » Granular lids; pustules of cornea. Red and raw appearance. *Feel drawn backward*. Eruptions around eyes. *Tensive pain above right orbit*.

Stool » » Copious watery stools, with much urging; *always forcibly shot out*, with gurgling in intestines; worse, drinking the least quantity, or even while eating. Constant urging to stool, followed by sudden evacuation. Swashing sensation in intestines.

Urine » » Night urine foaming; dark orange color; turbid on standing; greasy particles floating on top. Day urine is pale, with white sediment.

Chest » » *Drawing-pain through the left chest into the back*. *Asthma*, with cough; cannot expand the chest. Nursing women; every suck the child gives produces *pain from nipple back*. Inflamed breasts. Cough; as soon as he touches the pillow must get up. Sensitive to deep breathing.

Skin » » *Feels hide-bound*. *Intense itching; but scratching is painful*. Pustular eruption, especially on face and *genitals*, with fearful itching, followed by painful burning. Vesicles; confluent oozing. Vesicular erysipelas, itching exceedingly. Herpes zoster; stinging, smarting pains of the eruption.

Modalities » » *Worse*, least food or drink; during summer; *touch*, night and morning, washing.

Relationship » » Compare: *Momordica charantia*-Hairy Mordica--(has marked drastic properties, producing colic, nausea, vomiting, cholera-like symptoms, abdomen seems full of fluid discharged explosively, thin, watery, yellow. Great thirst). *Rhus*; *Anagallis*; *Anacard*; *Sepia*.
Antidote: *Ant tart*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

CUBEBA OFFICINALIS

Cubebs

(CUBEBA)

Mucous membranes generally, but especially that of the urinary tract, are chiefly affected by this remedy.

Frequent urination of a nervous origin. Leucorrhœa in little girls.

Urine » » Urethritis, with much mucus, especially in women. Cutting after urination, with constriction.

Hæmaturia. Prostatitis, with thick yellow discharge.

Cystitis.

Respiratory » » Catarrh of nose and throat, with fetid odor and expectoration. Mucus trickles from posterior nares. Rawness of throat and hoarseness.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cucurbita*; *Copaiva*; *Piper meth*; *Sandal*.

Dose » » Second and third attenuation.

CUCURBITA CITRULLUS

Seeds of Watermelon

Infusion for painful urination with sense of constriction and backache.

CUCURBITA PEPO

Pumpkin Seed

Intense nausea immediately after eating. Vomiting of pregnancy. Seasickness. One of the most efficient and least harmful of teniafuges.

Relationship » » Compare: *Filix*; *Cuprum oxid nig*.

Dose » » Tincture. The seeds are a valuable remedy for tapeworm. Scald the seeds and peel off the outer skins when softened, the green inner pulp being the part used. Dose: two ounces of seed, yielding one of pulp. May be mixed with cream and taken like porridge. Take-in morning after twelve hours' fasting, and follow in two hours by castor oil.

CUNDURANGO

Condor Plant

(CONDURANGO)

Stimulates the digestive functions and thus improves the general health. Allays the pain in gastralgia accompanying cancer of stomach. Modifies secretions of digestive glands. Varicose ulcers. Lupus.

Painful cracks in corner of mouth is a guiding symptom of this drug. Chronic gastric catarrh, syphilis, and cancer. Tumors; stricture of œsophagus. The active principle (*Condurangin*) produces locomotor ataxia.

Stomach » » Painful affections of the stomach; ulceration. Vomiting of food and indurations, constant burning pain. Stricture of œsophagus, with burning pains behind sternum, where food seems to stick. Vomiting of food, and indurations in left hypochondrium with constant burning pain.

Skin » » Fissures form about the muco-cutaneous outlets. Epithelioma of lips or anus. Ulcerative stage of carcinoma cutis when fissures form.

Relationship » » Compare: *Asterias*; *Conium*; *Hydrast*; *Arsenic*.

Dose » » Tincture, or bark, 5-grain doses before meals in water. Also the thirtieth potency, in tumors.

CUPHEA VISCOSISSIMA

Flux-weed

(CUPHEA)

Vomiting of undigested food. *Cholera infantum*, much acidity; frequent green, watery, acid stools. Tenesmus and great pain. High fever; restlessness, and sleeplessness. Obstinate constipation.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aethusa*; *Coto-Para-coto* Bark--(intestinal catarrh, chronic, copious, exhausting diarrhœa and dysentery; colliquitine sweats of phthisis and chronic diarrhœa).

Typha latifolia-Cat-tail flag (diarrhœa, dysentery, summer complaint of children. Tincture and first attenuation).

Dose » » Tincture.

CUPRUM METALLICUM

Copper

Spasmodic affections, cramps, convulsions, beginning in fingers and toes, violent, contractive, and intermittent pain, are some of the more marked expressions of the action of Cuprum; and its curative range therefore includes tonic and clonic spasms, convulsions, and epileptic attacks. Chorea brought on by fright. Nausea greater than in any other remedy. In epilepsy, aura begins at knees, ascends to hypogastrium; then unconsciousness, foaming, and falling. Symptoms disposed to appear periodically and in groups. Complaints begin in left side (Laches). Tape worm (colloidal Cuprum 3x).

Where eruptions trike in, as in scarlet fever, complaints may result, such as excessive vomiting, stupor, convulsions, which come within the sphere of this remedy. The pains are increased by movement and touch.

Head » » Fixed ideas, malicious and morose. Uses words not intended. Fearful. Empty feeling. Purple, red swelling of head, with convulsions. Bruised pain in brain and eyes on turning them. Meningitis. Sensation as if water were poured over head. Giddiness accompanies many ailments, head falls forward on chest.

Eyes » » Aching over eyes. Fixed, stary, sunken, glistening, turned upward. Crossed. Quick rolling of eyeballs, with closed eyes.

Face » » Distorted, pale *bluish*, with blue lips. *Contraction of jaws*, with foam at mouth.

Nose » » Sensation of violent congestion of blood to nose (*Melilot*).

Mouth » » *Strong metallic, slimy taste*, with flow of saliva. Constant protrusion and retraction of the tongue, like a snake (*Lach*). Paralysis of tongue. Stammering speech.

Stomach » » Hiccough preceding the spasms. *Nausea*. Vomiting, relieved by drinking cold water; with colic, diarrhoea, spasms. Strong metallic taste (*Rhus*). *When drinking, the fluid descends with gurgling sound (Laur)*. Craves cool drink.

Abdomen » » Tense, hot and tender to touch; *contracted*. Neuralgia of abdominal viscera. *Colic*, violent and intermittent. Intussusception.

Stool » » Black, painful, bloody, with tenesmus and weakness. Cholera; with cramps in abdomen and calves.

Female » » Menses too late, protracted. Cramps, extending into chest, before, during, or after suppression of menses. Also, from suppressed foot sweats (*Sil*). Ebullition of blood; palpitation. Chlorosis. *After-pains*.

Heart » » Angina pectoris. Slow pulse; or hard, full and quick. Palpitation, præcordial anxiety and pain. Fatty degeneration (*Phytol*).

Respiratory » » Cough as a gurgling sound, better by drinking cold water. Suffocative attacks, worse 3 am (*Am c*). *Spasm and constriction* of chest; spasmodic asthma, alternating with spasmodic vomiting. Whooping-cough, better, swallow water, with vomiting and spasms and purple face. Spasm of the glottis. Dyspnœa with epigastric uneasiness. Spasmodic dyspnœa before menstruation. Angina with asthmatic symptoms and cramps (Clarke).

Extremities » » Jerking, twitching of muscles. Coldness of hands. Cramps in palms. Great weariness of limbs. *Cramps in calves and soles*. Epilepsy; auro begins in knees. Clenched thumbs. Clonic spasms, beginning in fingers and toes.

Skin » » *Bluish*, marbled. Ulcers, itching spots, and pimples at the folds of joints. Chronic psoriasis and lepra (Hughes).

Sleep » » Profound, with shocks in body. During sleep constant rumbling in abdomen.

Modalities » » *Worse*, before menses; from vomiting, contact. *Better*, during perspiration, drinking cold water.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Bell*; *Hepar*; *Camph*. Copper is found in *Dulcam*, *Staphisag*, *Conium* and some other plants. Also in *King-crab* (*Limulus*).
Complementary: *Calc*.

Compare: *Cupr sulph* (*burning at vertex*; incessant, spasmodic cough; worse at night; tongue and lips bluish; locally, *Cupr sulph* in 1-3 per cent sol in inoperable sarcoma). *Cupr cyan* (meningitis basilaris); *Cholas terrapina* (cramps in calves and feet; rheumatism, with cramp-like pains); *Plumb*; *Nux*; *Veratr*. *Cuprum oxydatum nigrum* 1x (all kinds of worms, including tapeworms and trichinosis according to Zopfy's 60 years' experience).

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

CUPRUM ACETICUM

Acetate of Copper

Hay-fever, with burning excoriation, paroxysmal cough; tough, tenacious mucus, and fear of suffocation.

Protracted labor. Chronic psoriasis and lepra.

Head » » Violent throbbing and lancinating pains in forehead. Left-sided brow ache. Brain seems void. Inclined to gape and cry. Loses consciousness; *head reels when in high-ceiled room*. Constant protrusion and retraction of tongue (*Laches*). Neuralgia with heaviness of head, burning, stinging and stitching in temples and forehead.

Face » » Collapsed, hippocratic. Facial neuralgia in cheek-bone, upper jaw, and behind right ear. Better by chewing, pressure, and external warmth.

Stomach » » Violent spasmodic pains in stomach and abdomen. Vomiting. Slimy brown diarrhoea. Violent tenesmus. Cholera.

Respiratory » » Attacks of angina pectoris coming on when excited. Violent spasmodic cough. Short, difficult respiration. Spasmodic constriction of chest. Dyspnoea.

Skin » » Leprous-like eruption, without itching, over whole body, in spots of various sizes.

Modalities » » *Worse*, mental emotions, touch. *Better*, chewing, pressure, night, lying on affected side, and warmth.

Relationship » » Acts similarly to *Cuprum met* but is more violent in action.

Dose » » Third to sixth trituration.

CUPRUM ARSENICOSUM

Arsenite of Copper-Scheele's Green

A remedy for symptoms depending on deficient kidney action, various intestinal affections, cholera morbus and infantum; entero-colitis, diarrhœa, and dysentery. Gastro-intestinal disturbances of influenza and typhoid. *Uræmic convulsions*, headache, vertigo and unconscious conditions resulting from brain œdema. Nephritis of pregnancy. Convulsions preceded by gastro-intestinal symptoms. Chlorosis. Bronchial asthma and with emphysema. Purulent endocarditis (Royal). Painful neuroses, enteroptosis. Delirium and tremor cordis.

Mouth » » Tongue thickly coated, dirty brown, white, metallic taste; thirst. Dry mouth.

Heart » » Cardiac rhythm and force altered due to defective elimination.

Abdomen » » Gastro-enteritis. Violent abdominal pain. Diarrhœa in phthisis. Cholera (*Ars; Verat; Camph*). Rumbling and sharp cutting pain. Dark liquid stools.

Back » » Persistent lameness. Pain in lumbar region and in lower left shoulder-blade; chest feels tight.

Urinary » » Renal inefficiency and uræmia. *Garlicky odor*. Diabetes. Urine of high specific gravity; increased, acetones and diacetic acid.

Male » » Perspiration of scrotum; is constantly damp and moist. Boils on scrotum. Purulent discharge of a *white* color from urethra; tingling and burning in urethra; pain in prostate; pains in penis.

Extremities » » *Cramps in calves of legs*, worse after midnight, only relieved by getting out of bed and standing. Ulcers; gangrene.

Skin » » Icy cold. Sweat, and skin even when dry. Cold, clammy perspiration of an intermittent nature. Acne, pustules on face and in the cruro-genital region; ulcers look like chancre. Gangrene; carbuncles.

Dose » » Third trituration.

CURARE

Arrow-poison (WOORARI)

Muscular paralysis without impairing sensation and consciousness. Paralysis of respiratory muscles. *Reflex action diminished*. Debility of the aged (*Baryta*) and from loss of fluids. Catalepsy. Nervous debility. Trismus. Glycosuria with motor paralysis. Curare decreases the output of adrenaline. Vomiting of bile in cirrhosis of liver. Diabetes mellitus, 4th dilution (Dr. Barkhard).

Mind » » Indecision; no longer wishes to think, or act for herself.

Head » » Lancinating pains all over head. Head drawn backward. Falling out of hair. Brain feels full of fluid.

Eyes » » Sharp, stitching pains over right eye. Black spots before vision. Ptosis of right side.

Ears » » Noises; unbearable earache. Lancinating pains start from ears; extending down to legs. Swelling of lobes of ear.

Nose » » Ozæna. Tubercles on nose; fetid lumps of pus.

Face » » Facial and buccal paralysis. Tongue and mouth drawn. Red face. Tongue and mouth drawn to right.

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa. Menses too early, during menses, colic, headache, kidney pain. Leucorrhœa, thick, purulent, offensive.

Respiratory » » *Threatened paralysis of respiration* on falling asleep. Short breath. Short dry cough; provokes vomiting, followed by fainting. *Chest sore to pressure. Very distressing dyspnœa.*

Extremities » » Tired pain up and down spine. *Arms weak, heavy*. Cannot lift the fingers. Weakness of hands and fingers in pianists. Legs tremble; give way in walking. Debility; paralysis. Catalepsy. Favors development of corns. Reflexes lessened or abolished.

Skin » » Leprosy. Dirty-looking skin. Boils. Tubercles on nose. Liver spots. Blood oozes through. Itching.

Modalities » » *Worse*, dampness, cold weather, cold wind; 2 am; right side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cystisin* (motor paralysis); *Conium*; *Causticum*; *Crotalus*; *Nux*. Curare antidotes *Strychnin*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

CYCLAMEN EUROPÆUM

Sow-bread

(CYCLAMEN)

Large doses produce violent purging and vomiting; disturbed digestion with very salty saliva. Anæmic and chlorotic conditions. Affections of uterus. Gastro-intestinal and genito-urinary tracts affected, inducing secondary anæmia and various reflexes. *Sleepiness, moroseness, and lassitude*. Cough at night while asleep without waking, especially in children (*Cham; Nitr ac*).

Head » » Terrors of conscience. Grieves over duty neglected. Depression, with weeping desire to be alone. Aching in morning, with *flickering before eyes*; sneezing with itching in ear. Vertigo; things turn in a circle; better in the room; worse, open air. One-sided headache. Frequent sneezing with itching in ears.

Eyes » » Dim vision, worse on waking, with spots before eyes. *Flickering of various colors*. Convergent strabismus. *Sees countless stars*. Diplopia. Disturbance of vision, associated with gastric disturbances.

Stomach » » *Salty taste*; hiccough-like eructation worse, fat food. Diarrhœa after every cup of coffee; *hiccough*. Satiety after a few mouthfuls. Disgust for meat, especially pork. Desire for lemonade. No thirst all day.

Rectum » » *Pain about anus and perineum*, as if a spot were suppurating, when walking or sitting.

Female » » Menses *profuse, black, membranous, clotted, too early, with labor-like pains* from back to pubes. Flow less when moving about. Menstrual irregularities with megrim and blindness, or fiery spots before eyes. *Hiccough during pregnancy*. Post-partum hæmorrhage, with colicky bearing-down pains, with relief after gush of blood. After menses, swelling of breasts, with milky secretion.

Extremities » » Pains in parts where bones lie near surface. Burning, *sore pain in heels*. Cramp-like

contraction of right thumb and index finger. Pains in periosteum. Chilblains.

Skin » » Acne in young women, pruritus better scratching and appearance of menses.

Modalities » » *Worse*, open air, evenings, sitting, standing, and cold water. *Better*, during menstrual flow, by moving about, rubbing parts; in warm room, lemonade.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ambra; Pulsat; Cinchona; Fer cit et Chin.*

Dose » » Third attenuation.

CYPRIPEDIUM PUBESCENS

Yellow Lady's Slipper (CYPRIPEDIUM)

The skin symptoms correspond to those of poisoning by Rhus, for which it has been found an efficient antidote. Nervousness in children; from teething and intestinal troubles. Debility after gout. *Hydrocephaloid* symptoms, result of long, exhausting diarrhoea. *Sleeplessness*. Cerebral hyperaesthesia in young children often the result of overstimulation of brain.

Head » » Child cries out at night; is wakeful and begins to laugh and play. Headaches of elderly people and during climacteric.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ambra*; *Kali brom*; *Scutellar*; *Valerian*; *Ignat*. Skin relatives: *Grindelia*; *Anacard*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth attenuation. For Poison Oak, 5 drops of tincture per dose, also locally.

CYTISUS LABURNUM

Laburnum

(LABURNUM)

All parts of this shrub are poisonous, producing inflammation of stomach and intestines, with vomiting, diarrhœa, headache, paleness of face and cold skin. Widespread anæsthesia, and convulsions are some of the chief effects of this drug. Cerebrospinal meningitis. Great prostration, sense of constriction in throat, stiffness of nape, tearing from nape into occiput, lusterless eyes.

Head » » Stupefaction; indifference (*Phos ac*). Unequally dilated pupils; *giddiness*; twitching of facial muscles (*Agaric*). Hydrocephalus. Constant vertigo, intense sleepiness.

Stomach » » Excessive thirst. Constant nausea, vomiting; burning pain in epigastrium. Tenesmus and erections. Grass-green urine.

Extremities » » Numbness and pain in hands. Difficulty in moving them.

Compare: *Nux*; *Gels*. *Cystine* (produces motor paralysis resembling that of curare and death through respiratory paralysis).

Dose » » Third potency.

DAMIANA**Turnera****(TURNERA)**

Said to be of use in sexual neurasthenia; impotency. Sexual debility from nervous prostration. Incontinence of old people. Chronic prostatic discharge. Renal and cystic catarrh; *frigidity of females*. Aids the establishment of normal menstrual flow in young girls.

Dose » » Tincture and fluid extract-ten-to forty-drops doses.

DAPHNE INDICA

Spurge Laurel

Acts on lower tissues, muscles, bones and skin. Sudden, lightning jerks in different parts of the body. *Craving for tobacco*. Burning in stomach. Parts of the body feel separated (*Bapt*). *Fetid* breath, urine, sweat.

Head » » Feels as if skull would burst; *as if head were separated from body*. Heat in head, especially in vertex. *Tongue coated on one side only (Rhus)*. Foul-smelling, ptyalism hot.

Urine » » Thick, turbid, yellowish, like rotten eggs.

Extremities » » Right toe swollen, painful. Pain shoots upward into abdomen and heart. Rheumatic pains in thighs and knees. Cold feeling on buttocks. Shooting pains, shift rapidly worse, cold air.

Sleep » » Entire inability to sleep; sometimes caused by aching in bones. Dreams, with nightmare. Dreams of cats, black cats. Starting on falling to sleep with chilliness and clamminess.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Bry; Rhus*.

Compare: *Fluor ac; Aur; Mez; Staph*.

Dose » » First to sixth attenuation.

DIGITALIS PURPUREA

Foxglove

(DIGITALIS)

Comes into play in all diseases where the heart is primarily involved, where the pulse is *weak, irregular, intermittent, abnormally slow*, and dropsy of external and internal parts. *Weakness and dilatation of the myocardium*. Its greatest indication is in failure of compensation and especially when *auricular fibrillation has set in*. Slow pulse in recumbent posture, but irregular and dicrotic on sitting up. Auricular flutter and fibrillation especially when subsequent to rheumatic fever. Heart block, very slow pulse. Other symptoms of organic heart disease, such as great weakness and sinking of strength, faintness, coldness of skin, and irregular respiration; cardiac irritability and ocular troubles after tobacco; jaundice from induration and *hypertrophy of the liver*, frequently call for Digitalis. Jaundice with heart disease. Faint, as if dying. *Bluish* appearance of face. *Cardiac muscular failure* when asystole is present. Stimulates the heart's muscles, increases force of systole, increases length. Prostration from slight exertion. Collapse.

Mind » » Despondency; fearful; *anxious* about the future. Dullness of sense. Every shock strikes in epigastrium. Melancholia, dull lethargic with *slow* pulse.

Head » » Vertigo, when walking and on rising, in cardiac and hepatic affections. Sharp, shooting frontal pain, extending into nose, after drinking cold water or eating ice-cream. Heaviness of head, with sensation as if it would fall backward. Face bluish. Confusion, fullness and noise in head. Cracking sounds during a nap. Blue tongue and lips.

Eyes » » Blueness of eyelids. Dark bodies, like flies, before eyes. *Change in acuteness of perception of shades of green*. Objects, appear green and yellow. Mydriasis; lid margins red, swollen, agglutinated in morning. Detachment of retina. Dim vision, irregular pupils, diplopia.

Stomach » » Sweet taste with constant ptyalism. *Excessive nausea*, not relieved by vomiting. Faintness, *great weakness in stomach*. Burning in stomach extending to oesophagus. After cold water or ice-cream, sharp pain in forehead, extending to nose. *Faintness* and vomiting from motion. Discomfort, even after a small quantity of food, or from mere sight or smell. *Tenderness of epigastrium*. Copious salivation. *Neuralgic pain in stomach*, unconnected with taking food.

Abdomen » » Pain in left side apparently in descending colon and under false ribs. Severe abdominal pains, pulsation in abdominal aorta, and epigastric constriction. *Enlarged, sore, painful liver*.

Stool » » *White, chalk-like, ashy, pasty stools*. Diarrhoea during jaundice.

Urine » » Continued urging, in drops, dark, hot, burning, with sharp cutting or *throbbing* pain at neck of bladder, *as if a straw was being thrust back and forth*; worse at night. Suppressed. Ammoniacal, and turbid. *Urethritis*, phimosis, strangury. Full feeling after urination. Constriction and burning, as if urethra was too small. Brick-dust sediment.

Female » » Labor-like pains in abdomen and back before menses. Uterine hæmorrhage.

Male » » Nightly emission (*Digitalin*), with great weakness of genitals after coitus. Hydrocele; scrotum enlarged like a bladder. Gonorrhoea, balanitis (*Merc*), with oedema of prepuce. Dropsical swelling of genitals (*Sulph*). Enlarged prostate.

Respiratory » » Desire to take a deep breath. Breathing irregular, difficult; deep sighing. Cough, with raw, sore feeling in chest. Expectorations sweetish. Senile pneumonia. Great weakness in chest. *Dyspnœa*, constant desire to breathe deeply, lungs feel compressed. Chronic bronchitis; passive congestion of the lungs, giving bloody sputum due to failing myocardium. *Cannot bear to talk*. Hæmoptysis with weak heart.

Heart » » The least movement causes violent palpitation, and sensation as if it would cease beating, if he moves (Opposite; Gels). Frequent stitches in heart. *Irregular heart especially of mitral disease*. *Very slow pulse*. *Intermits; weak*. Cyanosis. Inequality of pulse; it varies.

Sudden sensation as if heart stood still. Pulse weak, and quickened by least movement. Pericarditis, copious serous exudation. Dilated heart, tired, irregular, with slow and feeble pulse. Hypertrophy with dilatation. Cardiac failure following fevers. Cardiac dropsy.

Extremities » » Swelling of the feet. Fingers go to sleep easily. Coldness of hands and feet. Rheumatic pain in joints. Shining, white swelling of joints. Muscular debility. Nocturnal swelling of fingers. Sensation in legs as *if a red hot wire* suddenly darted through them (Dudgeon).

Sleep » » *Starts from sleep in alarm* that he is falling from a height. Continuous sleepiness.

Fever » » Sudden flushes of heat, followed by great nervous weakness.

Skin » » Erythema, deep red, worse on back, like measles. Blue distended veins on lids, ears, lips and tongue. *Dropsical*. Itching and jaundiced.

Modalities » » *Worse*, when sitting erect, after meals and music. *Better*, when stomach is empty; in open air.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph*; *Serpentaria*. Incompatible: *China*. Compare: *Nerium odorum* (resembles in heart effects *Digitalis*, but also has an action like *Strychnia* on spinal cord. Spasms appear more in upper part of body. Palpitation; weak heart will be strengthened by it. Lock-jaw). *Adonia*; *Cratægus* (a true heat tonic); *Kalmia*; *Spigel*; *Liatris*; Compare also; *Digitoxinum* (*Digitalis* dissolved in Chloroform; which has yellow vision very marked, and distressing nausea, *aggravated by champagne and aerated waters*). *Nitri spir dulc* increases action of *Digit*. *Ichthyotoxin*. Eel Serum (Experiments show great analogy between the serum and the venom of *vipera*. Indicated whenever the systole of the heart is insufficient, decompensated valvular disease, irregular pulse due to fibrillation of the auricle. Assytole, feeble, frequent, irregular pulse, dyspnœa and scanty urine. Liver enlarged, dyspnœa, albuminuria. No œdema). *Convallaria* (heart disease with vertigo and digestive disturbances). *Quinidin*-Isomeric methoxyl compound » » (Restores normal rhythm in auricular fibrillation, often supplements the action of *Digitalis*. Two doses of 3 grains each, three hours apart-if no symptoms of cinchonism

develop, 4 doses 6 grs each daily (C. Harlan Wells).
Paroxysmal tachycardia. Establishes normal heart rhythm at least temporarily, less in valvular lesions).

Dose » » The third to thirtieth attenuation will bring about reaction when the drug is homeopathically indicated; but for palliative purposes the physiological dosage is required. For this purpose, the tincture made from the *fresh* plant, in doses of five to twenty drops, when the cardiac stimulation is desired, or the infusion of 1 1/2 per cent. Dose, one-half to one ounce if the diuretic action is wanted. The tincture may be given on sugar or bread, and nothing liquid be taken for twenty minutes before or after its administration. Of the powdered leaves, 1/2 to 2 grains in capsules. Digitoxin 1-250 grain. No matter what form of digitalis is given the dose should be reduced as soon as the pulse rate has been lowered to 80 beats a minute and the normal rhythm has been partially or completely restored. Under such conditions a good rule is to cut the dose in half and still more if there be a sudden falling off of the urinary output.

DIOSCOREA VILLOSA

Wild Yam

As a remedy for many kinds of *pain*, especially colic, and in severe, painful affections of abdominal and pelvic viscera; it ranks with the polychrests of the *Materia Medica*. Persons of feeble digestive powers; tea-drinkers, with much flatulence. *Gall stone colic*.

Mind » » Calls things by the wrong name.

Head » » Dull pain in both temples; better pressure, but worse afterwards. Buzzing in head.

Stomach » » Mouth dry and bitter in morning, tongue coated, no thirst. Belching of large quantities of offensive gas. Neuralgia of stomach. *Sinking at the pit of the stomach*; pyrosis. *Pain along sternum and extending into arms*. Eructations of sour, bitter wind, *with hiccough*. Sharp pain in epigastrium, relieved by standing erect.

Abdomen » » Pains suddenly shift to different parts; *appear in remote localities, as fingers and toes*. Rumbling, with emission of much flatus. Gripping, cutting in hypogastric region, with intermittent cutting in stomach and small intestines. Colic; better walking about; pains radiate from abdomen, to back, chest, arms; worse, bending forwards and while lying. *Sharp pains from liver, shooting upward to right nipple*. Pain from gall-bladder to chest, back, and arms. Renal colic, with pain in extremities. Hurried desire for stool.

Heart » » Angina pectoris; pain back of sternum into arms; labored breathing; *feeble action of heart*. Especially with flatulence and pain through chest and tightness across.

Rectum » » Hæmorrhoids, with darting pains to liver; look like bunches or grapes or red cherries; protrude after stool, with pain in anus. Diarrhœa (worse in morning), yellowish, followed by exhaustion, as if flatus and feces were hot.

Male » » *Relaxation and coldness of organs.* Pains shoot into testicles from region of kidneys. *Strong-smelling sweat* on scrotum and pubes. Emissions in sleep, or from sexual atony, *with weak knees.*

Female » » Uterine colic; pains radiate from uterus. Vivid dreams.

Respiratory » » Tight feeling all along sternum. Chest does not seem to expand on breathing. Short-winded.

Extremities » » Lameness in back; worse, stooping. Aching and stiffness in joints. Sciatica; pains shoot down thigh; worse, right side; better, when perfectly still. *Felons* in beginning, when pricking is first felt. Nails brittle. Cramps in flexors of fingers and toes.

Modalities » » *Worse*, evening and night, *lying down*, and doubling up. *Better*, standing erect, motion in open air; pressure.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Chamom*; *Camph*. Compare: *Colocy* (differs in modalities); *Nux*; *Cham*; *Bry*.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

DIOSMA LINCARIS

Buku-from Cape of Good Hope

Pathogenically it produces: Somnolence; nervous insomnia; night sweats. Erratic pains, with bad humor, desire to weep or fear of sickness. Violent vertigo. Cephalalgia, chiefly frontal, radiating to the occiput. Eyes brilliant, with lachrymation or itching, the conditions accompanied by a species of stupefaction, with hardness of hearing or noises from aural pressure. Earthy face with disseminated rosaceous eruption. Nausea, fetid breath, with sensation of emptiness. *Sensation of meteorism, with stinging pains in the spleen.* Painful sensation in the abdomen, with pubic pressure-the pressure of the clothing becomes insupportable, with emission of high-colored, bloody urine. Frequent yellow diarrhœa, worse at night. Catamenia abundant, anticipating, sometimes metrorrhagic in type; crampy pains on ingesting food. Sensation of heat or of cold in the hands, with convulsive movements of the fingers. Weakness of the legs, aggravated by sitting down. Clinically, this pathogeny should be useful in cerebral affections with dullness or stupefaction; in convulsive or epileptiform attacks; in *hysteria*; in *hepatitis* (cirrhosis or atrophy); in hæmaturia with ovarian or uterine lesions. In splenitis, where it should surpass Ceanothus. Mental disorders in nervous or ascetic individuals, particularly where there is constant fear of death, or erotic or maniacal attacks. *Gastralgia. Gastro-enteritis.* Sudden fright, with trembling and weakness of the legs (Dr. C. Leal La Rota).

DIPHATHERINUM

Potentized Diphtheritic Virus

Adapted to patients prone to catarrhal affections of respiratory organs, scrofulous individuals. Diphtheria, laryngeal diphtheria, *post-diphtheritic paralysis*.

Malignancy from the start. Glands swollen; tongue red, swollen; breath and discharge very offensive. Diphtheritic; membrane thick, dark. Epistaxis; profound prostration. Swallows without pain, but fluids are vomited or returned by the nose.

Relationship » » Compare: *Diphtherotoxin* (Cahis) (Chronic bronchitis with rales. Cartier suggests it in the vago-paralytic forms of Bronchitis of the aged or in toxic bronchitis after grip).

Dose » » Thirtieth, two hundredth or C. M potency. Must not be repeated too frequently.

DOLICHOS PRURIENS

Cowhage

(DOLICHOS PURIENS - MUCUNA)

A right-sided medicine, with pronounced liver and skin symptoms. A general *intense itching* without eruption. Exalted nervous sensibility. Senile pruritus. Hæmorrhoidal diathesis.

Throat » » *Pain in throat, worse swallowing, below right angle of jaw, as if splinter were imbedded vertically.* Pain in gums prevents sleep.

Abdomen » » Colic from getting feet wet. *Constipation, with intense itching; bloated abdomen.* White stools. Swelling of liver. *Hæmorrhoids*, with burning sensation.

Skin » » *Intense itching*, with no swelling or rash; worse across shoulders, also about elbows and knees and hairy parts. Jaundice. Yellow in spots; itching excessively at night. Herpes zoster (*Ars*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night, scratching, right side.

Relationship » » Compare: *Rhus; Bell; Hep; Nit ac; Fagopyr.*

Dose » » Sixth potency. Tincture, drop doses, in hæmorrhoids.

DORYPHORA DECEMLINEATA

Colorado Potato-bug

(DORYPHORA)

The center of this drug's action seems to be in the urinary organs, and hence its employment in gonorrhœa and gleet. Urethritis in children from local irritation and gleet. Great trembling in extremities. Prostration. Swelling of body. *Burning sensation.*

Urinary » » Difficult micturition. Urethra inflamed, with excruciating pain when urinating. Pain in back and loins. Severe trembling in limbs.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Stram.*

Compare: *Agar; Apis; Canth; Lach; Coccion.*

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

DROSER ROTUNDIFOLIA

Sundew

(DROSER)

Affects markedly the respiratory organs and was pointed out by Hahnemann as the principal remedy for whooping-cough. Drosera can break down resistance to tubercle and should therefore be capable of raising it (Dr. Tyler).

Laryngeal phthisis is benefited by it. Phthisis pulmonum; vomiting of food from coughing with gastric irritation and profuse expectoration. Pains about hip-joint. Tubercular glands.

Head » » Vertigo when walking in open air, with inclination to fall to the *left* side. Coldness of left half of face, with stinging pains and dry heat of *right half*.

Stomach » » Nausea. Aversion to and bad effects from acids.

Respiratory Organs » » Spasmodic, dry irritative cough, like whooping-cough, *the paroxysms following each other very rapidly*; can scarcely breathe; chokes. Cough very deep and hoarse; worse, after midnight; yellow expectoration, *with bleeding from nose* and mouth; *retching*. Deep, hoarse voice; *hoarseness*; laryngitis. Rough, scraping sensation deep in the fauces and soft palate. Sensation as if crumbs were in the throat, of feather in larynx. Laryngeal phthisis, with rapid emaciation. Harassing and titillating cough in children-not at all through the day, but commences as soon as the head touches the pillow at night. Clergyman's sore throat, with rough, scraping, dry sensation deep in the fauces; voice hoarse, deep, toneless, cracked, requires exertion to speak. *Asthma when talking*, with contraction of the throat at every word uttered.

Extremities » » Paralytic pains in the coxo-femoral joint and thighs. Stiffness in joints of feet. All limbs feel lame. Bed feels too hard.

Fever » » Internal chilliness; shivering, with hot face, cold hands, no thirst. Is always too cold, even in bed.

Modalities » » Worse, after midnight, lying down, on getting warm in bed, drinking, singing, laughing.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Camph*.

Compare: *Fluoroform* (2 per cent watery solution, 2-4 drops, after paroxysms, considered specific for whooping-cough). *Ouabain* from leaves of *Carissa schimperi*-arrow poison (Respiratory spasm-Whooping cough is cut short in first stage and reduced in frequency of attacks and hastens convalescence). *Chelid*; *Corall*; *Cupr*; *Castanea*; *Argent*; *Menyanth*.

Dose » » First to twelfth attenuation.

DUBOISIA MYOPOROIDES

Corkwood Elm

(DUBOISIA)

Acts chiefly on the nervous system, eyes, upper respiratory tract. Recommended in pharyngitis sicca, with black, stringy mucus. It dilates the pupil, dries the mouth, checks perspiration, causes headache and drowsiness. On the eye it acts more promptly than Atropia, much stronger as a mydriatic. *Red spots floats in the field of vision.*

Sensation as if stepping on empty space. *Vertigo with pale face*; not gastric in origin. Scarlet fever; locomotor ataxia. Palliative in exophthalmic goitre.

Mind » » Absent-minded, incoherent, *silly and nonsensical*, memory impaired.

Head » » Impossible to stand with eyes shut, tendency to fall backwards.

Eyes » » *Conjunctivitis*, acute and chronic. *Mydriasis*. Paralysis of accommodation. Hyperæmia of retina with weakness of accommodation, fundus red, blood-vessels full and tortuous; pupils dilated, with dim vision. *Pain over eye*, between it and brow.

Respiratory » » Larynx dry, voice hoarse, phonation difficult. Dry cough with oppressed breathing.

Extremities » » Loss of power in limbs, staggers; feels as if he stepped on empty space. Trembling, numbness and weakness.

Relationship » » It antagonizes *Muscarine*. *Duboisin sulphate 1-100 gr sedative in mania*. 2-4 milligrams a day. Hystero-epilepsy. Motor restlessness of insane (*Has been used as a substitute for Atropia* in doses of 1-20 of a grain hypodermically). Antidotes: *Morphia; Pilocarp*. Compare: *Bellad; Stram; Hyos*.

Dose » » Third to twelfth potency.

DULCAMARA

Bitter-sweet

Hot days and cold nights towards the close of summer are especially favorable to the action of Dulcamara, and is one of the remedies that correspond in their symptoms to the conditions found as effects of damp weather, colds after exposure to wet, especially diarrhœa. It has a specific relation also to the *skin, glands*, and digestive organs, *mucous membranes* secreting more profusely while the skin is inactive. The *rheumatic troubles* induced by damp cold are aggravated by every cold change and somewhat relieved by moving about. Results from sitting on cold, damp ground. Icy coldness. One-sided spasms with speechlessness. Paralysis of single parts. Congestive headache, with neuralgia and dry nose. Patients living or working in damp, cold basements (*Nat sulph*). Eruptions on hands, arms or face around the menstrual period.

Head » » Mental confusion. Occipital pain ascending from nape of neck. Headache relieved by conversation. Rejects things asked for. Back part of head chilly, heavy, aching, during cold weather. Ringworm of scalp. *Scaldhead, thick brown crusts*, bleeding when scratched. Buzzing in head.

Nose » » Dry coryza. Complete stoppage of nose. *Stuffs up when there is a cold rain*. Thick, yellow mucus, bloody crusts. Profuse coryza. Wants nose kept warm, least cold air stops the nose. Coryza of the new born.

Eyes » » Every time he takes cold it settles in eyes. Thick, yellow discharge; granular lids. Hay-fever; profuse, watery discharge, worse in open air.

Ears » » Earache, buzzing, stitches, and swelling of parotids. Middle-ear catarrh (*Merc dulc; Kal mur*).

Face » » Tearing in cheek extending to ear, orbit, and jaw, *preceded by coldness of parts, and attended by canine hunger*. Humid eruption on cheeks and face generally.

Mouth » » Saliva tenacious, soapy. Dry, rough tongue, rough scraping in throat, after taking cold in damp weather. Cold-sores on lips. Facial neuralgia; worse, *slightest exposure to cold*.

Stomach » » Vomiting of white, tenacious mucus. *Aversion to food. Burning thirst for cold drinks.* Heartburn. Nausea accompanies the desire for stool. Chilliness during vomiting.

Abdomen » » Colic from cold. Acts prominently on umbilical region. *Cutting pain about navel.* Swelling of inguinal glands (*Merc*).

Stool » » Green, watery, slimy, bloody, *mucus*, especially in summer, when the weather suddenly becomes cold; *from damp, cold weather* and repelled eruptions.

Urine » » Must urinate *when getting chilled*. Strangury, painful micturition. Catarrh of bladder from taking cold. Urine has thick, *mucous*, purulent sediment. Ischuria from wading with bare feet in cold water.

Female » » Suppression of menses from cold or dampness. Before appearance of menses, *a rash appears on skin*, or sexual excitement. Dysmenorrhœa, with blotches all over; mammæ engorged and sore, delicate, sensitive to cold.

Respiratory » » Cough worse cold, wet weather, with free expectoration, tickling in larynx. Cough, hoarse, spasmodic. Whooping-cough, with excessive secretion of mucus. Winter coughs, dry, teasing. Asthma with dyspnœa. Loose, rattling cough; worse wet weather. Must cough a long time to expel phlegm. Cough *after physical exertion*.

Back » » Stiff neck. *Pain in small of back*, as after long stooping. Stiffness and lameness across neck and shoulders, after getting cold and wet.

Extremities » » Paralysis; paralyzed limbs, *feet icy cold*. Warts on hands. Perspiration on palms of hands. Pain in shin-bones. Rheumatism alternates with diarrhœa. Rheumatic symptoms after acute skin eruptions.

Skin » » *Adenitis. Pruritus, always worse in cold, wet weather.* Herpes zoster, pemphigus. Swelling and indurated glands from cold. Vesicular eruptions. Sensitive

bleeding ulcers. Little boils. Red spots, *urticaria*, brought on by exposure, or sour stomach. Humid eruptions on face, genitals, hands, etc. *Warts*, large, smooth, on face and palmar surface of hands. Anasarca. Thick, brown-yellow crusts, bleeding when scratched.

Fever » » Dry burning heat all over. Chilliness towards evening, mostly in back. Icy coldness, with pains. Dry heat and burning of skin. Chilliness with thirst.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night; from *cold* in general, *damp, rainy weather*. *Better*, from moving about, external warmth.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph*; *Cupr*.

Complementary: *Baryta carb*.

Incompatible: *Bellad*; *Laches*.

Compare: *Pimpinello*--(Bibernell) » » Respiratory mucous membrane sensitive to draughts, pain and coldness in occiput and nape. Whole body weak; heavy head and drowsiness; lumbago and stiff neck; pain from nape to shoulder; chilliness. *Rhus*; *Cimicif*; *Calc*; *Puls*; *Bry*; *Nat sulph*.

Dose » » Second to thirtieth potency.

ECHINACEA ANGUSTIFOLIA

Purple Cone-flower

(ECHINACEA - RUDBECKIA)

We are indebted to the Eclectic school for this remarkable medicine as a "corrector of blood dyscrasia". Acute auto-infection. Symptoms of *blood poisoning, septic conditions generally*. Diarrhœa in typhoid. Gonorrhœa. Boils.

Erysipelas and foul ulcers. *Gangrene*. Goitre with exophthalmic symptoms; full doses, also injecting 5-10 drops into thyroid gland. Tendency to malignancy in acute and subacute disorders. Last stages of cancer to ease pain. *Venom infection*. Cerebro-spinal meningitis.

Puerperal infections. *Tired feeling*. Piles. Pustules. Acts on vermiform appendix thus has been used for appendicitis, but remember it promotes suppuration and a neglected appendicitis with pus formation would probably rupture sooner under its use. Lymphatic inflammation; crushing injuries. *Snake bites* and bites and stings generally. Foul discharges with emaciation and great debility.

Head » » Confused, depressed. Aches with a peculiar periodical flushing of the face, even to the neck; dizziness and profound prostration.

Nose » » Foul-smelling discharge, membranous formations protruding. Post-nasal catarrh with ulceration and fetor. Nose feels stuffed up. Right nostril raw, bleeding.

Mouth » » Canker; gums recede and bleed easily; corners of mouth and lips crack; tongue dry and swollen; sores; dirty brownish. Tongue, lips, and fauces *tingle*, with

sense of fear about heart (*Acon*). White coating of tongue, with red edges. Promotes the flow of saliva.

Throat » » Tonsils purple or black, gray exudation extending to posterior nares and air-passages. Ulcerated sore throat.

Stomach » » Sour belching and heartburn. Nausea; better lying down.

Chest » » Pain as of a lump in chest and under sternum. Pain in pectoral muscles (*Aristolochia*).

Urine » » Albuminous, scanty, frequent, and involuntary.

Female » » *Puerperal septicæmia*; discharges suppressed; abdomen sensitive and tympanitic; offensive, excoriating leucorrhœa.

Extremities » » *Aching in limbs* and general lassitude.

Skin » » Recurring boils. Carbuncles. Irritations from insect bites and poisonous plants. Lymphatics enlarged. Old tibial ulcers. Gangrene.

Fever » » *Chilliness, with nausea*. Cold flashes all over back. *Malarial fever*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Cenchrus contortrix*; *Bothrops*; *Ars*; *Laches*; *Baptis*; *Rhus*; *Cistus*; *Hepar*; *Calendula*.

Dose » » Tincture, one to ten drops, every two hours, and larger doses.

Locally, as a cleansing and antiseptic wash.

ELAPS CORALLINUS

Coral-snake

Similar to snake-poisons generally. Has very marked *black discharges*. *Cold things disagree*. Desire for sweetened buttermilk. Nausea and vomiting. Prostrating diarrhœa of consumption. Acidity of stomach, with faint feeling.

Sudden pain in stomach. Spasm of œsophagus; pharynx constricted; food and liquids suddenly arrested, and then fall heavily into stomach. Spasms followed by paresis.

Cold feeling in stomach. Fruits and ice-water lie very cold.

Right-sided paralysis. Must have oscillatory motion.

Rheumatic constitutions. Ear, nose and throat symptoms important.

Mind » » Depressed; imagines he hears someone talking; dreads to be left alone. *Fear of rain*. Can speak, but cannot understand speech. Fears apoplexy.

Head » » Violent headache, extending from forehead to occiput; first one eye, then the other. Pain in ears. Vertigo with tendency to fall forward. Weight and pain in forehead. Fullness in head.

Eyes » » Aversion to light; letters run together when reading. Veil before eyes. Burning in lids. Bloated around the eyes in the morning. Large red fiery spot before eyes.

Ears » » Cerumen *black* and hard, with difficult hearing, or serous *greenish* discharge, offensive; buzzing, and illusion of hearing. Sudden attack of nightly deafness, with roaring and crackling in ears, cracking in ears on swallowing. Intolerable itching in ear.

Nose » » *Chronic nasal catarrh, with fetid odor and greenish crusts*. Ozæna; yellowish-green discharge. Mucous membrane wrinkled; nostrils plugged up with dry mucus. Pains from nose to ears on swallowing. *Nostrils stopped up*. Nasal bleeding. Pain at root of nose. Eruption about nose.

Throat » » Thick, very offensive, dry, greenish-yellow crusts upon the posterior pharyngeal wall and extremely foul breath. Spasmodic contraction of *oesophagus*; passage of fluids arrested.

Chest » » *Coldness in chest after drinking*. Hæmorrhage from lungs black as ink and watery; stitches *in apex of right lung*. Fainting caused by stooping. Oppression in going upstairs. Peeling off of skin from palms and fingers. *Cough*, with terrible pain through lungs. Worse right and expectoration of black blood. Sensation of a sponge in *oesophagus*.

Stomach » » *Feels cold*. Sensation as if food turned like a corkscrew on swallowing; desire for sweetened buttermilk. Acidity after every mouthful.

Female » » Dysmenorrhœa, with black blood. Discharge of black blood between menses. Itching of vulva and vagina.

Sleep » » Dreams about dead persons.

Skin » » Glands and skin of axillæ affected; itching with tetter. Tips of fingers peel off. Itching eruption in axillæ.

Extremities » » Icy cold feet. Vesicular eruptions on feet. Arms and hands swollen bluish. Knee-joints feel sprained. Pricking under the nails.

Fever » » Cold perspiration all over. Typhoid when ulcers have eaten into tissues, and black blood is discharged.

Modalities » » *Worse* eating fruit; cold drinks; *wet weather*.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kino* from *Pterocarpus* (Hæmoptysis and hæmorrhage from intestines). *Eucalyptus rostrata* (offensive dark discharge from right ear). *Crotalus*; *Alumen*; *Carbo*; *Ars*; *Lach*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

ELATERIUM OFFICINARUM

Squirting Cucumber

(ELATERIUM - ECBALIUM)

This is an invaluable remedy in violent vomiting and purging, especially if the evacuations are copious and watery. It is a very efficient remedy in certain forms of dropsy. Much yawning and stretching. *Beriberi*; choleraic conditions; urticaria and mental disorders coming on as a consequence of suppressed malaria. Irresistible desire to wander from home at night. Effects of damp weather.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting, with great weakness. Gripping pains in bowels.

Stool » » *Watery, copious, forceful. Squirting diarrhoea*; frothy, olive green, with cutting in abdomen.

Extremities » » Sharp pains in fingers and thumbs, knees, toes, and instep. Gouty pain in great toes. Pain extends down extremities; pain in hip-joints with diarrhoea. Arthritic nodules.

Skin » » Smarts, stings, and burns. Dropsical. Urticaria from suppressed intermittent. Skin, orange color.

Fever » » Chill comes on with much *yawning and stretching*, lasting all through chill. Pain in extremities, darting into fingers and toes. Chills and fever, with spurting diarrhoea.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from exposure on damp ground.

Relationship » » Compare: *Bry*; *Croton*; *Gambogia*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. As a hydragogue cathartic to produce free discharge in dropsies, Elaterin 1-20 of a grain. Palliative only.

EOSINUM

(EOSIN)

A remedy for cancer, polyarthritis. Proved in potencies by Dr. B. C. Woodbury.

Summary of symptoms:

Burning under finger nails and toe nails, on soles.

Itching and redness of knee-caps.

Redness of palms.

Redness, burning and *numbness* of tongue.

Peculiar sensation of being very tall with tendency to vertigo.

Burning in various parts on skin.

Shifting location after scratching which relieves.

Dose » » Second decimal (1 % sol).

EPIGEA REPENS

Trailing Arbutus

Chronic cystitis, with *dysuria*; tenesmus after micturition; *muco-pus and uric-acid deposit*, gravel, renal calculi. Fine sand in urine of a *brown color*. Burning in neck of bladder whilst urinating and tenesmus afterward. Pyelitis, incontinence of urine. Croaking noise and rumbling in bowels.

Relationship » » Compare: *Uva, Chimaph, Lyc; Pareira*. Epigea contains Arbutin, also Formic acid.

Dose » » Tincture in 5-drop doses every three hours.

EPIPHEGUS VIRGINIANA

Beechdrop

(EPIPHEGUS - OROBANCHE)

A remedy for sick, neurasthenic, and nervous headaches, especially in women, brought on or made worse by exertion, shopping, etc. Tongue coated yellow; bitter taste. Drowsy after meals. Loose stools. *Subinvolution*, with painful menstruation and congestion.

Head » » Pressing pain in temples *from without inwards, worse, left side. Viscid salivation*, constant inclination to spit. Sick headache coming on when deviating from ordinary pursuits. Headaches from nerve tire caused by mental or physical exhaustion, *preceded by hunger*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from working in open air. *Better*, from sleep.

Relationship » » Compare: *Iris, Melilot; Sanguinar. Fagus-Beech-nuts--*(headache and salivation; swelling on mouth; dread of water).

Dose » » First to thirtieth potency.

EQUISETUM HYEMALE

Scouring-rush (EQUISETUM)

Principal action on the bladder. A remedy for enuresis and dysuria.

Urinary » » Severe, dull pain and feeling of fullness in bladder, not relieved by urinating. Frequent urging with severe pain *at the close of urination*. Urine flows only drop by drop. Sharp, *burning*, cutting pain in urethra while urinating.

Incontinence in children, with dreams or night-mares when passing urine. Incontinence in old women, also with involuntary stools. Retention and dysuria during pregnancy and after delivery. Much mucus in urine. Albuminuria. Involuntary urination.

Kidney » » Deep pain in region of right kidney, extending to lower abdomen, with urgent desire to micturate. Right lumbar region painful.

Modalities » » *Worse*, right side; movement, pressure, touch, sitting down; *better*, in afternoon from lying down.

Relationship » » Compare: *Hydrangea*; *Ferr phos*; *Apis*; *Canth*; *Linaria*; *Chimaph*. Equisitum contains silica in appreciable quantity.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth potency. A decoction, teaspoonful doses, or the tincture in hot water, is found useful to allay irritability of urinary tract, calculus, dysuria, etc; also for pleuritic effusion and dropsy.

ERECHTHITES HIERACIFOLIA

Fire-weed

(ERECHTHITES)

A hæmorrhagic remedy. Epistaxis of bright blood. Hæmorrhage from any part, especially lungs; always attended by excitement of the circulation. Flashes of heat and coldness. Scanty urine, œdema of the extremities.

Skin » » *Symptoms like Rhus poisoning.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Erig; Millef; Hamam; Rhus.*

Dose » » Tincture. Locally for Poison Oak.

ERIGERON CANADENSE

Fleabane

(ERIGERON - LEPTILON CANADENSE)

Hæmorrhages are caused and cured by this remedy.

Persistent hæmorrhage from the bladder. Hæmorrhage from the uterus, with painful micturition. *Profuse bright-red blood*. Pain in left ovary and hip. Chronic gonorrhœa, with burning micturition; continual dribbling. *Dysentery*, with soreness and burning in bladder. *Tympanites*.

Female » » Metrorrhagia, with violent irritation of rectum and bladder, and prolapsus uteri. Bright-red flow.

Menorrhagia; profuse leucorrhœa; *bloody lochia returns after least motion*, comes in gushes; between periods, *leucorrhœa with urinary irritation*; pregnant women with "weak uterus;" a bloody discharge on slight exertion.

Bleeding hæmorrhoids; nosebleed instead of menses (*Bry*).

Modalities » » *Worse*, left side.

Relationship » » Terebinthina similar.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency. Oil of Erigeron 1x internally for *tympanites*. An enema of one dram of the oil with the yolk of an egg and pint of milk will reduce the most enormous tympanites.

ERIODYCTION CALIFORNICUM

Yerba Santa

(ERIODICTYON)

A remedy for asthmatic and bronchial affections. Bronchial phthisis, with night-sweats and emaciation. Asthma relieved by expectoration. *Cough after influenza*. Furthers absorption of effusion in plural cavity. Appetite poor and impaired digestion. Whooping cough.

Head » » Dizzy, feels intoxicated. Pressure outwards; worse, occiput. Pain in ears. Coryza. Burning in throat. Foul mouth in morning. Coryza with dizziness and sneezing.

Respiratory » » Wheezing; asthma, with coryza and *mucous secretions*. Dull pain in right lung. Burning in fauces. Chronic bronchitis, bronchial tuberculosis, with profuse, easily raised bronchial secretion, giving relief.

Male » » Sore, dragging in testicle, could not bear any pressure; better gentle support.

Relationship » » Compare: *Grind; Aral; Eucalyp; Ipec.*

Dose » » Tincture in doses of 2 to 20 drops and attenuations.

ERYNGIUM AQUATICUM

Button Snake-root

A remedy for urinary disorders. Strangury, etc, with nervous erethism. *Thick, yellow mucous discharges.* Influenza. Uridrosis, sweat of urinous odor in evening.

Respiratory » » Cough, with sense of constriction. Smarting in throat and larynx.

Urinary » » Tenesmus of bladder and urethra. Difficult and frequent micturition. Pain behind pubes. Spasmodic stricture. *Renal colic (Pareira; Calc).* Congestion of kidneys with dull pain in back, running down the ureters and limbs. Irritable bladder from enlarged prostate gland, or from pressure of uterus.

Male » » Discharge of prostatic fluid from slight causes. Seminal emissions without erections, with lassitude (*Dioscor; Phos ac*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Conium; Cannab; Dios; Ocim; Clemat.*

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

ESCHSCHOLTZIA CALIFORNICA

California Poppy

Experiments upon animals showed it to act more powerfully than morphine which is contained in the plant. It causes general weakness, torpor, accelerated respiration, complete paralysis of the limbs. Slowing of circulation.

A soporific remedy which is harmless. Use the tincture.

EUCALYPTUS GLOBULUS

Blue Gum-tree

Eucalyptus is a powerful antiseptic and destructive to low forms of life, a stimulating expectorant and an efficient diaphoretic. Atonic dyspepsia, gastric and intestinal catarrh. A remedy with marked effects on catarrhal processes, malaria, and intestinal disturbance. *Influenza*. Fevers of a *relapsing* character. Produces diuresis and great increase of urea. Hæmorrhages internally and locally (*Hamam*). *Typhoid*. Symptoms of exhaustion and toxæmia. Conditions of the mucous surfaces of the air passages, genito-urinary organs and gastro-intestinal tract. A gastro-intestinal irritant with pain in stomach and upper intestines several hours after eating.

Head » » Exhilaration. Desire for exercise. Dull congestive headache. *Coryza*; sore throat. Eyes smart and burn.

Nose » » *Stuffed-up sensation*; thin, watery coryza; nose does not stop running; tightness across bridge. *Chronic catarrhal, purulent and fetid discharge*. Ethmoid and frontal sinus involved.

Throat » » Relaxed, aphthous condition of mouth and throat. Excessive secretion of saliva. Burns, feels full. Constant sensation of phlegm in throat. Enlarged, ulcerated tonsils and inflamed throat (Use tincture locally).

Stomach » » *Slow digestion*. Much fetid gas. Beating and goneness with pulsation in epigastric arteries. Spleen hard and contracted. Pain in epigastrium and upper abdomen ameliorated by food. Malignant disease of stomach with vomiting of blood and sour fluid.

Abdomen » » *Acute diarrhœa*. Aching pains in bowels with feeling of impending diarrhœa. *Dysentery*, with rectal heat; tenesmus; hæmorrhage. Diarrhœa; stools thin, watery, preceded by sharp pains. Typhoid diarrhœa.

Urinary » » *Acute nephritis complicating influenza.*

Hæmaturia. Suppurative inflammation of kidneys. Urine contains pus and is deficient in urea. Bladder feels loss of expulsive force. Burning and tenesmus; *catarrh of bladder*; diuresis; *urethral caruncle*. Spasmodic stricture; gonorrhœa.

Respiratory » » *Asthma*, with great dyspnœa and palpitation. Moist asthma. Expectoration white, thick mucus. Bronchitis in the aged. Bronchorrhœa (*Bals. Peru*). Profuse expectoration of offensive muco-pus. Irritative cough. Whooping-cough in rachitic children. Fetid form of bronchitis, bronchial dilatation and emphysema.

Female » » Leucorrhœa, acrid, fetid. Ulcer around orifice of urethra.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pains; worse at night, walking or carrying anything. Stiff, weary sensation. *Pricking sensation, followed by painful aching*. Nodular swellings over metacarpal and metatarsal joints.

Skin » » Glandular enlargements and nodular swelling over joints. Foul and indolent ulcers. Herpetic eruptions.

Fever » » Elevation of temperature. Continued and typhoid fevers. Scarlet fever (protective and curative). Discharges show a tendency to foulness, high temperature, accelerated but not strong pulse. Use the tincture.

Relationship » » Compare: Oil of *Eucalyptus* » » (Produces remarkable bodily exhaustion, no desire for any motion, unable to do any real mental work, study, etc. The volatile oil possesses, in common with other terpenes, the property of converting water, in presence of air and sunlight, into hydrogen peroxide, or to convert oxygen into ozone, which is the explanation usually given of its deodorizing and antiseptic properties (Merrel). Locally, in catarrhal affections, especially when of a suppurating or putrid nature). *Eucalyptus tereticoris* (menstrual cough and prostration). *Eucalyptol* (depresses temperature of healthy body more than *Quinine*; acts on kidneys like *Terebinth*); *Anacard*; *Hydrast*; *Kali sulph*. *Eucalyptus* neutralizes ill effects of *Strychnin*. *Angophora*-Red Gum-- (dysentery, pains, tenesmus; better lying flat on face; obstinate constipation). *Eucalyptus rostrata*; *Kino*.

Dose » » Tincture in one to 20 drop doses, and lower potencies. Also Oil of Eucalyptus in five-drop doses.

EUGENIA JAMBOS

Rose-apple

(JAMBOSA VULGARIS)

Eugenia produces a state of intoxication like alcohol. Everything appears beautiful and larger; excitement soon changing to depression. Acne, simple and indurated. The pimples are painful for some distance around. Acne rosacea. *Nausea, better smoking. Comedones.*

Head » » Headache as if a board were lying on right side. Talkative. *Hot lachrymation.*

Extremities » » *Nightly cramp in soles of feet (Cupr; Zing).* Skin cracks about toes. Fissures between toes. Skin recedes from the nails, forming pus.

Relationship » » Compare: *Eugenia chekun-Myrtus chekan* (chronic Bronchitis); *Antim; Berb aquif.*

EUONYMUS ATROPURPUREA

Wahoo, Burning Bush

Brunettes more easily affected, producing headache, mental disturbances and much distress in hepatic and renal region; albuminuria. Migraine. Passive Congestion and torpor of liver; chronic catarrhal affections of stomach and intestines. Weak heart. Chronic rheumatism and gout.

Mind » » Mental confusion, despondent, irritable; loss of memory, unable to recall familiar names.

Head » » Heavy frontal headache. Sore, tired feeling; bruised feeling of scalp. Pain over right eye extending back through the head. Bilious headache; coated tongue, bad taste, constipation. Vertigo, obscure vision and gastric derangement, associated with albuminuria. Headache over eyebrows.

Stomach » » Mouth dry, pasty taste; thirsty, stomach full and uncomfortable.

Abdomen » » Flatus and pain. Anus very sore and burning. Constipation with hæmorrhoids and severe backache. Diarrhœa; stools variable and profuse, bloody. Pain about umbilical region.

Urinary » » Urine scanty, high-colored; acidity increased, poured out rapidly.

Back » » Dull pain between shoulders and about renal and splenic region; pain in lumbar region better lying down.

Extremities » » Aching in all joints, especially ankles. Feet feel swollen and tired.

Modalities » » *Better* cool draught, pressure. *Worse* evening.

Relationship » » *Euonymus Europoea*-Spindle-tree (Liver disorders, biliousness, lumbago, gastric derangements with albuminuria. Cutting pains in malar bones, tongue, penis up to bladder); *Podophyl*; *Ammon pic*; *Chel*; *Euonymin* 1x trit (albuminuria).

Dose » » Tincture and lower attenuations.

EUPATORIUM AROMATICUM

Pool-root

Nervous erethism; restlessness and morbid watchfulness. Hysteria and chorea. Low fevers, with extreme restlessness.

Aphthous disease. *Sore nipples*. Sore mouth in infants.

Vomiting of bile, pain in stomach, headache, and fever.

Relationship » » *Lapsana communis*-Nipple-wort-useful in sore nipples and piles. *Hyosc*; *Passiflor*; *Hydr mur*.

Dose » » Tincture, locally, in sore mouth and sore nipples. Internally, tincture to third attenuation.

EUPATORIUM PERFOLIATUM

Thoroughwort

Known as "Bone-set", from the prompt manner in which it relieves pain in limbs and muscles that accompanies some forms of febrile disease, like malaria and influenza.

Eupatorium acts principally upon the gastro-hepatic organs and bronchial mucous membrane. It is a boon in miasmatic districts, along rivers, marshes, etc, and in all conditions where there is a great deal of bone-pain.

Cachexia from old chronic, bilious intermittents. Worn-out constitutions from inebriety. Sluggishness of all organs and functions. Bone-pains, general and severe. Soreness. Marked periodicity (*Ars; China; Cedron*).

Head » » Throbbing pain. Pressure as if a cap of lead pressed over the whole skull. Vertigo; sensation of falling to *left*. Vomiting of bile. Top and back of head with pain and *soreness of eyeballs*. Periodical headache, every third and seventh day. *Occipital pain after lying down, with sense of weight*.

Mouth » » Cracks in corners of mouth, yellow coated tongue, thirst.

Stomach » » Tongue yellow. Taste bitter. Hepatic region sore. Great thirst. Vomiting and purging of bile, of green liquid several quarts at a time. Vomiting preceded by thirst. *Hiccough (Sulph ac; Hydrocy ac)*. Avoids tight clothing.

Stool » » Frequent, green watery. Cramps. Constipated, with sore liver.

Respiratory » » Coryza, with sneezing. *Hoarseness and cough, with soreness in chest*; must support it. *Influenza*, with great soreness of muscles and bones. *Chronic* loose cough, chest sore; *worse at night*. Cough relieved by getting on hands and knees.

Fever » » Perspiration relieves all symptoms except headache. Chill between 7 and 9 am, *preceded by thirst*

with great soreness and aching of bones. Nausea, vomiting of bile at close of chill or hot stage; throbbing headache. Knows chill is coming on because he cannot drink enough.

Extremities » » *Aching pain in back. Aching in bones of extremities with soreness of flesh. Aching in arms and wrists.* Swelling of left great toe. Gouty soreness and inflamed nodosities of joints, associated with headache. Dropsical swelling.

Modalities » » *Worse, periodically. Better, by conversation, by getting on hands and knees.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Bryon; Sepia; Natr mur; Chelidon. Nyctanthes arbor-tristis* (bilious fever; insatiable thirst; bitter vomiting at close of chill; also constipation of children).

Dose » » Tincture, to third attenuation.

EUPATORIUM PURPUREUM

Queen of the Meadow

Albuminuria, diabetes, strangury, *irritable bladder*, enlarged prostate are a special field for this remedy. Excellent in renal dropsy. Chills and pains run upwards. Impotency and sterility. Homesickness.

Head » » *Left-sided headache with vertigo*. Pain from left shoulder to occiput. Sick headache beginning in morning, worse afternoon and evening, worse in cold air.

Urinary » » Deep, dull pain in kidneys. Burning in bladder and urethra on urinating. Insufficient flow; milky. Strangury. Hæmaturia. Constant desire; bladder feels dull. Dysuria. *Vesical irritability in women*. *Diabetes insipidus*.

Back » » Weight and heaviness in loins and back.

Female » » Pain around left ovary. Threatened abortion. External genitals feel as though wet.

Fever » » No thirst during chill, but much frontal ache. *Chill commences in back*. Violent shaking, with comparatively little coldness. Bone-pains.

Relationship » » Compare: *Senecio*; *Cannab sat*; *Helon*; *Phos ac*; *Triticum*; *Epigea*.

Dose » » First potency.

EUPHORBIIUM OFFICINARUM

Spurge-The resinous Juice of Euphorbia Resinifera (EUPHORBIIUM)

An irritant to the skin and mucous membranes. Burning pain in bones. Pains in limbs and paralytic weakness in the joints. Important respiratory and skin symptoms. Terrible burning pains. *Pains of cancer*. Everything appears larger than it really is.

Head » » Acute mania. Violent, pressive headache.

Face » » Erysipelas; yellow blisters. Burning in cheek; worse, left. Eyes inflamed and agglutinated in morning; Red swelling of cheeks. Nasal pruritus with mucous secretions from naso-pharynx.

Stomach » » Great hunger. Sialorrhea (profuse salty saliva). Waterbrash. Thirst for cold drinks.

Abdomen » » Sunken; spasmodic, flatulent colic. Stools fermented, profuse, clayey. Feels hollow.

Respiratory » » Breathing oppressed, as if chest were not wide enough. Spasmodic, dry cough, day and night, with asthma. Violent, fluent coryza, with burning and cough. Constant cough, with stitches from pit of stomach to sides of chest. Croup, dry, hollow, cough. Warm feeling in chest, as if hot food had been swallowed.

Extremities » » Paralytic pains. Pain in hip-joint and coccyx.

Skin » » Erysipelatous inflammation, especially of the cheek. Biting and stinging, red, swollen. *Vesicular erysipelas*. Carbuncle; old, torpid, indolent ulcers with biting, lancinating pain. Old torpid ulcer, pustules; *gangrene (Echinac; Secale)*. Ulcerating carcinoma and epithelioma of the skin.

Relationship » » Compare: *Euphorbia amygdaloides*-Wood Spurge (in pain in antrum, illusion of smell, *odor of mice*. Sense of taste blunted. Diarrhœa; stools difficult, with painful anal spasm).

Euphorbia corollata-Large Flowering Spurge--(a diaphoretic expectorant and cathartic of the old school in gastro-enteric disturbance, with deathly nausea. Vomiting of food, water, and mucus and copious evacuations. Attacks recur after short intermissions. Feeling of clawing in stomach; cold sweat) (*Verat alb*).

Euphorbia marginata-Snow on the mountain--(Honey from the flowers is poisonous, detected by the hot, acrid taste. The milky juice produces skin symptoms like *Rhus*).

Euphorbia pilulifera-Pillbearing Spurge--(Humid asthma, cardiac dyspnœa, hay-fever, and bronchitis. Urethritis, with intense pain on urinating, and much urging. Acrid leucorrhœa; worse least movement. Hæmorrhages from sunstroke and traumatism).

Compare, also: *Psoralea*-A Columbian plant--(Pain of cancer, ulcers. Leucorrhœa fetid. Pruritus. Uterine tumors). *Croton*; *Jatropha*; *Colchic*.

Antidotes: *Camph*; *Opium*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

EUPHORBIA LATHYRIS

Gopher-Plant, Caper Spurge

The fresh milky juice is exceedingly acrid when applied to the skin and the fruit is highly purgative and poisonous. The juice causes redness, itching, pimples, sometimes gangrene. The symptoms point to its use in erysipelas. Poison Oak, etc. Rheumatic pains during rest. Paralytic, weakness in joints.

Mind » » Delirium and hallucinations. Stupor, coma.

Eyes » » Almost closed from *œdema of lids*.

Nose » » End of nose very much inflamed externally. *Very sensitive and œdematous* mucous membranes with ulceration.

Face » » At first ruddy glow on cheeks, afterwards death-like pallor. Cold perspiration in beads on forehead. Red, puffed, and in spots suppurating. Erythema, beginning on face, gradually extending into the hair parts, and then spreading over whole body, taking eight days to do so; eruption glossy, rough œdematous, with burning and smarting; aggravated by touch and cold air; ameliorated by close room and sweet-oil applications. Fine bran-like desquamation. Sensation of cobwebs. Stinging, smarting, and burning of face when touched.

Mouth » » Tongue coated, slimy; acrid taste. Breath cold, musty odor.

Stomach » » Nausea and vomiting of copious clear water, intermingled with white, gelatinous lumps.

Stool » » Drastic purgation from large doses; mild laxative condition from smaller doses; followed several weeks afterwards by obstinate constipation. Stools of white, transparent, gelatinous mucus; later mingled with blood.

Urine » » Copious flow of urine.

Male » » Inflammation of scrotum resulting in deep acrid ulcers, with intense itching and burning; worse, touching the parts from washing.

Respiratory » » Labored breathing. Breath cold, musty odor. Cough; first, a hacking, as from inhalation of sulphur; later on, paroxysmal, like whooping-cough, in regular paroxysms, ending in diarrhœa and vomiting, with sleepiness between each paroxysm.

Heart » » Weak and fluttering heart-action. Pulse 120, full, bounding, somewhat irregular.

Sleep » » Restlessness at night. Sleep disturbed, anxious dreams.

Fever » » Temperature increased. Body bathed in profuse perspiration, standing out like beads on forehead; later, cold, clammy perspiration on forehead.

Skin » » Erythema, beginning on uncovered parts, on face, and spreading over whole body; glossy, rough, œdematous, with burning and smarting. Fine bran-like desquamation following in the wake of the erythema. Eruption rough, scaly, smarting, and burning; when scratched forms deep, ragged ulcers; skin where ulcerated remains red.

Modalities » » *Worse*, touch and cold air; *better*, close room and sweet-oil application.

Relationship » » Antidoted by *Rhus tox* (skin symptoms); *Veratr alb* (vomiting, purging, cough and coma).

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

EUPHORBIA POLYCARPA

(GOLONDRINA)

An antidote to snake-poison. Its use also renders the body immune to the influence of the snake venom, and thus as a prophylactic (*Indigo*).

Relationship » » Compare: *The Euphorbias*. *Euphorbia Prostata*--(Used by Indians as an infallible remedy against bites of poisonous insects and snakes, especially the rattle-snake). *Plumeria cellinus* Tincture internally and locally every 15 minutes for snake poisoning (Dr. Correa). *Cedron*. *Micania guacho*, a Brazilian snake cure.

Selaginella--(Macerate in milk, locally and internally for bites of snakes and spiders). *Iodium*, tincture for rattle snake bites externally and one drop doses every 10 minutes. *Gymnema sylvestre* (will abolish the taste of bitter things; *sense of taste altered*; powdered root for snake-bite); *Sisyrinchium*-Blue-eyed grass-Ten to fifteen drop doses of tincture (rattlesnake bites).

EUPHRASIA OFFICINALIS

Eyebright

(EYEBRIGHT)

Manifests itself in inflaming the conjunctival membrane especially, producing profuse lachrymation. Patient is better in open air. Catarrhal affections of mucous membranes especially of eyes and nose. Profuse *acid* lachrymation and bland coryza; worse, evening. Hawking up of offensive mucus.

Head » » Bursting headache with dazzling of eyes. *Catarrhal headache*, with profuse discharge from eyes and nose.

Nose » » *Profuse, fluent coryza*, with violent cough and abundant expectoration.

Eyes » » *Catarrhal* conjunctivitis; discharge of acid matter. *The eyes water all the time*. Acid lachrymation; bland coryza (Opposite: *Cepa*). Discharge thick and excoriating (*Mercur* thin and acid). Burning and swelling of the lids. Frequent inclination to blink. Free discharge of acid matter. Sticky mucus on cornea; must wink to remove it. Pressure in eyes. Little blisters on cornea. Opacities. Rheumatic iritis. Ptosis (*Gels; Caust*).

Face » » Redness and heat of cheeks. Stiffness of upper lip.

Stomach » » Vomiting from hawking mucus. Nausea and bitterness after smoking.

Rectum » » Dysentery. Prolapse ani. Pressure down in anus when sitting. *Constipation*.

Female » » *Menses painful; flow lasts only an hour or day; late, scanty, short. Amenorrhœa, with ophthalmia*.

Male » » Spasmodic retraction of genitals, with pressure above pubic bone. Condyloma and sycotic excrescences. *Prostatitis*. Nocturnal irritability of bladder; dribbling urine.

Respiratory » » Frequent yawning when walking in open air. Profuse, fluent coryza in morning, with much cough and expectoration. Influenza. Gags when clearing the throat in morning. Whooping-cough only in day-time, with profuse lachrymation.

Skin » » First stage of measles; eye symptoms marked. Consequence of external injuries.

Sleep » » Yawning when walking in open air. Sleepy during day.

Fever » » Chilly and cold. Sweat mostly on chest, at night during sleep.

Modalities » » *Worse*, in evening, indoors, warmth; south winds; from light. *Better*, from coffee, in dark.

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Camph*; *Puls*. Compare: *Hydrophyllum*-Burr -flower--(catarrhal inflammation of eyes; hot lachrymation with itching, swollen lids, dull headache; also for effects of Poison-Oak); *Cepa*; *Ars*; *Gels*; *Kali hyd*; *Sabadilla*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

EUPIONUM

Wood-tar distillation

(EUPION)

Marked female symptoms, and backache. A remedy for *uterine displacements*. Pain in back, followed by a bland leucorrhœa. Menses too early and copious; flow thin. *Intense sweat from slightest exertion*. Disgusting dreams. Sensation as if whole body were made of jelly.

Head » » Vertigo; everything turns round on sitting up in bed. Heat at vertex; stitches from vertex down limbs into abdomen and genitals. Sore painful spots on head. Painful pulsation in forehead.

Female » » *Burning in right ovary. Gushing leucorrhœa*. Chronic tubal disease. Uterine flexions. Menses too early and copious. During menses, irritable and disinclined to talk; burning and stitches in chest and heart. After menses, yellow *leucorrhœa, with severe backache*. When pain in back ceases, the discharge gushes out. Sore pain between labia during urination. Pruritus pudendi; labia swollen.

Extremities » » *Cramps in the calves*; worse at night.

Back » » Sacrum pains, as if broken. Severe backache; must lean against something for support. Pains extended into pelvis.

Relationship » » *Kreosot; Graph; Lach.*

Dose » » Third potency.

FABIANA IMBRICATA

Pichi

A South American shrub cultivated in Southern California. It is a terebrinthine diuretic. It has also tonic and chologogue properties, used in the treatment of nasal catarrh, jaundice, dyspepsia and to increase the secretion of bile (Albert Schneider). Useful in the uric acid diathesis, cystitis, gonorrhœa, *prostatitis*, dysuria, vesical catarrh with suppurative prostatic conditions; post-gonorrhœal urinary conditions; cholethiasis and liver affections. Vesical tenesmus and burning after urination. Excoriating urine and calculi.

Dose » » Ten to twenty drops of the tincture.

FAGOPYRUM ESCULENTUM

Buckwheat (FAGOPYRUM)

Its action on the skin, producing pruritus, is very marked. Visible pulsation of arteries. Fluent coryza. Offensive excretions. Itching erythema. *Pruritus senilis*. Post-nasal catarrh; dry crusts, granular appearance of posterior nares with itching.

Head » » Inability to study or remember. Depressed and irritable. Itching of eyes and ears. Pains deep in head, *with upward pressure*. Itching in and around eyes and ears. Head hot, better bending backward, with tired neck. Occipital headache. Bursting pains. Cerebral hyperæmia.

Nose » » Sore, red, inflamed. Fluent coryza, with sneezing, followed by dryness and crust formation.

Eyes » » *Itching* and smarting, swelling, heat and soreness.

Throat » » Soreness and feeling of excoriation, deep down pharynx. Uvula elongated, tonsils swollen.

Stomach » » Eructations of *scalding, hot*, acid, watery substance; better, coffee. Bad taste in the morning. Persistent, morning nausea. Drooling.

Heart » » Pain around heart, better lying on back, extending to left shoulder and arm. *Throbbing in all arteries* after retiring. Palpitation with oppression. Pulse irregular, intermittent, rapid. Light feeling in chest.

Female » » *Pruritus vulvæ, with yellow leucorrhœa*, worse, rest. Burning in right ovary.

Extremities » » Stiffness and bruised sensation in the muscles of the neck, with sensation as if nape of neck could not support head. Pain in shoulder, with pain along fingers. *Vehement itching in arms and legs*; worse towards evening. Feet numb and pricking. Streaking pains in arms and legs.

Skin » » *Itching*; better by bathing in cold water; worse scratching, touch and retiring. Sore red blotches. Blind boils. Itching of knees and elbows and hairy portions.

Itching of hands, deep in. Vesicular, pustular, phlegmonous dermatitis. Skin hot, swollen.

Modalities » » *Better*, cold water, coffee; *worse*, in afternoon; from sunlight, scratching.

Relationship » » Compare: *Dolichos*; *Bovista*; *Urtica*.

Dose » » Third potency and 12x.

FEL TAURI

Ox-gall

Increases the duodenal secretion, emulsifies fats and increases the peristaltic action of the intestines. Liquefies bile and acts as a purgative and chologogue. Disordered digestion, diarrhoea, and pain in nape of neck are among its chief symptoms. Obstruction of gall ducts. Biliary calculi. Jaundice.

Stomach » » Eructations, gurgling in stomach and epigastric region. Violent peristaltic movements. *Tendency to sleep after eating.*

Relationship » » Compare: *Merc dulc; Cholesterin*. In Biliary Lithiasis, *China*. *Calculobili*-Triturate Gall stones-10-12x (Gall stones).

Dose » » Lower triturations. Purified oxgall 1 to 10 gr.

FERRUM METALLICUM

Iron

Best adapted to young weakly persons, anæmic and chlorotic, with pseudo-plethora, who flush easily; cold extremities; *oversensitiveness*; worse after any active effort. *Weakness* from mere speaking or walking though looking strong. *Pallor* of skin, mucous membranes, face, alternating with flushes. Orgasms of blood to face, chest, head, lungs, etc. Irregular distribution of blood. Pseudo-plethora. Muscles flabby and relaxed.

Mind » » Irritability. *Slight noises unbearable*. Excited from slightest opposition. Sanguine temperament.

Head » » Vertigo on seeing flowing water. Stinging headache. Ringing in ears before menses. *Hammering*, pulsating, congestive headache; pain extends to teeth, with cold extremities. Pain in *back of head*, with roaring in neck. Scalp painful. Must take down the hair.

Eyes » » Watery, dull red; photophobia; letters run together.

Face » » Fiery-red and *flushed from least pain, emotion, or exertion*. *Red parts become white*, bloodless and puffy.

Nose » » Mucous membrane relaxed, boggy, anæmic, pale.

Mouth » » *Pain in teeth; relieved by icy-cold water*. Earthy, pasty taste, like rotten eggs.

Stomach » » *Voracious* appetite, or absolute loss of appetite. Loathing of sour things. Attempts to eat bring on diarrhœa. *Spits up food by the mouthful (Phos)*.

Eructations of food after eating, without nausea. Nausea and vomiting after eating. *Vomiting immediately after eating*. *Vomiting after midnight*. *Intolerance of eggs*.

Distention and pressure in the stomach after eating. Heat and burning in stomach. Soreness of abdominal walls. Flatulent dyspepsia.

Stool » » Undigested, at night, while eating or drinking, painless. Ineffectual urging; stool hard, followed by backache or cramping pain in rectum; prolapsus recti; itching of anus, especially young children.

Urine » » Involuntary; worse daytime. Tickling in urethra extending to bladder.

Female » » Menses remit a day or two, and then return. Discharge of long pieces from uterus. Women who are weak, delicate, chlorotic, yet have a fiery-red face. Menses too early, too profuse, last too long; pale, watery. Sensitive vagina. Tendency to abortion. Prolapse of vagina.

Respiratory » » Chest *oppressed*; breathing difficult. Surging of blood to chest. Hoarseness. Cough dry, spasmodic. Hæmoptysis (*Millefol*). With the cough pain in occiput.

Heart » » Palpitation; worse, movement. Sense of oppression. Anæmic murmur. *Pulse full, but soft and yielding; also, small and weak. Heart suddenly bleeds into the blood vessels, and as suddenly draws a reflux, leaving pallor of surface.*

Extremities » » Rheumatism of the shoulder. Dropsy after loss of vital fluids. Lumbago; better, slow walking. Pain in hip-joint, tibia, soles, and heel.

Skin » » Pale; flushes readily; pits on pressure.

Fever » » General coldness of extremities; head and face hot. *Chill at 4 am.* Heat in palms and soles. Profuse, debilitating sweat.

Modalities » » *Better*, walking slowly about. Better after rising. *Worse*, while sweating; while sitting still. After cold washing and overheating. *Midnight aggravation.*

Relationship » » Antidotes: *Ars; Hep.*

Complementary.: *Chin; Alum; Hamamel.*

Compare: *Rumex* (similar in respiratory and digestive sphere and contains organic iron).

Ferrum aceticum (alkaline urine in acute diseases. Pain in right deltoid. Epistaxis; especially adapted to thin, pale, weak children who grow rapidly and are easily exhausted; *varices of the feet*; copious expectoration of greenish pus; asthma; worse, sitting still and lying; phthisis, constant cough, vomiting of food after eating, hæmoptysis).

Ferrum arsenicum (enlarged liver and spleen, with fever; undigested stool; albuminuria). Simple and pernicious anæmia and chlorosis. Skin dry. Eczema, psoriasis, impetigo (Use 3x trituration).

Ferrum bromatum (sticky, excoriating leucorrhœa; uterus heavy and prolapsed, scalp feels numb).

Ferrum cyanatum (neuroses with irritable weakness and hypersensitiveness, especially of a periodical character; *epilepsy*; cardialgia, with nausea, flatulence, constipation, alternating with diarrhœa; chorea).

Ferrum magneticum (small warts on hands)

Ferrum muriaticum (Arrested menstruation; tendency to seminal emissions or copious urination at puberty; very dark, watery stools; diphtheria; phlegmonous erysipelas; pyelitis; hæmoptysis of dark, clotty blood; dyspareunia; pain in *right shoulder*, right elbow, and marked tendency to cramps and round red spots on cheeks; bright crystals in urine. Anæmia, 3x, after meals. Tincture 1-5 drops 3 times daily for chronic interstitial nephritis).

Ferrum sulphuricum (Watery and painless stools; menorrhagia pressing, throbbing between periods with rush of blood to head. Basedow's disease. Erethism. Pain in gall-bladder; toothache; acidity; eructation of food in mouthfuls); *Ferrum pernitricum* (cough, with florid complexion); *Ferrum tartaricum* (cardialgia; heat at cardiac orifice of stomach).

Ferrum protoxalatum (Anæmia). Use 1x trit. Compare also; *Graph*; *Mangan*; *Cupr*.

Dose » » States of debility where the blood is poor in hematin require material doses; plethoric, hæmorrhagic conditions call for small doses, from the second to the sixth potency.

FERRUM IODATUM

Iodide of Iron

Scrofulous affections, glandular enlargements, and tumors call for this remedy. Crops of boils. Acute nephritis following eruptive diseases. Uterine displacements. Body emaciated Anæmia Exophthalmic goitre following suppression of menses. Debility following drain upon vital forces. Impetigo of the cheek.

Stomach » » Food seems to push up into throat, as if it had not been swallowed.

Abdomen » » Fullness, even after a little food; stuffed feeling, as if she could not lean forward.

Throat » » Sore, as if of a splinter, shooting in different directions. Hoarse.

Respiratory » » Coryza; discharge of mucus from nose, trachea, and larynx. Pressure beneath sternum. Scrofulous swelling of nose. Chest feels oppressed. Hæmoptysis.

Urinary » » Urine dark. Sweet smelling. *Crawling sensation in urethra and rectum.* Sensation as if urine were stopped at fossa navicularis. Difficulty in retaining urine. Incontinence in anæmic children.

Female » » On sitting, *feeling as if something pressed upward in vagina.* Much bearing down. Retroversion and prolapse of uterus. Leucorrhœa like boiled starch. Menses suppressed or scanty. Itching and soreness of vulva and vagina.

Dose » » Third trituration. Does not keep long.

FERRUM MAGNETICUM

Loadstone

Marked symptoms in intestinal tract. Pain in nape of neck. Paralytic weakness. Small warts on hands.

Stomach » » During a meal, flatulence; afterwards lassitude taciturn and hot, pain in epigastrium, especially on breathing.

Abdomen » » Movements and grumbling in abdomen. Loose evacuations with much flatulency, especially left side with pullings in legs. Abundant and frequent emission of fetid flatus.

Dose » » Third potency.

FERRUM PHOSPHORICUM

Phosphate of Iron

In the early stages of febrile conditions, it stands midway between sthenic activity of Aconite and Bell, and the asthenic sluggishness and torpidity of *Gels*. The typical *Ferr phos* subject is not full blooded and robust, but nervous, sensitive, anæmic with the false plethora and easy flushing of Ferrum. Prostration marked; face more active than *Gels*. The superficial redness never assumes the dusky hue of *Gels*. Pulse soft and flowing; no anxious restlessness of *Acon*. Susceptibility to chest troubles. Bronchitis of young children. In acute exacerbation of tuberculosis, a fine palliative of wonderful power. Corresponds to Grauvogl's Oxygenoid Constitution, the inflammatory, febrile, emaciating, wasting consumptive. The remedy for first stage of all febrile disturbances and inflammations before exudation sets in; especially for catarrhal affections of the respiratory tract. *Ferr phos*. 3x increases hemoglobin. In pale, anæmic subjects, with violent local congestions. Hæmorrhages, bright from any orifice.

Head » » Soreness to touch, cold, noise jar. Rush of blood to head. Ill effects of sun-heat. Throbbing sensation. Vertigo. Headache *better cold applications*.

Eyes » » Red, inflamed, with burning sensation. Feeling as of sand under lids. Hyperæmia of optic disc and retina, with blurred vision.

Ears » » Noises. Throbbing. First stage of otitis. Membrana tympani red and bulging. Acute otitis; when Bellad fails, prevents suppuration.

Nose » » First stage of colds in the head. Predisposition to colds. *Epistaxis*; bright red blood.

Face » » Flushed; cheeks sore and hot. Florid complexion. Facial neuralgia; worse, shaking head and stooping.

Throat » » Mouth hot; fauces red, inflamed. Ulcerated sore throat. Tonsils red and swollen. Eustachian tubes inflamed. Sore throat of singers. Subacute laryngitis with fauces inflamed and red (2x). After operations on throat and nose to control bleeding and relieve soreness. First stage of diphtheria. Ranula in vascular, sanguine constitutions.

Stomach » » Aversion to meat and milk. Desire for stimulants. *Vomiting of undigested food*. Vomiting of bright red blood. *Sour eructations*.

Abdomen » » First stage of peritonitis. Hæmorrhoids. Stools watery, bloody, undigested. First stage of dysentery, with much blood in discharges.

Urinary » » Urine spurts with every cough. Incontinence. Irritation at neck of bladder. Polyuria. *Diurnal enuresis*.

Female » » Menses every three weeks, with bearing-down sensation and pain on top of head. Vaginismus. Vagina dry and hot.

Respiratory » » *First stage of all inflammatory affections*. Congestions of lungs. Hæmoptysis. Short, painful tickling cough. Croup. Hard, dry cough, with sore chest. Hoarseness. *Expectoration of pure blood in pneumonia (Millefol)*. Cough better at night.

Heart » » Palpitation; pulse rapid. First stage of cardiac diseases. *Short, quick, soft pulse*.

Extremities » » Stiff neck. Articular rheumatism. Crick in back. Rheumatic pain in shoulder; pains extend to chest and wrist. Whitlow. Palms hot. Hands swollen and painful.

Sleep » » Restless and sleepless. Anxious dreams. Night sweats of anæmia.

Fever » » Chill daily at 1 pm. All catarrhal and inflammatory fevers; first stage.

Modalities » » *Worse*, at night and 4 to 6 pm; touch, jar, motion, right side. *Better*, cold applications.

Relationship » » Compare: (Oxygenoid Constitution. *Acon; China; Arsenic; Graphit; Petrol*). *Ferrum pyrophosph* (congestion of brain and headache following great loss of blood; tarsal cysts); *Acon; Gelsem; China*.

Dose » » Third to twelfth potency.

FERRUM PICRICUM

Picrate of Iron

Is considered a great remedy to complete the action of other medicines. The symptom that specially calls for it is failure of the function of an organ under exertion; e g, the voice fails after public speaking. Acts best in dark-haired patients, plethoric, with sensitive livers. Warts and epithelial growths; corns with yellowish discoloration. *Senile hypertrophy of the prostate. Epistaxis.* Chronic deafness and tinnitus due to gout. Meatus dry. Pseudo-leucæmia.

Ears » » Deafness before menses. Crackling in ears and low-pitched voice. Vascular deafness. Dental neuralgia, radiating towards ears and eyes. Humming in ears as from telegraph wires. Tinnitus.

Stomach » » Indigestion, furred tongue, headache after meals, especially in bilious, dark-haired persons.

Urinary » » Pain along entire urethra. *Frequent micturition at night, with full feeling and pressure in rectum. Smarting at neck of bladder and penis (Barosma).* Retention of urine.

Extremities » » Pain in right side of neck and down right arm. Locomotor ataxia, ocular stage. Hands covered with warts.

Dose » » Second and third trituration.

FICUS RELIGIOSA

Ashwathya

This East Indian drug causes and cures hæmorrhages of many kinds. Hæmatemesis, menorrhagia, hæmoptysis, etc. Bloody urine.

Head » » Melancholic-quiet; burning at vertex; vertigo and slight headache.

Stomach » » Nausea, vomiting of bright red blood; pain and sick feeling in stomach.

Respiratory » » Difficult breathing; cough with vomiting of blood; pulse very weak.

Relationship » » Compare: *Acalypha*; *Millefol*; *Thlaspi*; *Ipecac*.

Dose » » First potency.

FILIX MAS

Male Fern

(ASPIDIUM)

A remedy for worm symptoms, especially with constipation. Tapeworm. Soporific conditions. *Torpid inflammations of lymphatic glands* (Maceration of fresh root). Pulmonary tuberculosis in young patients, no fever, with limited, ulcerated lesions, formerly classified as scrofula.

Eyes » » Blindness, monocular amblyopia.

Abdomen » » Bloated » » Gnawing-pain; worse eating sweets. Diarrhoea and vomiting. Worm colic, with itching of nose, pale face, blue rings around eyes. Painless hiccup.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aspidium Alhamanticum* » » Panna -3 doses, 2 grammes each, all in half hour, fasting in a glass of milk. Tasteless and will remove tape worm. *Cina; Granat; Kousso*.

Dose » » First to third potency. For the expulsion of tapeworm, a full dose of 1/2 to 1 dram of the Oleoresin, fasting.

FLUORICUM ACIDUM

Hydrofluoric Acid

Especially adapted to chronic diseases with syphilitic and mercurial history. *Glabella region bloated*. Acts especially upon lower tissues, and indicated in deep, destructive processes, bedsores, ulcerations, varicose veins, and ulcers. Patient is compelled to move about energetically. Complaints of old age, or the prematurely aged, with weak, distended blood vessels. Hob-nailed liver of alcoholics. *Goitre* (Dr. Woakes) (Kali fluoride produced bronchocele in dogs). Early decay of teeth. Old cases of nightly fevers, coming on periodically.

Mind » » Indifference towards those loved best; inability to realize responsibility; buoyancy. Mentally elated and gay.

Head » » Alopecia. Caries of skin. Pressure on sides of head from within outward. Caries of ossicles and mastoid, with copious discharge; worse warmth (*Silica*; worse cold). Exostosis.

Eyes » » *Sensation as of wind blowing through eyes*. Lachrymal fistula. Violent itching of inner canthus.

Nose » » Chronic nasal catarrh with ulceration of the septum; nose obstructed and dull heavy pain in forehead.

Mouth » » Dental fistula, with persistent bloody, salty discharge. Syphilitic ulceration of throat, which is very sensitive to cold. Teeth feel warm. Affects teeth and bones of upper jaw.

Stomach » » Heaviness and weight in stomach heat in stomach before meals. Sour eructations. Averse to coffee, wants fancy dishes. Stomach symptoms relieved by tight clothes. Desire for highly seasoned food. Craves cold water, hungry. Warm drinks produce diarrhoea.

Abdomen » » Soreness over liver. Flatus and eructations.

Stool » » Bilious diarrhoea, with aversion to coffee.

Male » » Burning in urethra. Sexual passion and desire increased with erections at night, during sleep. *Swollen scrotum*.

Urine » » Scanty, dark. In dropsy, produces frequent and free discharge, with great relief.

Female » » Menses copious, frequent, too long. Ulceration of uterus and os. Copious and excoriating leucorrhœa. Nymphomania.

Respiratory » » Oppression of chest, difficult breathing, great dyspnœa. Hydrothorax.

Extremities » » Inflammation of joints of fingers. Feeling as of a splinter under nail. Nails crumble. Caries and necrosis, especially of long bones. Coccygodynia. Ulcer over tibia.

Skin » » *Varicose veins*. Nævi. Ulcers; red edges and vesicles. Decubitus; worse, warmth. Syphilitic rupia. Itching of cicatrices. Feels as if burning vapor were emitted from pores. *Itching especially of the orifices*, and in spots, worse warmth. Nails grow rapidly. Periosteal abscess. Profuse, sour, offensive perspiration. Syphilitic tubercles. *Dropsy of limbs* in old, feeble constitutions. Atony of capillary and venous system. Tissues bloated.

Modalities » » *Worse*, warmth, morning, warm drinks. *Better*, cold while walking.

Relationship » » Compare: *Thiosinaminum* (action on cicatricial tissues; adhesions, strictures, tumors); *Calc fluor*; *Silica*.

Complementary: *Silica*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

FORMICA RUFA
Crushed Live Ants
(MYRMEXINE)

An *arthritic* medicine. Gout and articular rheumatism; pains worse, motion; better, pressure. Right side most affected. Chronic gout and stiffness in joints. Acute outbursts of gouty poisons, especially when assuming the neuralgic forms. Tuberculosis, carcinoma, and lupus; chronic nephritis. Complaints from overlifting. Apoplectic diseases. *Has a marked deterrent influence on the formation of polypi.*

Head » » Vertigo. Headache with cracking in left ear. Brain feels too heavy and large. Sensation as if a bubble burst in forehead. Forgetful in the evening. *Exhilarated*. Coryza and *stopped-up* feeling in nose. Rheumatic iritis. *Nasal polypi*.

Ears » » Ringing and buzzing. Cracking in left ear with headache. Parts around ear feel swollen. Polypi.

Stomach » » Constant pressure at the cardiac end of the stomach, and a burning pain there. Nausea, with headache, and vomiting of yellowish bitter mucus. Pain shift from stomach to vertex. Gas cannot be passed.

Abdomen and Stool » » In the morning, difficult passages of small quantities of flatus; afterwards diarrhoea-like urging in the rectum. Pain in bowels before stool, with shuddering chilliness. Constriction in the anus. Drawing pain *around navel* before stool.

Urine » » Bloody, albuminous, with much urging; quantities of urates.

Respiratory » » Hoarseness, with dry, sore throat; cough worse at night, with aching in forehead and constrictive pain in chest; pleuritic pains.

Sexual » » Seminal emissions; weakness. "Slothful to venery".

Extremities » » Rheumatic pains; stiff and contracted joints. Muscles feel strained and torn from their

attachment. *Weakness of lower extremities*. Paraplegia. Pain in hips. *Rheumatism comes on with suddenness and restlessness*. *Sweat does not relieve*. Relief after midnight and from rubbing.

Skin » » *Red, itching and burning*. Nettle-rash. Nodes around joints (*Ammon phos*). Profuse sweat without relief.

Modalities » » *Worse*, cold and cold washing, dampness, before a snowstorm. *Better*, warmth, pressure, rubbing. Combing hair.

Relationship » » Compare: *Formic acid* (Chronic myalgia. Muscular pains and soreness. Gout and articular rheumatism, which appear suddenly. Pains usually worse on right side, motion and better from pressure. *Failing vision*. Increases muscular strength and resistance to fatigue. Feels stronger and more "fit" in ordinary walking. Marked diuretic effect, greater elimination of products of disassimilation, particularly urea. *Tremor*. Tuberculosis, chronic nephritis and carcinoma, lupus, etc, have been treated successfully with injections of Formic acid of a dilution corresponding to the 3d and 4th centesimal. In prescribing it for varicose veins, polypi, catarrh, Dr. J. H. Clarke orders an ounce or two of a solution of Formic acid in the proportion of one part of the acid to eleven of distilled water. Of this one teaspoonful is taken in a tablespoonful of water after food once or twice daily. Pain in aponeurosis and muscles of head, neck and shoulders before a snowstorm). *Rhus*; (*Dulcam*, *Urtica* and *Juniperus* contain *Formic acid*), *Wood alcohol*, when taken as a constituent of a beverage so common in these prohibition days, is not eliminated easily and is slowly converted into *Formic acid*, attacking the brain and causes death or blindness.

Dr. Sylwestrowicz of the Hering Research Laboratory of Hahnemann College, Philadelphia contributes his experience with *Formic Acid*, as follows:

"The best field for the formic acid treatment are cases of atypical gout. Under this classification are to be mentioned disturbances in the muscles such as myositis, periostitic processes of the bones in form of doughy swellings, changes of the fascias such as Dupuytren's contraction, skin troubles such as chronic eczema,

psoriasis and loss of hair, kidney disturbances such as subacute and chronic nephritis. In these cases *formic acid* in 12x and 30x, hypodermically 1 cc is indicated at intervals of 2-4 weeks. Eight till twelve days after the first injection an aggravation is often noticed.

In acute rheumatic fever and acute gonorrhœic arthritis *formic acid* 6x, every six days 1 cc, sometimes 12x in sensitive patients shows often splendid results abolishing the pains and preventing reoccurrence.

Chronic arthritis needs a special discussion. Clinical experiments of the Hering research Laboratory of the Hahnemann Medical College of Philadelphia on a great number of cases of arthritis with *formic acid* showed that it preferably acts on the ligaments, capsula and bursa of the joints. Such kind of cases respond very readily to treatment.

The prognosis depends to a large extent upon the etiology of the case. The most satisfactory cases are chronic arthritis in connection with gouty diathesis. Chronic arthritis following an attack of acute rheumatic fever shows also remarkable results although often pains of a neuralgic character persisting in certain spots are very stubborn. Finally chronic arthritis of traumatic nature can be cured by formic acid. In the latter case *formic acid* 6x showed quicker and better results than 12x or 30x which are indicated in the previous cases. In general the disappearance of the stiffness of the joint is the first sign of improvement. Then the pain and swelling cease gradually in 1-6 months time.

The prognosis of the formic acid treatment is not so favorably in chronic arthritis in which deformans processes have already taken place on the articular surfaces. Such processes in the beginning can be checked completely, advanced cases frequently show an improvement. But there is always the possibility that this improvement is only temporary. This is particularly to be expected in the cases of the so-called arthritis deformans in which even the inflammations on the ligaments and capsula are of a very progressive character".

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth attenuation.

FORMALINUM

Aqueous Solution (35 per cent) of Formaldehyde Gas

(FORMALIN)

Is a powerful disinfectant and deodorant; a potent poison. Prevents growth and kills almost any pathogenic micro-organism. It seems to have the peculiar property of eating into malignant tumors, leaving the surrounding healthy tissue uncharred and unchanged. A plug of cotton wool soaked in a 20 per cent solution of Formaldehyde, and applied for a few hours, will produce a necrotic slough, which must be scraped away before the next application, otherwise it hardens.

Formalin in hot water as vapor most valuable therapeutic agent in pertussis, phthisis, in catarrhal affections of upper air-passages.

Mind » » *Forgetfulness.* Anxiety. Unconscious.

Head » » Coryza; eyes water; *vertigo*.

Mouth » » Ptyalism, thick saliva; loss of taste.

Stomach » » Food feels as if it were a ball in stomach. Burning in mouth and stomach.

Abdomen » » Intense urging to stool, watery stools.

Urinary » » Anuria; albuminous urine.

Respiratory » » *Dyspnœa. Laryngismus stridulus. Whooping-cough.*

Fever » » Chills in forenoon, followed by long fever. Bones ache during whole paroxysm. During fever forgets where he was.

Skin » » Puckers skin like leather; wrinkles; scales off. Eczema in neighborhood of wound. Damp sweat most marked on right upper extremity.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Ammonia water*. Compare: *Ammonium formaldehyde*, known commercially as *Cystogen* (Dose, five to seven grains two to four times daily, dissolved in hot water, after meals. Prevents the

decomposition of urine in the bladder, kidneys, and ureters. Turbid urine rendered clear and non-irritating; phosphatic deposits dissolved, and growth of pyogenic bacteria arrested). Also, *Urotropin* (A diuretic and solvent of uric acid concretions; relieves cystitis associated with putrefaction. Three to five grains well diluted. When administered invariably appears in the cerebro-spinal fluid and therefore advised in threatened meningeal infection).
Dose » » As vapor in hot water in respiratory affections; 1 per cent spray, otherwise 3x potency.

FRAGARIA VESCA
Wood-strawberry
(FRAGARIA)

Acts on digestion and mesenteric glands. Prevents formation of calculi, removes tartar from teeth and prevents attacks of gout. The fruit has refrigerant properties. Strawberries produce symptoms of poisoning in certain susceptible individuals, such as urticarial rashes (strawberry anaphylaxis). Here give *Fragaria* high potency.

Chilblains; worse during hot weather. Lack of mammary secretion. *Psilosis* (Spruce).

Mouth » » Tongue *swollen*; *strawberry* tongue.

Skin » » *Urticaria*; petechial and erysipelatous eruptions. Swelling of whole body.

Relationship » » Compare: *Apis*. *Calcareo*.

FRANCISCEA UNIFLORA

Manaca

(FRACISCEA)

Chronic stiffness of the muscles. Gonorrhœal rheumatism. Syphilis and rheumatism, great heat over body, much aching, better sweat. Pain in back of head and spine; band-like feeling around head. Pericarditis with rheumatism. Rheumatic pains in feet and lower part of legs. Urine contains uric acid.

Dose » » Tincture of Fluid Extract 10 to 60 minims.

FRAXINUS AMERICANA

White Ash

Enlargement of the uterus. Fibrous growths, subinvolution, and prolapse. Uterine tumors, with bearing-down sensations. Fever sores on lips. Cramps in feet. Cold creeping and hot flashes. Infantile eczema.

Head » » Throbbing pain in back of head. Depression, with nervous restlessness, anxiety. *Hot spot* on top of head.

Female » » *Uterus enlarged*, and patulous. Watery, unirritating leucorrhœa. Fibroids with bearing-down sensation, cramping in feet, worse in afternoon and night. Dysmenorrhœa.

Abdomen » » Tenderness in left inguinal region; bearing-down pain, extending down thigh.

Relationship » » Compare: *Fraxinus excelsior*-European Ash --(*Gout*; rheumatism. Infusion of ash-leaves. Rademacher). Galega--(Goat's Rue-Backache; debility; anæmia and impaired nutrition. Increases the quantity and quality of the milk in nursing women, also the appetite). *Epiphegus*; *Sepia*; *Lilium*.

Dose » » Ten to fifteen drops of tincture, three times a day.

FUCUS VESICULOSUS

Sea Kelp

A remedy for obesity and *non-toxic goitre*; also exophthalmic. Digestion is furthered and flatulence diminished. Obstinate constipation; forehead feels as if compressed by an iron ring. Thyroid enlargement in obese subjects.

Relationship » » Compare: *Phytol*; *Thyroidine*; *Badiaga*; *Iodum*.

Dose » » Tincture, five to sixty drops three times a day before meals.

FUCHSINUM

A Coloring Substance Used in Adulteration of Wine (FUCHSINA - MAGENTA)

Produces redness of ears, deep red discoloration of mouth swollen gums, with burning and tendency to salivation; deep red urine, albuminous, and light red, profuse diarrhoea, with abdominal pains. Cortical substance of kidneys degenerated. Useful in cortical nephritis with albuminuria.

Dose » » 6x to 30th potency.

FULIGO LIGNI

Soot

Acts on glandular system, mucous membranes and obstinate ulcers, epidermis, tetters, eczema. Chronic irritations of mucous membranes of mouth; pruritus-vulvæ; uterine hæmorrhage; cancer, especially of scrotum-chimney sweeper's cancer; epithelial cancers; cancer of womb with metrorrhagia; sadness, thoughts of suicide.

Relationship » » Compare: *Kreosot*.

Dose » » Sixth trituration.

GALLICUM ACIDUM

Gallic Acid

Should be remembered as a remedy in *phthisis*. It checks the morbid secretions, gives tone to the stomach, and increases the appetite. Passive hæmorrhages when pulse is feeble and capillaries relaxed, cold skin. Hæmaturia. Hæmophilia. Itching of skin. *Pyrosis*.

Mind » » Wild delirium at night; very restless, jumps out of bed; sweats; is afraid to be alone; is rude and abuses every one.

Head » » Pain in back of head and neck. Thick, stringy discharge from nose; photophobia with burning of lids.

Respiratory » » Pain in lungs; *pulmonary hæmorrhage*; excessive expectoration. Much mucus in throat in the morning. Dry at night.

Urinary » » Kidneys painful, distress along ureters into bladder. Dull heavy pain in bladder, directly over pubis. Urine loaded with thick, cream-colored mucus.

Rectum » » Copious stool; anus feels constricted. Faint feeling after stool. Chronic mucous discharges.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ars; Iod; Phos*.

Dose » » First trituration and pure acid 2 to 5 grain doses.

GALANTHUS NIVALIS

Snow-drop

Proving by Dr. A. Whiting Vancouver.

Faintness, sinking sensations. Sore dry throat with dull headache. Half conscious and worried feeling during sleep. Heart weak with sensation of collapse as if she must fall. Pulse very irregular, rapid and uneven, violent palpitation. Systolic murmur at apex. Therapeutically-decided benefit in cases of Mitral Regurgitation with broken down compensation. *Myocarditis* with some degree of mitral insufficiency.

Dose » » First potency to fifth.

GALIUM APARINE

Goose-Grass

Galium acts on the urinary organs, is a diuretic and of use in dropsies, gravel and calculi. Dysuria and cystitis. Has power of suspending or modifying cancerous action. Has clinical confirmation of its use in cancerous ulcers and nodulated tumors of the tongue. Inveterate skin affections and scurvy. Favors healthy granulations on ulcerated surfaces.

Dose » » Fluid extract; half-dram doses, in cup of water or milk, three times a day.

GAMBOGIA

Gummi Gutti

(GAMBOGIA - GARCINIA MORELLA)

The use of this drug in Homeopathy has been confined to its action on the alimentary tract. It produces a diarrhoea very similar to Croton. >From its pathogenesis, it is very evident that it has very intense and definite action especially on the gastro-enteric tract.

Head » » Heavy, with inertia, and drowsiness. Itching and burning in eyes; lids stick together, with *sneezing*.

Gastro-enteric Symptoms » » Feeling of coldness at edge of teeth. Great irritability of the stomach; burning, smarting, and dryness of the tongue and throat. Pain in the stomach after food. Tenderness in epigastrium. Pain and distention of abdomen from flatulence, after stool. *Rumbling and rolling*. Dysentery, with retained scybala, with pain in sacral region. Diarrhoea, with *sudden and forcible ejection of bilious stools*. *Tenesmus after, with burning at anus*. Ileo-cæcal region sensitive to pressure. Profuse, watery diarrhoea in hot weather, particularly old people. Pain in coccyx.

Modalities » » *Worse*, towards evening and at night.

Relationship » » Compare: *Croton; Aloes; Pod*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency. Gamboge painted on the chest in lung tuberculosis is considered by Abrams specific and incipient cases are symptomatically cured in several weeks.

GAULTHERIA PROCUMBENS

Wintergreen

(GAULTHERIA)

Inflammatory rheumatism, pleurodynia, *sciatica*, and other neuralgias, come within, the sphere of this remedy. Cystic and prostatic irritation, undue sexual excitement, and renal inflammation.

Head » » Neuralgia of head and face.

Stomach » » Acute gastritis, severe pain in epigastrium; *prolonged vomiting*. Uncontrollable appetite, notwithstanding irritable stomach. Gastralgia from nervous depression (Give five drops of 1x of Oil).

Skin » » Smarting and burning. Intense erythema, worse, cold bathing; better, olive oil and cool air blowing on part.

Relationship » » Compare: *Spiræea*. Gaultheria contains Arbutin. *Salycyl acid*. *Methylum salicylicum* (an artificial Gaultheria oil for rheumatism, especially when the salicylates cannot be used. Pruritus and epididymitis, locally). After *Cantharis* in burns.

Dose » » Tincture and lower potencies.

GELSEMIUM SEMPERVIRENS

Yellow Jasmine

(GELSEMIUM)

Centers its action upon the nervous system, causing various degrees of *motor paralysis*. General prostration. *Dizziness, drowsiness, dullness, and trembling*. Slow pulse, tired feeling, mental apathy. *Paralysis* of various groups of muscles about the eyes, throat, chest, larynx, sphincter, extremities, etc. Post-diphtheritic paralysis. *Muscular weakness*. Complete relaxation and prostration. Lack of muscular co-ordination. General depression from heat of sun. Sensitive to a falling barometer; cold and dampness brings on many complaints. Children fear falling, grab nurse or crib. Sluggish circulation. Nervous affections of cigarmakers. *Influenza*. Measles. Pellagra. **Mind** » » Desire to be quiet, to be left alone. *Dullness, languor, listless*. "Discernings are lethargied." *Apathy regarding his illness*. Absolute lack of fear. Delirious on falling to sleep. Emotional excitement, fear, etc, lead to bodily ailments. Bad effects from fright, fear, exciting news. Stage fright. Child starts and grasps the nurse, and screams as if afraid of falling (*Bor*).

Head » » *Vertigo*, spreading from occiput. Heaviness of head; *band-feeling* around and *occipital* headache. *Dull, heavy ache*, with heaviness of eyelids; bruised sensation; better, compression and lying with head high. *Pain in temple, extending into ear* and wing of nose, chin. Headache, with muscular soreness of neck and shoulders. Headache preceded by blindness; better, profuse urination. Scalp sore to touch. Delirious on falling asleep. Wants to have head raised on pillow.

Eyes » » Ptosis; *eyelids* heavy; patient can hardly open them. Double vision. Disturbed muscular apparatus. Corrects blurring and discomfort in eyes even after accurately adjusted glasses. Vision blurred, smoky (*Cycl*;

Phos). *Dim-sighted*; pupils dilated and insensible to light. *Orbital neuralgia, with contraction and twitching of muscles*. Bruised pain back of the orbits. One pupil dilated, the other contracted. Deep inflammations, with haziness of vitreous. *Serous inflammations*. Albuminuric retinitis. Detached retina, glaucoma and descemetitis. *Hysterical amblyopia*.

Nose » » Sneezing; fullness at root of nose. Dryness of nasal fossæ. Swelling of turbinates. Watery, excoriating discharge. Acute coryza, with dull headache and fever.

Face » » *Hot heavy, flushed, besotted-looking (Bapt; Op)*. Neuralgia of face. Dusky hue of face, with vertigo and dim vision. Facial muscles contracted, especially around the mouth. Chin quivers. Lower jaw dropped.

Mouth » » Putrid taste and breath. Tongue numb, thick, coated, yellowish, *tremble*, paralyzed.

Throat » » Difficult swallowing, especially of warm food. Itching and tickling in soft palate and naso-pharynx. Pain in sterno-cleido-mastoid, back of parotid. Tonsils swollen. Throat feels rough, burning. *Post-diphtheritic paralysis*. Tonsillitis; shooting pain into ear. *Feeling of a lump in throat* that cannot be swallowed. Aphonia. Swallowing causes pain in ear (*Hep; Nux*). Difficult swallowing. *Pain from throat to ear*.

Stomach » » As a rule, the Gelsemium patient has no thirst. Hiccough; worse in the evening. Sensation of emptiness and weakness at the pit of the stomach, or of an oppression, like a heavy load.

Stool » » Diarrhœa *from emotional excitement*, fright, bad news (*Phos ac*). Stool painless or involuntary. *Cream-colored (Calc)*, *tea-green*. Partial paralysis of rectum and sphincter.

Urine » » *Profuse, clear, watery*, with chilliness and tremulousness. Dysuria. Partial paralysis of bladder; flow intermittent (*Clematis*). *Retention*.

Female » » Rigid os (*Bell*). Vaginismus. False labor-pains; pains pass up back. *Dysmenorrhœa*, with scanty flow; menses retarded. Pain extends to back and hips. Aphonia and sore throat during menses. Sensation as if uterus were squeezed (*Cham; Nux v; Ustilago*).

Male » » Spermatorrhœa, *without erections*. Genitals cold and relaxed (*Phos ac*). Scrotum continually sweating. Gonorrhœa, first stage; discharge scanty; tendency to corrode; little pain, but much heat; smarting at meatus.

Respiratory » » Slowness of breathing, with great prostration. Oppression about chest. Dry cough, with sore chest and fluent coryza. *Spasm of the glottis*. Aphonia; acute bronchitis, respiration quickened, spasmodic affections of lungs and diaphragm.

Heart » » *A feeling as if it were necessary to keep in motion, or else heart's action would cease*. Slow pulse (*Dig; Kalm; Apoc; Can*). Palpitation; pulse soft, weak, full and flowing. Pulse slow when quiet, but greatly accelerated on motion. *Weak, slow pulse of old age*.

Back » » Dull, heavy pain. Complete relaxation of the whole muscular system. Languor; muscles feel bruised. Every little exertion causes fatigue. Pain in neck, especially upper sterno-cleido muscles. Dull aching in lumbar and sacral region, passing upward. Pain in muscles of back, hips, and lower extremities, mostly deep-seated.

Extremities » » Loss of power of muscular control. Cramp in muscles of forearm. Professional neuroses. Writer's cramp. Excessive *trembling* and weakness of all limbs. Hysteric convulsions. Fatigue after slight exercise.

Sleep » » Cannot get fully to sleep. Delirious on falling asleep. Insomnia from exhaustion; from uncontrollable thinking; tobacco. Yawning. Sleepless from nervous irritation (*Coffea*).

Fever » » *Wants to be held, because he shakes so*. Pulse slow, full, soft, compressible. Chilliness up and down back. Heat and sweat stages, long and exhausting. Dumb-ague, with much muscular soreness, great prostration, and violent headache. *Nervous chills*. Bilious remittent fever, with stupor, dizziness, faintness; thirstless, prostrated. Chill, without thirst, along spine; wave-like, extending upward from sacrum to occiput.

Skin » » Hot, dry, itching, measles-like eruption. Erysipelas. *Measles, catarrhal symptoms; aids in bringing out eruption*. Retrocedent, with livid spots. Scarlet fever with stupor and flushed face.

Modalities » » *Worse*, damp weather, fog, before a thunderstorm, emotion, or excitement, *bad news*, tobacco-smoking, when thinking of his ailments; at 10 am. *Better*, bending forward, by profuse urination, open air, continued motion, stimulants.

Relationship » » Compare: *Ignatia* (gastric affections of cigarmakers); *Baptisa*; *Ipecac*; *Acon*; *Bell*; *Cimicif*; *Magnes phos* (*Gelsem* contains some *Magnes phos*). *Culex*--(vertigo on blowing the nose with fullness of the ears).

Antidotes: *China*; *Coffea*; *Dig*. Alcoholic stimulants relieve all complaints where *Gelsem* is useful.

Dose » » Tincture, to thirtieth attenuation; first to third most often used.

GENTIANA LUTEA

Yellow Gentian

Stomach symptoms marked. Acts as a tonic, increasing appetite.

Head » » Vertigo, worse, rising or motion; better open air. Frontal headache, better eating and open air. Brain feels loose, head tender. Aching in eyes.

Throat » » Dry. Thick saliva.

Stomach » » Acid risings, ravenous hunger, nausea, weight and aching in stomach. Inflation and tension of stomach and abdomen (*Pothos*). Colic, umbilical region sensitive to touch. Flatulence.

Relationship » » Compare: *Gentiana quinque flora* (intermittent fever; dyspepsia, cholera infantum, weakness); *Gentiana cruciata* (throat symptoms in addition to similar stomach symptoms; dysphagia; vertigo with headache; pressing inward sensation in eyes; constricted throat and head and abdomen. Distention, fullness and tightness in abdomen. Creeping over body as from fleas). *Hydrast*; *Nux*.

Dose » » First to third attenuation.

GERANIUM MACULATUM

Crane's-bill

Habitual sick headaches. *Profuse, hæmorrhages,* pulmonary and from different organs. Vomiting of blood. *Ulceration of stomach. Atonic and foul ulcers.* Summer complaint.

Head » » Giddiness, with diplopia; better, closing eyes. Ptosis and dilated pupils. Sick headache.

Mouth » » Dry; tip of tongue burning. Pharyngitis.

Stomach » » Catarrhal gastritis with profuse secretion, tendency to ulceration and passive hæmorrhage. *Lessens the vomiting in gastric ulcer.*

Stool » » Constant desire to go to stool, with inability to pass anything for some time. Chronic diarrhœa, with offensive mucus. Constipation.

Female » » Menses too profuse. Post-partum hæmorrhage. Sore nipples (*Eup arom*).

Relationship » » Compare: *Geranin* 1x. Constant hawking and spitting in elderly people. *Erodium*-Hemlock-Stork's bill--(a popular hæmostatic in Russia, and especially used for metrorrhagia and menorrhagia); *Hydrastinin*; *Cinch*; *Sabin*.

Dose » » Tincture, half-dram doses in gastric ulcer. Tincture, to third attenuation, as a general rule. Locally, in ulcers, it will destroy the pyogenic membrane.

GETTYSBURG WATER

Stringy mucus from throat and posterior nares. *Rawness*. Neck muscles rigid. Joints weak. Cannot lift things.

Ligaments rigid. Subacute gouty state. Evaporated and residuum triturated to 6x. Of use in sub-acute and chronic rheumatism. White coated tongue. High colored urine with red sandy sediment. Sensation of rigidity *worse moving*. Especially in lumbar region and joints of hips, shoulders and wrists. *Not perceived when quiet*. More in morning. Cannot remain long in one position. Stiffness of muscles on moving. Pain in ligaments relieved by rest.

Relationship » » *Lycopodium*, Phosphor. Rhus Pulsat, but modalities differ.

Modalities » » *Worse*, stiffness of muscles on moving. *Better*, rest (ligaments and stiffness of muscles).

Dose » » Lower triturations. Also thirtieth potency.

GINSENG QUINQUEFOLIUM

Aralia Quinquefolia-Wild Ginseng-Panax (GINSENG)

Said to be a stimulant to the secretory glands, especially salivary. Acts on the lower part of the spinal cord.

Lumbago, sciatica, and rheumatism. Paralytic weakness. *Hiccough.* Skin symptoms, itching pimples on neck and chest.

Head » » Vertigo, with gray spots before eyes; semi-lateral headache; occipital; difficult opening of eyelids; objects appear double.

Throat » » Tonsillitis, just like Bellad, but in dark-complexioned people.

Abdomen » » Tense, painful, rumbling. Pain in right side. Loud gurgling in ileo-cæcal region. Perityphlitis.

Male » » Rheumatic pains after frequent emissions. Weakness of genital organs. Voluptuous tickling at end of urethra. Sexual excitement. Pressure in testicles.

Extremities » » Hands feel swollen. Skin feels tight. Contraction. Coldness in back and spine. Bruised pain in small of back and thighs; nightly digging in right lower limb to toes. Burning heat in tips of fingers. Eruption on upper inner thighs. *Stiff, contracted joints*, heaviness of lower limbs. Crackling in joints. Stiffness in back.

Relationship » » Compare: *Aral*; *Coca*. *Hedera*-Ivy-mental depression and skin irritation antidoted by Gunpowder.

Dose » » Tincture, to third potency.

GLONOINUM : GL = Glycerin; O = Oxygen; N = Nitrogen

Nitro-glycerine--Spirits Glycerinus Nitrate

Recent German provings of Glonoine confirm the original American provings and clinical indications and bring out very marked nerve disturbances. Great lassitude, no inclination to work; extreme irritability, easily excited by the slightest opposition, ending in congestive head symptoms. The sixth potency alone produced itching all over body with later acne and furuncle formation, also bulimy.

Great remedy for congestive headaches, hyperæmia of the brain from excess of heat or cold. Excellent for the intercranial, climacteric disturbances, or due to menstrual suppression. Children get sick when sitting before an open fire. *Surging of blood to head and heart.* Tendency to sudden and violent irregularities of the circulation. Violent convulsions, associated with cerebral congestion.

Sensation of pulsation throughout body. Pulsating pains.

Cannot recognize localities. Sciatica in other-omatous subjects, with cold shriveled limbs; seasickness.

Head » » *Confusion*, with dizziness. Effects of sunstroke; heat on head, as in type-setters and workers under gas and electric light. *Head heavy, but cannot lay it on pillow. Cannot bear any heat about head.* Better from uncovering head. *Throbbing headache.* Angio-spastic neuralgia of head and face. Very irritable. Vertigo on assuming upright position. Cerebral congestion. Head feels enormously large, as if skull were too small for brain. Sun headaches; increases and decreases with the sun. Shocks in head, synchronous with pulse. Headache in place of menses. Rush of blood to head in pregnant women. Threatened apoplexy. Meningitis.

Eyes » » See everything half light, half dark. Letters appear smaller. Sparks before eyes.

Mouth » » Pulsating toothache.

Ears » » Throbbing; each beat of heart is heard in ears; full feeling.

Face » » Flushed, hot, livid, pale; sweaty; pains in root of nose; faceache. Dusky face.

Throat » » Neck feels full. Collars must be opened. Chokes and swells up under ears.

Stomach » » Gastralgia in anæmic patients with feeble circulation. Nausea and vomiting. Faint, gnawing, and empty feeling at pit of stomach. Abnormal hunger.

Abdomen » » Constipation with itching, painful hæmorrhoids, with pinching in abdomen before and after stool. Diarrhœa; copious blackish, lumpy stools.

Female » » Menses delayed, or sudden cessation with congestion to head. Climacteric flushing.

Heart » » Laborious action. Fluttering. Palpitation with dyspnœa. Cannot go uphill. Any exertion brings on rush of blood to heart and fainting spells. Throbbing in the whole body to finger-tips.

Extremities » » Itching all over, worse extremities. Pain in left biceps. Drawing pain in all limbs. Backache.

Modalities » » *Better*, brandy. *Worse*, in sun; exposure to sun-rays, gas, open fire; jar, stooping, having hair cut; peaches, stimulants; lying down; from 6 am to noon; left side.

Relationship » » Antidote: *Acon*.

Compare: *Amyl nit*; *Bellad*; *Opium*; *Stram*; *Verat vir*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency.

For palliative (non-homeopathic) purposes, in angina pectoris, asthma, heart-failure, etc, physiological doses- i.e, 1-100 of drop-must be given. Here it is the great emergency remedy. The conditions calling for it are small, wiry pulse, pallor, arterial spasm, anæmia of brain, *collapse*, feeble heart, syncope, dicrotic pulse, vertigo, -the opposite of those indicating a homeopathic dosage. Often thus used to lower the arterial tension in chronic interstitial nephritis.

GLYCERINUM

Glycerine

Used homeopathically, dynamized Glycerine seems to act deeply and long, building up tissue, hence of great use in marasmus, debility, mental and physical, diabetes, etc. It disturbs nutrition in its primary action, and, secondarily, seems to improve the general state of nutrition (Dr. Wm. B. Griggs).

Head » » Feels full, throbs; mentally confused. Severe headache two days before menstruation. Occiput feels full.

Nose » » Stopped up, sneezing, irritating coryza. Sensation of crawling on mucous membrane. Post-nasal dripping.

Chest » » Hacking cough with sense of weakness. Chest seems full. Influenzal pneumonia.

Stomach » » Fermentation, burning in stomach and oesophagus.

Urinary » » Profuse and frequent urination. Increased specific gravity and sugar. Diabetes.

Female » » Profuse, long-lasting flow with bearing down heaviness in uterus. General sense of exhaustion.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pains of a remittent type. Feet painful and hot, feel enlarged.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lactic acid*; *Gelsemium*; *Calc.*

Dose » » Thirtieth and higher potencies. Pure Glycerine in teaspoonful doses, t.i.d, with lemon juice for pernicious anæmia.

GNAPHALIUM POLYCEPHALUM

Cud-weed-Old Balsa

(GNAPHALIUM)

A remedy of unquestioned benefit in sciatica, when pain is associated with *numbness* of the part affected.

Rheumatism and morning diarrhœa. Polyuria.

Face » » Intermittent pains of superior maxillary of both sides.

Abdomen » » Borborygmus. Colic; pain in various parts of the abdomen. Irritated prostate. First stage of cholera infantum; vomiting and purging.

Female » » Weight and fullness in pelvis.

Dysmenorrhœa, with scanty and painful menses.

Back » » Chronic backache in lumbar region; better resting on back. Lumbago with numbness in lower part of back and weight in pelvis.

Extremities » » Cramps in calves of legs and feet when in bed. Rheumatic pain in ankle joints and legs. *Intense pain along the sciatic nerve; numbness alternates with pain*. Frequent pains in calves and feet. Gouty pains in big toes. Better, drawing limbs up, flexing thigh on abdomen. Gouty concretions (*Ammon benz*). Anterior crural neuralgia (*Staph*). Pain in joints as if they lacked oil. Chronic muscular rheumatism of back and neck.

Relationship » » Compare: *Xanthoxyl*; *Chamom*; *Pulsat*.

Dose » » Third to thirtieth potency.

GOSSYPIUM HERBACEUM

Cotton-plant (GOSSYPIUM)

A powerful emmenagogue, used in physiological doses. Homeopathically, it corresponds to many reflex conditions, depending on disturbed uterine function and pregnancy. Gossypium will relieve tardy menses, especially with sensation that the flow is about to start and yet does not do so. Tall, bloodless patients, with nervous chills.

Head » » Pain in cervical region with tendency for head to draw backward with nervousness.

Stomach » » Nausea, with inclination to vomit before breakfast. Anorexia, with uneasy feeling at scrobiculum at time of menses.

Female » » Labia swollen and itching. *Intermittent pain in ovaries*. Retained placenta. Tumor of the breast with swelling of axillary glands. Morning sickness, with sensitive uterine region. Suppressed menstruation. Menses too watery. Backache, weight and dragging in pelvis. Uterine sub-involution and fibroids, with gastric pain and debility.

Relationship » » Compare: Action similar to Ergot when made from fresh green root. *Lilium*; *Cimicif*; *Sabina*.

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth attenuation.

GRANATUM

Pomegranate

As a vermifuge for the expulsion of tapeworm, and homeopathically for the following symptomatic indications. *Salivation*, with nausea, and vertigo. Spasm of the glottis.

Head » » Feels empty. Sunken eyes; pupils dilated; weak sight. *Vertigo very persistent*.

Stomach » » *Constant hunger*. Poor digestion. Loses flesh. Vomiting at night.

Abdomen » » Pain in stomach and abdomen; worse *about umbilicus* (*Cocc*; *Nux m*; *Plumb*); ineffectual urging. Itching at anus. Dragging in vaginal region, as if hernia would protrude. Swelling resembling umbilical hernia.

Chest » » Oppressed, with sighing. Pain between shoulders; even clothing is oppressive.

Skin » » *Itching in palms*. Sensation as if pimples would break out. Jaundiced complexion.

Extremities » » Pain around shoulders, as if heavy load had been carried. Pain in all finger-joints. Tearing in knee-joint. Convulsive movements.

Relationship » » Compare: *Pelletierine* (one of its constituents -an anthelminthic, especially for tapeworm); *Cina*; *Kousso*.

Dose » » First to third potency.

GRAPHITES

Black Lead-Plumbago

Like all the carbons, this remedy is an anti-psoric of great power, but especially active in patients who are rather stout, of fair complexion, with tendency to skin affections and constipation, *fat, chilly, and costive*, with delayed menstrual history, take cold easily. Children impudent, teasing, laugh at reprimands. Has a particular tendency to develop the skin phase of internal disorders. *Eradicates tendency to erysipelas*. Anæmia with redness of face.

Tendency to obesity. Swollen genitals. Gushing leucorrhœa. Aids absorption of cicatricial tissue.

Induration of tissue. Cancer of pylorus. Duodenal ulcer.

Mind » » Great tendency to start. Timid. Unable to decide. Want of disposition to work. Fidgety while sitting at work. *Music makes her weep*. Apprehensive, despondency, indecision.

Head » » Rush of blood to head with flushed face also with nose bleed and distension and flatulence. Headache in morning on waking, mostly on one side, with inclination to vomit. Sensation of cobweb on forehead. Feels numb and pithy. Rheumatic pains on one side of head, extending to teeth and neck. *Burning on vertex*. Humid, itching eruption on hairy scalp, emitting a fetid odor. Cataleptic condition.

Eyes » » Ophthalmia, with intolerance of artificial light. *Eyelids red and swollen*. Blepharitis. Dryness of the lids. *Eczema of lids; fissured*.

Ears » » *Dryness of inner ear*. Cracking in ears when eating. *Moisture and eruptions behind the ears*. *Hears better in noise*. Hardness of hearing. Hissing in the ears. Detonation in ear like report of a gun. Thin, white, scaly membrane covering membrane tympani, like exfoliated epithelium. Fissures in and behind the ear.

Nose » » Sore on blowing it; is painful internally. Smell abnormally acute; cannot tolerate flowers. Scabs and fissures in nostrils.

Face » » Feels as if cobwebs were on it. Eczema of nose. Itching pimples. Moist eczema around mouth and chin. Erysipelas, burning and stinging.

Mouth » » Rotten odor from mouth. Breath smells like urine. Burning blisters on tongue, salivation. Sour eructations.

Stomach » » Aversion to meat. Sweets nauseate. *Hot drinks disagree*. Nausea and vomiting after each meal. Morning sickness during menstruation. Pressure in stomach. Burning in stomach, causing *hunger*. Eructation difficult. *Constrictive pain in stomach*. Recurrent gastralgia. Flatulence. Stomach pain is temporarily relieved by eating, hot drinks especially milk and lying down.

Abdomen » » Nauseous feeling in abdomen. Fullness and hardness in abdomen, as from incarcerated flatulence; *must loosen clothing*; presses painfully at abdominal ring. Croaking in abdomen. Inguinal region sensitive, swollen. Pain of gas opposite the side on which he lies. Chronic diarrhœa, stools brownish, liquid, undigested, *offensive*. Very fetid gas preceded by colic.

Stool » » Constipation; large, difficult, knotty stools united by mucus threads. Burning hæmorrhoids. Prolapse, diarrhœa; stools of brown fluid, mixed with undigested substance, *very fetid*, sour odor. Smarting, sore anus, itching. Lump stool, conjoined with threads of mucus. Varices of the rectum. Fissure of anus (*Ratanhia*; *Paeonia*).

Urine » » Turbid, with sediment. Sour smelling.

Female » » Menses *too late*, with constipation; pale and scanty, with tearing pain in epigastrium, and itching *before*. Hoarseness, coryza, cough, sweats and morning sickness during menstruation. Leucorrhœa, *pale*, thin, *profuse*, *white*, *excoriating*, with great weakness in back. Mammæ swollen and hard. Induration of ovaries and uterus and mammæ. Nipples sore, cracked, and blistered. Decided aversion to coitus.

Male » » Sexual debility, with increased desire; aversion to coition; too early or no ejaculation; herpetic eruption on organs.

Respiratory » » Constriction of chest; spasmodic asthma, suffocative attacks wakes from sleep; must eat something. Pain in middle of chest, with cough, scraping and soreness. Chronic hoarseness with skin affections. Inability to control the vocal chords; hoarseness on beginning to sing and for breaking voice.

Extremities » » Pain in nape of neck, shoulders and back and limbs. Spinal pains. Pain in small of back with great weakness. Excoriation between thighs. Left hand numb; arms feel asleep; finger-nails *thick*, black, and rough, matrix inflamed (*Psor; Fluor ac*). Œdema of lower limbs. Toe-nails crippled. Stiffness and contraction of toes. Nails brittle and crumbling. Nails deformed, painful, sore, thick, and crippled. Cracks or fissures in ends of fingers. Offensive perspiration of feet.

Skin » » Rough, hard, persistent dryness of portions of skin unaffected by eczema. Early stage of keloid and fibroma. Pimples and acne. *Eruptions, oozing out a sticky exudation*. Rawness in bends of limbs, groins, neck, behind ears. *Unhealthy skin; every little injury suppurates*. Ulcers discharging a *glutinous* fluid, thin and sticky. Swelling and induration of glands. Gouty nodosities. Cracks in nipples, mouth, between toes, anus. Phlegmonous erysipelas of face; burning and stinging pain. Swelling of feet. *Wens*. Chronic Poison Oak.

Modalities » » *Worse*, warmth, at night, during and after menstruation. *Better*, in the dark, from wrapping up.

Relationship » » Complementary: *Argent nit* (follows well in gastric derangements); *Caustic; Hep; Lycop; Ars; Tuberc*.

Compare: *Petrol; Sep; Sulph; Fluor ac*. The associated constipation with mucus-covered stools and gastric flatulency should be taken into consideration and differentiate it from such remedies as *Petrol* and *Lycop* (Raue).

Antidote: *Nux; Acon; Ars*.

Dose » » Sixth to thirtieth potency. Locally as a cerate, in sore nipples.

GRATIOLA OFFICINALIS

Hedge Hyssop (GRATIOLA)

Acts especially on gastro-intestinal tract. Chronic catarrhal conditions, leucorrhœa and gonorrhœa. Obstinate ulcers. Useful in mental troubles from overweening pride. Especially useful in females. Nux symptoms in females often met by Gratiola.

Head » » Sick headache. *Rush of blood* with vanishing of sight. Sensation as if brain was contracting and head became smaller. Tightness in forehead, with wrinkles in skin. Eyes dry, burn. Myopia.

Stomach » » Vertigo during and after meals; hunger and feeling of emptiness after meals. Dyspepsia, with much distention of the stomach. Cramps and colic after supper and during night, with swelling of abdomen and constipation. Dysphagia for liquids.

Stool » » Diarrhœa; *green, frothy water*, followed by anal burning, *forcibly evacuated without pain*. *Constipation*, with gouty acidity. Hæmorrhoids, with hypochondriasis. Rectum constricted.

Sleep » » Insomnia.

Female » » *Nymphomania*. Menses too profuse, premature, and too long. Leucorrhœa.

Modalities » » *Worse*, drinking too much water.

Relationship » » Compare: *Dig; Euph; Tab; Cham; Ammon pic; Nux vom.*

Dose » » Second to third potency.

GRINDELIA ROBUSTA

Rosin-wood

(GRINDELIA)

Both *Grindelia robusta* and *Grindelia squarrosa* have been used for the symptoms here recorded. There is practically no difference in their action, although the *G. Squarrosa* is credited with more splenic symptoms, dull pains and fullness in left hypochondrium; chronic malaria; gastric pains associated with *splenic* congestion. Induces paralysis, beginning in extremities Its action is shown on the heart first quickening, then retarding it.

Acts on the cardio-pulmonary distribution of the pneumo-gastric in dry catarrh (Tart Emetic in muco-purulent).

Produces a paresis of the pneumo-gastric, interfering with respiration. *Smothering after falling asleep*. Asthmatic conditions, chronic bronchitis. Bronchorrhœa with tough mucus, difficult to detach. Raises the blood pressure.

Nausea and retching of gastric ulcer. Sugar in urine. An effective antidote to *Rhus*-poisoning, locally and internally; also for burns, blisters, vaginal catarrh and herpes zoster. Hyperchlorhydria when attended with asthmatic and other neurotic symptoms. Hyperæmia of gastric mucous membrane with difficult respiration.

Head » » Feels full, as from quinine. Pain in *eyeballs*, running back to brain; worse, moving eyes. Pupils dilated. Purulent ophthalmia and iritis.

Respiratory » » An efficacious remedy for wheezing and oppression in bronchitic patients. The sibilant rales are disseminated with foamy mucus, very difficult to detach. Acts on the pulmonary circulation. Asthma, with profuse tenacious expectoration, which relieves. *Stops breathing when falling asleep; wakes with a start*, and gasps for breath. Must sit up to breathe. *Cannot breathe when lying down*. Pertussis, with profuse mucous secretion (*Coccus*). Bronchorrhœa, with tough, whitish, mucous

expectoration. Sibilant rales. Weak heart and respiration. Cannot breathe lying down. Cheyne-Stokes respiration.

Spleen » » Cutting pain in region of spleen, extending to hips. Spleen enlarged (*Ceanoth*; *Carduus*).

Skin » » Rash, like roseola, with severe burning and itching. Vesicular and papular eruptions. Herpes zoster. Itching and burning. *Poison oak* (locally as a wash). Ulcers, with swollen, purplish skin.

Relationship » » Compare: *Tart-emet*. *Eriodictyon*; *Lach*; *Sanguinar*.

Dose » » Tincture in 1 to 15 drop doses, also lower potencies.

GUACO

Mikania, Climbing Hemp Weed

Acts on nervous system and female organs. Antidote to bites of scorpions and serpents (*Golondrina*). Cholera. *Bulbar paralysis*. *Syphilis*. Cancer. Deafness-tongue heavy and difficult to move. *Spinal irritation*. Spinal symptoms most marked and verified. Beer drinkers threatened with apoplexy. *Diarrhœa and dysentery with aching in sacrum and loins*.

Headache, red face. Heaviness and difficulty in moving tongue.

Throat » » Larynx and trachea constricted; difficult deglutition. Tongue feels heavy, difficult to move.

Female » » Leucorrhœa copious, corroding, putrid, debilitating. Itching and smarting at night, as if fire were running out of parts.

Urine » » Increased, cloudy, phosphatic. Pain over region of bladder.

Back » » Pain between scapulæ, extending to forearm. Burning in nape of shoulders. *Pain along spine; worse, bending*. Weariness through hips and lumbar region.

Extremities » » Pain in deltoid, shoulders, elbows, arms, and fingers. Pain about hip-joint. Legs heavy. Pain in ankle-joints and soles. *Paralysis of lower extremities*.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from motion.

Relationship » » Compare: *Oxal ac; Lathyr; Caust*.

Dose » » Third to sixth potency.

GUAJACUM OFFICINALE

Resin of Lignum Vitæ

(GUAIAECUM)

Chief action on fibrous tissue, and is especially adapted to the arthritic diathesis, rheumatism, and tonsillitis.

Secondary syphilis. Very valuable in acute rheumatism.

Free foul secretions. Unclean odor from whole body.

Promotes suppuration of abscesses. Sensitiveness and aggravation from local heat. Contraction of limbs, stiffness and immobility. Feeling that he must stretch.

Mind » » Forgetful; thoughtless; staring. Slow to comprehend.

Head » » *Gouty and rheumatic pain in head and face, extending to neck.* Tearing pain in skull; worse, cold, wet weather. Feels swollen, and blood-vessels distended. Aching in left ear. *Pains often end in a stitch*, especially in head.

Eyes » » Pupils dilated. Eyelids appear too short. Pimples around eyes.

Throat » » Rheumatic sore throat with weak throat muscles. Throat dry, burns, swollen, stitches toward ear. *Acute tonsillitis.* Syphilitic sore throat.

Stomach » » Tongue furred. *Desire for apples* and other fruits. Aversion to milk. Burning in stomach. Constricted epigastric region.

Abdomen » » Intestinal fermentation. Much wind in bowels. Diarrhœa, cholera infantum.

Urinary » » Sharp stitches after urinating. Constant desire.

Respiratory » » *Feels suffocated.* Dry, tight cough. Fetid breath after coughing. *Pleuritic stitches.* Chest pains in articulations of ribs, with shortness of breathing till expectoration sets in.

Female » » Ovaritis in rheumatic patients, with irregular menstruation and dysmenorrhœa, and irritable bladder.

Back » » Pain from head to neck. *Aching in nape. Stiff neck and sore shoulders.* Stitches between scapulæ to occiput. Contractive pain between scapulæ.

Extremities » » Rheumatic pain in shoulders, arms and hands. *Growing pains (Phos ac).* Pricking in nates. Sciatica and lumbago. Gouty tearing, with contractions. Immovable stiffness. Ankle pain extending up the leg, causing lameness. Joints swollen, painful, and intolerant of pressure; can bear no heat. Stinging pain in limbs. Arthritic lancinations followed by contraction of limbs. *A feeling of heat* in the affected limbs.

Modalities » » *Worse*, from motion, heat, cold wet weather; pressure, touch, from 6 pm to 4 am. *Better*, external pressure.

Relationship » » *Guaiacol* (in the treatment of gonorrhœal epididymitis, 2 parts to 30 vaselin, locally). Antidote: *Nux.* Follow *Sepia*.

Compare: *Merc; Caust; Rhus; Mezer; Rhodod.*

Dose » » Tincture, to sixth attenuation.

GUARANA

Guarana

(PAULLINIA SORBILIS)

Contains a large percentage of Caffeine, which may explain its use as a remedy for certain forms of sick headache.

Head » » Intellectual excitement. Sick headache in persons who have used tea and coffee in excess. Throbbing headache after use of liquor.

Bowels » » Stools profuse, bloody, bright green; flakes inter-mixed; odorless. Cholera infantum.

Skin » » Chloasmata on temples and arms. Urticaria (*Dulc; Apis; Chloral*).

Sleep » » Uncontrollable sleepiness and heaviness of head, with flushed face after eating.

Dose » » Must be given in material doses-fifteen to sixty grains of the powder.

GUAREA TRICHILOIDES

Ballwood

(GUAREA)

Eye symptoms have been verified. Chemosis and pterygium have been cured with it. Lupus of an ochre-red color.

Eyes » » Conjunctiva inflamed, swollen. Tearing pain in eyeballs; tension, forced-out feeling. Objects appear gray, upside down. Eye symptoms alternate with diminished hearing. Epiphora.

Head » » Sensation as if brain were falling forwards; as from a blow on head.

Respiratory » » Cough with sweat, pain and tightness of chest; larynx irritated.

Dose » » Tincture.

GYMNOCLADUS CANADENSIS

American Coffee-tree

(GYMNOCLADUS)

Sore throat, dark livid redness of fauces, and erysipelatous swelling of face are most marked. Hives. Desire for heat and quiet. Headache, throbbing in forehead and temples and over eyes, with *bluish-white coating of tongue*. Burning in eyes.

Face » » Sensation as of flies crawling over face. Erysipelas. Great sensibility of teeth.

Throat » » Sore; dark livid redness of fauces and tonsils. Sticking pain. Mucus in throat and hawking. Tickling, with dry cough.

Relationship » » Compare: *Lachnant*; *Laches*; *Ailanth*; *Rhus*.

Dose » » Lower attenuations.

JOSÉ MARIA ALVES

www.homeoesp.org

www.josemariaalves.blogspot.com